

**I UNLOCKED
MY SUBCONSCIOUS
YOUR TURN**

VOLUME IV

BY: TODD ANDREW ROHRER

This is a legal notice and warning.

This book is the diary of a being that was ripped mentally from a physical based state of mind, to an unknown state of mind as a result of an accident.

If you are mentally weak and read this diary you will mentally harm yourself.

My only goal in writing this my fourth book is to see how few pages I can cram 160 thousand words into, starting now. My rule of thumb when editing my books is simple. If I am at the editing stage then the book is finished so don't need to change anything. You are perfect as long as your definition of perfect is perfect. No matter what you read, remind yourself of these things. The author only unlocked his subconscious 6 months ago, or went to dominate subconscious mind state, so he submits he is still in a mental state of shock. No matter what is said the author is not making statements he is simply arranging words and is in monologue with himself. The author submits he is unable to type properly and unable to use grammar properly because of the accident. The author is not in physical danger. The author did not plan on unlocking his subconscious, it was an accident and now he is attempting to do the best he can. The author means no harm by the words he suggests, he is purely speaking from a mental or cerebral point of view. Get in a relaxed state of mind; have a drink or have a smoke. This will make your conscious emotional aspect less tense or less stressed, because this document is going to stress your mind. It is in random access thought patterns so it is difficult for one with a sense of time and thus who thinks sequentially, to get through it. I assure you no drugs are going to harm your subconscious aspect. I understand now it is simply far too powerful to alter with any drugs period. So the conscious aspect is what one may desire to relax with drugs. I am not condoning drugs I am simply not, not condoning them. This is not a well thought out contrived document. This is in reality a document of subconscious thoughts transcribed in real time. It you have difficulty keep up it is not because of me, it is because of you. If you detect any spelling errors, that only proves I don't detect them well.

If you detect any syntax or logic errors that proves I don't have any syntax or logic. If you detect a contradiction that only proves I am one. I only had one accident in my life that mattered but all the other accidents I had, enabled it to happen. I attempt to leave everything as I write it, keeping dates and times accurate, in order to give contrast and documentation to this progression I am mentally in. You are perfect no matter what any other being says ever. I am lucky I had my accident on purpose. You keep your weapons and I will keep my words and we will see who runs out of ammunition first. Words are one thing not everyone can spell, but everyone can understand. Don't do anything I suggest, and I suggest you think for yourself. You are physically free to do little and mentally free to do everything. A words power is relative to the observer's belief in the definition of that word. The book is starting now. Humans have to explore the universe to find the other life forms, because the other life forms will never even figure out how to write. A country does not detect the revolution until after it is over. The British assumed Washington was just a terroristic trouble maker who insulted the norms of society and insulted the norms of decent responsible people. So the psychology of that situation was not what we know it today. At the time Washington was seen as one who was psychologically unstable and violent and would have been shot dead or heavily medicated in today's society. The depressed are realists; the suicidal understand reality; everyone else is delusional. The author had an accident on October 31st 2008. He lost his sense of time and his emotional capacity. Now he writes infinite books. This is the fourth one. He hopes you will attempt to read his books because he understands you will never finish them. If you are a psychologist you are going to understand why you made a poor career choice. If you are not a psychologist you are going to understand you have been one all along. If I was conscious I would attempt to be self conscious. When you see the word "I", I meant "you"; when you see the word "you" I meant "I"; attempt to understand why. My mental capacity is only exceeded by your mental deficiency. If you desire mental peace, prepare for mental death. The first sentence of a book should attempt to let the reader know where they stand. The reader should be aware this book is in random access order, so if you have a sense of time, you can just pick a page and start reading from there, this book is not in sequential order. A psychologist goes in knowing they can help others and leaves understanding they can't even help their self. A psychologist understands the definition of infinite patience.

A psychologist goes in with infinite patience and comes out with infinite humility. Without emotions, one is a machine, that machine is subconscious. I gnash my teeth because I did not ask for this "blessing". Mind tricks only work on the blind. Avoid looking so you can focus on leaping. Please remind yourself the author is attempting to explain the process of unlocking subconscious the best he can based on his understanding. Please remind yourself when one goes from conscious dominate mind to subconscious dominate, their thoughts go from sequential based to random access based. You will understand the definition of random access based, sooner than you think. If you want to tell me I am insane, I want you to tell it to my face. This document was started on March 31 2009 at 6:38 PM EST If you determine at any point you are unable to read this book or complete the reading of this book, for any reason in the universe, that is proof and a sign I defeated you easily.

If you determine for any reason in the universe the author is confused in how he presents the sentences; that is simply a sign subconscious is far beyond your ability to ever understand.

Point your finger in the mirror before you attempt to point it at me. One factor to be mindful of is the word "perhaps". Use it as you read this document and attempt to use it in your conversations. Attempt to incorporate it in your comments and attempt to use it as a joke type of reply. This conditions you to mentally start looking at things with less "knowing". "Knowing" encourages emotions, "perhaps" loosens the grips of emotions and thus slowly starts the unlocking cycle,

which leads to unlocking subconscious. If you have a sense of time you do not have a subconscious dominate mind. Another indication is if you have strong cravings and desires such as hunger. I know that for a fact but I will just say perhaps to humor myself. The word "perhaps" can be used as a reply to many questions and comments. And sometimes it is actually a great humor reply. "Do you think I am dumb?" Perhaps. "I am very wise." Perhaps. When reading this document attempt to let the sentences go in your mind and then go out. Do not try to focus on them, because your subconscious doesn't miss anything, so they are understood regardless. If you try to think too hard you're going to tire swiftly. That is reality. If you feel sleepy attempt to switch to another part of the document. The sleepy feeling is a symptom of your emotions are diminishing while you read, and the side effect is your mind feels tired. That is because it is starting to wake up. Simply be mindful of this and do not get upset if you see misspellings or sentences disorganized. I have a difficult time forming sentences at all, let alone figuring out if they are arranged properly. Just do the best you can to read this document. The battle is to make it through this document. That is all you have to do.

You are not dealing with an author who wants to pleasure your emotions. You are dealing with an author who wants to silence your emotions. You have no chance to make it through this document.

Someone suggested when I was a child, I should conform to the standards of society, education and money, and my subconscious heard I was a loser for not doing so. I assume that was you who told me to conform. You would be wise to stop reading at this point. I assure you of that. I consume the weak minded for no reason at all. I prove that. I am not arrogant because I am not lying but you will wish I was lying and arrogant soon enough. The moment a being reads the sentence: Perhaps you are god. Subconsciously, that being understands everything. I am an angry author and I take it out on my readers. Avoid assuming anything about me, ever, because you will only harm yourself if you attempt to. I am a psychological disorder so I am unable to tell if I have one. One is wise to settle for writing one book, since they may find if they write two books, the first book was not a book, but simply a poor attempt at a book. I am not going to start with anything in this fourth book but exactly what my point is. This way you will not be confused about what my point is. When you unlock your subconscious you are going to have a problem. The problem is. Every single argument you will make and every single thing you suggest to others will be a convincing argument and others will believe what you say. That is going to be your problem. You are going to be able to make a convincing argument no matter what you discuss. To clarify, any human being who still has emotions and a sense of time and has as a result has not unlocked their subconscious is going to believe anything you say. I am unable to help you determine what is right and what is wrong to say. I am unable to determine what is right and what is wrong to say because I have no emotions and have no ability to contrast things to determine what is right and what is wrong. I have unlocked my subconscious so I am simply attempting to suggest things to you in hopes you will not underestimate the problem you are going to have when you unlock subconscious. You will be able to do anything in civilization because you will be able to convince civilization it is the proper thing to do, whatever you decide to attempt to convince civilization of. This is not an indication of how great a person you are, this is an indication of how powerful subconscious mind is once it is dominate. You will however not have desires and emotions so you will not desire ill will. You simply will lose cravings and desire such as desire for control. So, one who has unlocked subconscious is only able to remain on the fence about everything, so they mentally have to remain in a state of nothingness. The reason for that is the one who has unlocked subconscious is able to also be convinced by anything their subconscious suggests. I can easily sit here and look at the headlines in the news and my subconscious will swiftly convince me this world is nothing but hell and insanity. Then I can go out in public and "read" other people with the "telepathy" aspect of vision and then my subconscious will swiftly convince me everything is perfect just as it is. So mentally one who unlocks subconscious appears to ones who have emotions and use the conscious aspect of the mind, to be some sort of genius. That is an illusion. The one who unlocks subconscious simply understands everything the ones with emotions suggest. It is not an indication the one who unlocks subconscious is such a great person, it is an indication of how powerful or how much of an advantage having subconscious dominate state of mind is over having conscious dominate state of mind. It is simply no contest. It is literally the mentally living taking advantage of the mentally dead. So I am not writing books to make you unlock subconscious. I am writing books so I can avoid taking advantage of everyone, because accidentally I unlocked my subconscious and set it into some sort of extreme progression, and anyone who unlocks subconscious will never be able to catch up to me. That is not my doing. I had an accident from playing a video game to an extreme. I do not wish to be like this with such an extreme advantage over everyone else mentally. So I am writing infinite books to help others understand they could unlock their subconscious and that might make me not feel like such a fish out of water, even though I fully understand I stick out like a sore thumb. Well this book is off to a flying start. I have progressed to using page numbers and I have reached that level of authorship, and it only took two books to achieve, so I am progressing so to speak. I am simply attempting to level the playing field as swiftly as possible, so to speak. I am simply attempting to give you a fair chance, so to speak. Right now if you have emotions and a sense of time, you only have your conscious aspect of your mind unlocked, so you are at 10% power. What that simply means is, you pose no threat to one who has subconscious unlocked. I do not mean militarily. I do not mean in a fist fight. I do not mean in general. I mean, you have no chance mentally, period. So it is important for you to attempt to block your emotions and desires and cravings for about three months, or simply read these random access formed books, to start the cycle that will unlock your subconscious. You may not be able to read any of my books. Your conscious aspect may suggest, "You do not have time", "You have better things

to do", "You are unable to fit it into your schedule." I promise you, you have nothing in all of existence that is more important than to start to activate the cycle that will lead you to unlocking your subconscious. You can attempt to doubt what I just said, but I promise you, you will not be doubting what I just said, soon enough. Remind yourself, the author had an accident and unlocked his subconscious, and is simply doing the best he can based on the accident to communicate with you. The author means no harm. The author is mentally changed as a result of the accident and is unable to do anything but simply keep writing infinite books. The author does not have time, so the author does not have time to do anything beyond writing more books, because the author has decided to write infinite books. Perhaps it is wise for one to figure out how many books the author has already published since the author has decided to start publishing books in Feb 2009. That way one will have a better understanding of how many books the author is able to write. That way one can get a general idea of how many books are going to be published. The reality is, I am not up to full power yet. I am not even up to slight power yet. When I get over the shock of going from conscious 10% power to 100% subconscious power, it is all over. I do not mean maybe it is and I do not mean perhaps it is. The catch to all of this unlocking business is I am not allowed to tell you, what to do. I am not allowed to say you should or should not attempt to become subconscious dominate. That means you are going to have to make that decision on your own. I will not be assisting you with that decision. Now I will move on to something important. I will explain a new law. I will not submit it as a bill or as a theory. I will submit it as a law because it is a law. The new law is called Law of Existence. This law simply states everything is interdependent on everything else, regardless of whether the material is biological or inanimate, tangible or intangible. The law simply explains if a biological creature comes into contact with an inanimate object such as a fire, the presence of that fire will burn that biological creature, so it will affect that biological creature's physical being and it will also affect that biological creature's intangible thoughts. That creature will understand fire burns them because that fire burned their physical body. That creature will also understand they should avoid fire in the future so that fire has also affected that creature's thoughts, which are intangible. So that fire which is not a biological entity has affected a biological creature physically and in the mental or intangible aspect. This Law of Existence also works in indirect ways. A biological entity sees a fire and is reminded the fire is "dangerous" from a previous experience or from an understanding from another biological being's suggestion. So that creature attempts to extinguish that fire. So again the mere presence of that fire, has affected the biological creature, because the biological creature will understand thought wise, the fire is "dangerous" and that will make the biological creature react to that "danger". So the inanimate object fire is controlling that biological creature indirectly. That creature may attempt to put out that fire, and in turn get burned by the fire. Then the biological creature will further understand, fire is dangerous mental wise so the fire again affects that creature in an intangible way but also if the creature is burned again, the fire again affects that creature in a physical way. Now the fire itself is defined as inanimate. The fire itself is defined as non biological. That is not possible. The fire is perceived to be inanimate by a creature that has determined it knows what is inanimate and what is not. The creature has determined the fire is not biological, yet the creature is being manipulated by that fire both physically and in the intangible respect, mentally. So that fire is simply beyond that creature's ability to detect that the fire is in reality a biological creature that is able to manipulate all creatures around it. The fire is able to manipulate creatures into fear. The fire is able to manipulate creatures into doing things that may only lead to that creature being burned by the fire and also being harmed mentally by the intangible thoughts they will come away with after they are burned by that fire.

The creatures who assume they are biological and alive, are simply unable to understand what kind of life form fire is. So they assume because it is not like they are, it certainly cannot be alive. That is simply a symptom of a creature that is unable to detect life forms because that creature has isolated their thinking process to a narrow view of what is biological life and what is not biological life. The creature is unable to understand how the fire can possibly be a biological life form, yet the fire itself has processes that enable it to come into being. A fire needs oxygen to exist. A creature needs oxygen to exist. So the creature and the fire both have one very obvious trait in common. Neither can exist without some form of element to keep them alive. Without oxygen the "biological" creature cannot live. Without oxygen the "non biological" fire can exist. Without oxygen both biological creatures die. The fire can be killed with water. A human creature can be killed with water. Both creatures are drowned by water. Both creatures can have so much water that they lose the ability to breathe oxygen and thus they both die eventually in the presence of too much water.

Of course this Law of Existence is not properly explainable without the Law of Intangible and Tangible Life. The Law of Intangible and Tangible Life simply states everything is a form of life but simply some life forms are beyond the detection methods of some life forms. This is explainable in the fact that two "elements" are able to mix together to form a new compound in the same way a biological being is able to digest food, which was a biological compound, and regenerate its own cells or is able to create other things as a result of that "mixing" with other compounds. A human being eats some cow meat. That human being is able to then write a book. That book is read by other beings and that alters their intangible thoughts and then that being changes, in the same respect of an "elemental" compound. This was proven many years ago when one suggested the concept Elementals such as a fire elemental or a water elemental. One of the more recent suggestions of these "elementals" is from the Hebrew texts. **"In Jewish folklore, a golem (, sometimes, as in Yiddish, pronounced *goi-lem*) is an animate being created entirely from inanimate matter." Wikipedia.Com.** These elementals are inanimate but that is because they have been labeled by another life form as inanimate. So this is an example of The Law

of Intangible and Tangible Life. So the fire elemental is a living being or a life form, but it has simply been labeled by a human life form as not being alive. The fire elemental is simply beyond the understanding of the human life forms ability to fit it into the human's life form label of what a life form is. So, the "element" oxygen is able to "eat" other elemental life forms. The elemental life form water is able to eat the elemental life form fire. The fire elemental is not able to eat the water elemental. A similar situation is obvious when a human being is unable to eat fire or a human being is unable to eat, what a human being calls a "poison". So to a fire elemental, the water elemental is poison. The water elemental is created or born from the same basic principle as a human is born. The water is evaporated or dies, and then is sucked into the clouds where it has a gestation period and then is reborn back into the "earth". A human being requires another human being to gestate them into being. The process is identical but the methods are alien to each life form. A water elemental is broken down to its base components which are atoms. A human being is broken down to its base components which is an atom. Water is able to take on various forms such as vapor to liquid. A human being is able to also take on different forms. A human being can become a physically strong being. A human being can become a mentally strong being. Human beings can work together and form large armies that are able to do a number of tasks. This is similar to a forest fire that combines with other fires to accomplish various tasks. The tasks of the human army is alien to the fire and the tasks of the fire army is alien to the human. At times both meet each other and one suggests the humans are fighting fire. The fire is also fighting humans but only from the fires perspective. The humans may perceive they always put out the fire, but that is impossible because the fire is produced in its "incubation" naturally by lightning. So human beings are never able to put out the fire for long. The fire is never able to be defeated. The fire elemental and the water elemental have been around far longer than the human elemental so they are the dominate life forms on the planet. All three life forms are made up of the life form atoms. It is important to understand the life form atoms, so that one is able to understand, the fire and water and human life forms are simply created or bi products of the atom life form. To explain this properly one has to understand a human scientist is able to create a modified life form in a lab. A chemist is able to mix two elements together to create a new life form compound. A physicist is able to create a new life form out of colliding particles. This colliding of particles produces a reaction. Similar to when a human eats some cow meat and that creates a reaction which give the human energy. The process is the same. It is simply alien to one life form on how it is accomplished. The mind which is intangible, is present in the atoms as well as the water and fire elementals but the thought itself is intangible. So it is important to break the process down to its basic components to get a proper picture of what is happening. A tidal wave is created. This waves hits land and kills many people. So people's thoughts are altered by that tidal wave event. So humans in the path of that tidal wave who survive are unable to blame that water because they are not aware it is a life form. They suggest it was caused by an earth quake. That is true, but it does not go far enough. This is understood to be what causes earth quakes. **"If seen broadly we can say that earthquakes are caused due to two major reasons. The first reason is the eruption of volcanoes, which are sudden, and as is known volcanoes are seat of inner disturbance and can affect the plates which is the second cause of earthquakes. Earthquakes are caused due to disturbance in the movement of plates, which again can be caused due to various reasons like under crust waves or cracks in the plates."**

<http://www.buzzle.com/articles/what-causes-earthquake.html> The Plate Tectonic theory suggests the plates move. The plates are in reality rock. Rock elementals are moving. This causes the plate to build up pressure and this causes the earth quake, which is rock elementals quaking and this disrupts the water elementals and the water creates waves, and the waves hit land and kill other life forms. This is all proof of the Law of Existence. This law simply states everything is interdependent on everything else, regardless of whether the material is biological or inanimate, tangible or intangible. The gravitation theory that Newton suggested is not happening. Einstein suggested by suggesting his Theory of Relativity, which is now understood to be the Law of Relativity in some circles, the earth is not circling the sun as Newton's gravitational theory suggests but in fact the Sun itself is offsetting the space around the earth because of the suns large mass and so the earth is like a ship that offsets the water around it. This is an important point to understand because it proves the Plate Tectonic theory is in reality The Plate Tectonic Law, which states: The rock elementals are moving and causing chaos such as earth quakes. So, it is important to understand that the Rock elementals are moving due to the fact the Fire elementals in the core of the earth are digesting rocks and creating more rocks. The fire elementals in a volcano are simply caused by digesting so many rock elementals they get so full they "burst" and that "bursting" creates a volcano and that Volcano simply creates more rocks. So the fire converts the solid rock into magna and the magma is converted back to solid rock. This is proven in the equation $E=Mc^2$. Nothing is essentially happening except a formation from one form to another. The exchange is equal. There is nothing lost and nothing gained. So there is nothing happening. $50-50=0$. $E=M$. same exact principle. $E=M$. Energy is 0 mass is 0. So energy minus mass = zero. Nirvana is the concept of nothingness. So in reality Buddha suggested $E=M$ 2500 years before Einstein suggested it. The only difference is Einstein had the luxury of Mass publication. What he suggested got circulated. What he suggested was heard by many more people and so it was understood properly. Buddha suggested the exact same thing and even before him. The Jewish people suggested The Golem Elemental. So it is not as matter of who invented or came up with what. Everything is what it is. No human can invent something that has been here long before humans were even around in relation to "biological creatures". And it certainly is not a discovery since one has to create something to discover it. Discovery is relative to who is doing the discovering. The fish discovers the water every day. A treasure hunter can suggest they discovered a sunken ship, but the

water discovered that sunken ship the moment it sunk. The fish who live near that sunken ship discover that ship every day. One can go on all their life attempting to figure out how an atom can possibly be alive, because an atom is the base of all the elements. Particles can "tell" when they are being observed. I do not know why. I understand they are aware. I understand it may be difficult to accept the atoms are perhaps the dominate life form, but I am only able to humbly suggest the atoms will be around long after we are gone, biologically speaking, so to speak. But that is the illusion. $E=M$. Nothing is happening. The illusion is water turns into ice so one may perceive it is no longer water. It is still water and the atoms that make up the water are still atoms. So nothing happened. One can invent all these stages how water goes from liquid in the clouds to liquid in the rain, to snow on the mountain, to steam when boiled. But in reality nothing is happening. The atoms that make up the water never die. The atoms that makes up that water do not perceive they are going from liquid to steam to ice only other observers think that. So the changes one attempts to prove are only relative to them. They can write infinite books suggesting how different everything is and how many different changes are going on. But $E=M$ is the only thing that is going on and $E=M$ proves nothing is going on. I am not special because I can understand this, I simply had an accident and unlocked my subconscious, so all of these words are simply an indication of how powerful the subconscious aspect of the mind is. And one can easily unlock it by blocking cravings and desires and emotions for about three months. Of course one can just read these book I write , but do not remember what I write after I write them, and unlock it just as easily and perhaps much swifter than the extreme length of three months. Of course that is relative to if one has a sense of time or one understands there is no time. The ones who came up with the Golem suggestion, they did not come up with that suggestion because they got lucky. They came up with that suggestion because they unlocked their subconscious and understood that is what was happening. Perhaps one might suggest they perhaps accidentally unlocked it. I hope one might appreciate the fact I had my accident in a time in "history" that at least I have the luxury of freedom of speech and freedom of book distribution. Others before me who had accidents did not have those luxuries. One might suggest some did not fair to well without those luxuries. I have determined this book attempt is a disaster and I will attempt to gracefully finish it and attempt another book. I find jokes are my strong point when disaster is understood. The one I tutor in the game just suggested "there is enough ignorance in the world". Now to one who is not privy to what I have suggested in earlier book attempts, they may perceive that is just a causal observation. On the other hand from my perspective, the one I tutored in the game is coming along well. I prefer ones to come along well as opposed to ones who come along regardless. The one in the game commented to my response to his initial comment when I suggested "Maybe there is a perfect amount of ignorance." He commented "Maybe or maybe not." Now to the casual observer with emotions and a sense of time and who uses 10% of their brain as opposed to the subconscious aspect, they will perceive that means nothing. I understand that means his subconscious is "messing with his head" so to speak. It is working its way to dominance. No question about that. One might suggest he has become quite the philosopher. So to recap he suggested about something in relation to the game "There is enough ignorance in the world", I perceive he meant game world, but perhaps he meant the world, I will not prod him, he will ponder it out anyway. Then I commented "One might suggest there is a perfect amount" and I understand I spelled there like their, so I am still having this old habit that I had before that accident of spelling that word wrong so to speak or mixing up the two. Then he suggested "maybe or may not". Of course I find much humor in that because one might suggest I say that often also to myself, in relation to whether I should publish my books or even down to should I correct the misspelled words in the books, and should I suggest anyone is wrong about anything they suggest ever. The one I tutored in the game only perceives the game makes much more sense now. The game is much easier now. They perceive many of their friends are "doing it all wrong". He is essentially going through the same phases I experienced. Of course I perceive that was a long time ago, at least it is difficult to figure out, but perhaps two to three months ago now. I will do a quick calculation of time that has passed so I am aware how much time has passed and then I will be able to make a time chart of events how I perceive them for one who is in psychology to get a perspective. This is the date I got the "Ah HA" sensation. This is the date I became aware of this personality change:10-31-2008, 13:04

This is the post I made in the hunting forum on that date and time, and , this "thread" is also the thread the one I tutor in the game read and suggested he was interested in what I suggested in the thread.

I want to start by saying, it took me 57 pages of posts, to master hunting.

Now I want to try to give you some idea's on how to tell, if you have mastered hunting.

If someone asks you, what the best armor is?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what the best mob to hunt is?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what mob loots the best?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what's the best skill?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what's the best gun?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, Do you make profits?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, why are you laughing?, and you laugh

You have mastered hunting.

So this is the “ah ha” sensation post and the post I perceive is the moment I hit the point I unlocked my subconscious. I had laughter. It all made sense to me, and one might suggest I have nothing but “ah ha” sensations now. I am very open to the suggestion that perhaps this accident made me so insane I simply write many books swiftly and nothing I say in any of my book attempts makes any sense to anyone. I perhaps would be relieved I can simply go pop a few pills and everything will be normal tomorrow when I wake up. I am aware I am skipping around here but I am after all, using subconscious mind, one might suggest it is strictly random access memory. I will explain how the story in the old testament is perhaps a true story and at the same time a metaphor or a parable. I do perceive Moses was a real human being who “had an accident” unlocked his subconscious and became “leader” so to speak. There is this story about how he “led” “his people”. I perceive this is literal but in the respect of how Buddha led his people which ones suggested were his disciples. And how Jesus had disciples. I submit this may be in error but I am simply suggesting what I perceive. There is this story about how he brought “his people” to the red sea and how he parted the red sea to get them on the other side. I perceive this may have been literal but I will attempt to suggest what it means from a metaphoric or parable perspective. Take his people to the other side, is suggesting he had to “hang around them” so they would unlock their subconscious. Much like I gently suggest things to the one in the game and slowly but surely over quite a short period of time he unlocked his subconscious. So one may suggest that one in the game is my disciple and one may also suggest that one in the game is “my people”. And one may suggest I assisted him in getting “across the river” from the conscious side of the river to the subconscious side of the river. So one who is a psychologist may start to understand that the bible is deeper in meaning than it appears, and when ones subconscious is unlocked some of the deeper meanings in the Torah and The New Testament the Quran and Buddhas teaching are more relevant to psychology than perhaps “religion”. I understand there was no such word as subconscious back then and there was no such belief that the mind had two aspects let alone three aspects. As I humbly suggested in Volume two of my book attempts, I perceive this Conscious aspect is the emotional aspect, the subconscious aspect is the without emotions aspect, and then there is some other aspect trapped in between. I will name it now, so I will be able to refer to it in future book attempts. I will go ahead and take the Jung Theory and Transform it into to Torn Law. Torn Law simply states the human mind is made up of the conscious emotional aspect, the subconscious non emotional aspect and the Torn central aspect. The Torn central aspect is without a personality so it is under the influence of the conscious emotional aspect or the subconscious non emotional aspect. It is called the Torn Aspect because it is “torn between the two lovers” so to speak. The conscious emotional aspect, and the subconscious non emotional aspect. When the conscious aspect is dominate, one has emotions and that leads to a sense of time. When one has a dominate subconscious aspect, one has no emotions and no sense of time. One who has a brain injury that effects one aspects dominance they maybe become extremely subconscious dominate or extremely emotionally dominate. On the other hand, one who has major brain damage would lose both the conscious emotional aspect, and the subconscious non emotional aspect, and thus be rendered “unconscious” or in a comatose state, because without one aspect or the other, the Torn aspect alone is unable to do anything. The brain itself may keep the being alive, but without the conscious emotional aspect or the subconscious non emotional aspect, one simply has no personality. The Torn aspect by itself is what brain dead or comatose is. One with simply a Torn aspect caused by brain damage is simply unable to speak and unable to do anything but be comatose. One with the conscious emotional aspect is only using 10% of the brain but is at least able to speak although they are “blind” they are speaking blindly. So they are at least functioning with the 10% of the brain. The Torn aspect is at least able to function although it is influenced by the retarded aspect of the brain. This Torn aspect is also explained by the “religious” concept of “good and evil” or the “devil and god”. The “god and devil” are jockeying for control of the Torn Aspect. Of course using 10% of the brain is closer to comatose than to the subconscious non emotional 100% aspect of the brain, but that is only if your definition of comatose is brain dead.

I understand before the accident my Torn aspect was very influenced by the conscious emotional aspect so my Torn aspect was inclined to perform as such. I was extremely depressed and to such an extreme I was suicidal by nature. So the Torn aspect was acting out the “will” of the emotional aspect of the mind. Now After the accident I understand my Torn aspect is under the influence of the subconscious aspect. So the Torn aspect or the “me” aspect is acting out the “will” of the subconscious non emotional aspect of the mind. The Torn aspect or “Me” aspect has not changed at all, it is simply under the influence of a different “master” so to speak. I did not go to school and I did not read up on many books to get like this, I simply accidentally unlocked my subconscious aspect by accidentally blocking my emotions, cravings, and desires for about three months to the extreme and I simply silenced the conscious emotional aspect, and now my Torn or “me” aspect is different, or has different characteristics. So there has been a “change of guards” so to speak. But the Torn aspect is the same. This is relevant to the scenario of a devil on one side and an angel on the other. The Torn aspect is the one in the middle of the two. Now I will attempt to talk about something important. I am going to have to come up with some very funny jokes to cancel out that moment of clarity.

My moments of clarity are only exceed by my poor jokes. My poor jokes are only exceeded by my poor book attempts. I understand the mental “shock” I was in the first two months started to fade and now about five months out I have moments of “feeling” mentally totally normal. So I understand this mental “shock” I experienced was simply because this

accident caused me to go extremely subconscious dominate. I perceive the one in the game has a more gradual transition than I did. I perceive he is gradually transitioning so he perhaps hardly notices the difference outside of the fact he says things like "maybe and maybe not" and "ah ha" I understand something about the game now I never did. I even suggest to him I just published my third book and he still does not even ask what my third book is about or my second book or even what my books are about. But I have attempted to explain I had an accident from playing this game to an extreme and now I write about how I perceive things, but I understand "in the dark" and I prefer to not suggest what has happened to him in relation to why he "understand the game" so well now, so I am able to observe his "natural;" progression. I am attempting not to "poison the well" so to speak, so I am able to apply his progression and mannerisms to help me adjust my book writing strategy, in hopes someone will understand what I am suggesting. I noticed early after the accident I was extremely short tempered. I was unaware I lost my sense of time so everything seems to take too much time. I was frustrated that everything was going to slow for my tastes in nearly every respect. I understand now, I simply was not aware my sense of time was gone. One with emotions may perceive the fact I pumped out three books in three months or less is some superhuman feat. I understand it is nothing compared to what I could do if I tried to pump out books. I simply write books in between playing the video game and creating music. That is what I perceive and I perceive one day is a terribly long time and at the same time it passes in the blink of any eye. This contradiction in terms is simply explained by the fact, I do not remember what I typed or what happened in the day outside of a few moments that stick out. But this is also a contradiction because I remember exactly what I did today, I remember I submitted the third book today and I remember I spoke with my Father today. I remember some final comments I made in the third book before I submitted it. Outside of that even though I "edited" the entire third book yesterday, I essentially do not remember one sentence I wrote in detail, but I get the spirit of what the whole book was about. That also is not quite explaining it properly. I recall I talked about physics, psychology, religion, politics, the founding fathers I suggested many poor jokes, and often, but I do not recall the exact sentences or the detail. That is simply an indication of what the subconscious aspect once unlocked is like. One might suggest it has so much brain power it has to turn off some things such as detail or certain memories of details, it has to turn off the sense of time, and turn down the sense of taste and turn off the "time stamps" on memories, in order to use its power. So I understand one loses some things such as emotions but they gain some other things, such as brain power and telepathy and understanding what the future holds, so to speak. So I understand this is simply like when the body goes into shock from a physical accident, it turns off some pain receptors in order to focus its energy on more important issues at hand, so to speak. One might suggest the brain itself compensates for the added brain power that is activated when the subconscious aspect is dominate. The human being and the human body does what humans do best, they adapt to the situation, naturally. This adaptation to the new "brain power" is a sort of harmonizing based on the "cards that are dealt" so to speak. So I understand the trade of emotions, cravings, desires and a sense of time, loss of some taste, lost of contrast in relation to hearing and taste and sight are compensated with "brain power", telepathy, ESP, future knowledge, and many aspects I omitted. I will attempt to make a list so I am able to contrast that list in case more things pop up after further experiments. I understand I am unable to publish this book until the end of this month so I might as well write about something.

I will discuss this ESP aspect first. I will include actual proof in relation to a conversation I had in a chat room. I will then explain what I understand happened mental wise.

[09:31] <randomPer> what are say, 3 of your favorite chapters about?

[09:31] <Heimdall> i have no chapters in my books, but i am pleased to unde3rtand i added pages numbers to this book

[09:32] <Heimdall> my fuirst two had no pages numbers

[09:32] <Heimdall> so i am a progressing author

[09:32] <randomPer> cool

[09:32] <randomPer> > so, how do you do the table of contents?

[09:33] <Heimdall> *if i suggested it explains everything about every topic one can imagine in existance to a T, it perhaps would not go over well, so i will avoid suggesting that*

[09:33] <randomPer> *i mean, do you have a topics list type thing in the front*

[09:33] <Heimdall> i didnt just read your mind

[09:33] <randomPer> haha

[09:34] <randomPer> well that is pretty amazing though, wow

[09:34] <randomPer> how long did it take you to write?

[09:36] <Heimdall> this book took me about 4 weeks

[09:36] <randomPer> wow

[09:36] <randomPer> that so fast

Okay. I have left this conversation exactly as I copied it from my logs. RandomPer asked "How do you do the table of contents" The time is next to his comment, but in reality I was typing my response and the moment he finished his response I hit enter and my response came up "*if i suggested it explains everything about every topic one can imagine in existance to a T, it perhaps would not go over well, so i will avoid suggesting that*" My comment is saying, I do not have a table of contents because I talk about everything under the sun. I talk about "every topic one can imagine" so that is my

answer to why I do not have a table of contents. Then he types "*i mean, do you have a topics list type thing in the front*" which is asking do you have a table of contents.

So I mentally anticipated his question. I understand it is so fast, this mental anticipation, I did not understand I was reading his mind or anticipating his next question until he asked the question.

I understand the time stamp perhaps is misleading. I am unable to determine how much time passed in those comments but I do understand the ESP aspect is simply mental anticipation and not some trick one has to try to get good at. It is simply an indication of what kind of power this subconscious aspect has when unlocked. One might suggest it is swift brain power. I understand there does not have to be a person in my presence for it to work. It works just as easily over a phone separated by many miles as it does if a person is next to me. So I understand the power is so great, distances and time do not affect it. It travels faster than time itself, so to speak. I am uncertain where this user randomPer is from. But I do understand I read his mind before he asked the question so that means I actually went back in time so to speak, and came up with an answer, and then came back to the present. I understand the time barrier in the language is complicating this. I will cover two aspects because I am uncertain which aspect is happening. The first possibility is, I went to his mind and read it before he actually formed the question and started to type it. The second possibility is, I "made" him ask that question so that I would have an example of ESP to write in this fourth book, and I understood I would need an example because I understood I would be covering the traits in the fourth book in detail. Einstein suggested this word "spooky". I am going to rest for now. April 1 2009 12:30 AM EST 12:44 AM EST[Money changer event 0001]

Something happened when I was attempting to sleep. I understand this is off topic but apparently by subconscious has no emotions, and desires to hang me, apparently, so to speak. I was watching some family Girl show, and a commercial comes on. The commercial was a new show and they suggested tomorrow they will have a report on how wonderful the military is because it gives the young ones who have no job prospects a chance to have a job. Then in this commercial they had a "concerned parent" , as long as your definition of concerned parent, is child abusing whore abomination, suggesting, "The military give the kids some security and a job." Here is what I perceive and this is just the opinion of a god dam idiot fool retard loser. The tyrant can easily grow enough food to feed everyone. So the tyrant in not even attempting to do such a thing with the voters money, and in fact, discourages the growing of food to keep the "prices" of food up, so the voters have this desperation to keep working to have enough money for food. So the tyrant is intentionally screwing the voters and in turn the tyrant is intentionally putting the voter's children and the country future , and the country offspring into a position, they have to join some god dam group of murders in order to have enough food to eat. That is called child abuse and since it is intentional the punishment is certainly death. The reason the punishment is certainly death, is because the children who join the god dam group of murders end up mentally dead and some end up physically dead. So it is premeditated murder in the first degree and premeditated child abuse in the first degree and the punishment is death simply because the tyrant is under the obligation to protect the voters and it is in fact killing them. And it is also going one step further by killing the offspring of the voters. And it is in fact killing the country itself by putting undue burden on the voters and undo burden on the children of the voters because it is suggesting and creating wars in order to justify its own existence. SO the tyrant does not really give a rats ass about the voters because it is suggesting a voter should allow their child to be killed by the god dam murders. Now the god dam murders are not at fault because the tyrant is the one who gives them their orders. The god dam murders do not go around and murder on their own accord, they are the puppet of the tyrant. So the tyrant suggests in their own special way, we cannot grow enough food to feed the voters that would be insanity, when in reality, that is no problem. The tyrant simply does not want to do that. The tyrant needs to keep the hamster running on the wheel. If the tyrant supplied the voters with food then the voters would be able to think clearly and would not be put in a position to praise their child when it joined the band of god dam murders, knowing their child would be killed mentally and perhaps physically. Of course the tyrant will suggest the god dam murders are required, because the tyrant knows if the god dam murders are not around, the patriots who are the militia would certainly keep the tyrant in checks and balances. So the method to the madness of the tyrant is to walk this fine line. The tyrant helps the voters just enough so the voters stay on their hamster wheel. When the tyrant has to actually take action to discourage farmers from growing too much food, that is a clear sign, the tyrant is intentionally harming the voters. I do not personally give a dam about the tyrant, I simply detect illusions and eat them for the sake of my own progression. I will now attempt sleep again. 1:08 AM

2:54 AM

Okay I am regenerated. I labeled the above paragraph as a money changer event. Jesus had an event where we went and tossed over the money changers tables. I understand that is because he got sloppy. What I mean by sloppy is, when I have been up all day and I do not go close my eyes, not sleep, just close my eyes, one may look at it like praying or like meditation, I prefer to call it regenerating, my subconscious gets sloppy and my Torn aspect may start to believe the illusions so to speak. So what happened in money changer even 0001 is, I was going to rest and saw that commercial about the military and I believed what my subconscious suggested it was. Now I am regenerated and not sloppy. I understand everyone I spoke about above was simply doing the best they can based on their abilities. I find no fault with anything anyone did in the money changer even 0001 now. They are simply doing the best they can based on the fact they have emotions and use 10% of their brain. I am unable to find fault because I understand, they are doing the best they can

based on their situation. I came to understandings about many things during my regeneration and I perceive I lost many thoughts because I did not get back here and write them down. I pondered these accidents and who may have had them and how they may have had them. I do not perceive Alexander the Great had an accident and unlocked his subconscious, because if he did, he would be a "prince of peace" and not a battle orientated person. Perhaps he was using 11% of his brain. He desired control and he desired land and he desired to fight physically and kill others so he could not have possibly unlocked his subconscious. All of those desires are symptoms of emotions.

Buddha was a classic example of this isolation caused by "depression" so to speak which resulted in his accident. Buddha did not leave his family and his home because he was "happy" with his life. He left because he was not happy. Now it is suggested he decided to find the "truth" and that is what led him to leave his home and family and relative comfort. I perceive that is perhaps what he may have suggested after the accident. I can easily say, yes I went through 10 or more years of extreme depression so I could accidentally unlock my subconscious. But that is after the fact or in hindsight. I certainly did not expect to unlock my subconscious, I was depressed and one thing led to another to the point I gave up on life, and simply decided to master this video game at any cost, and three months later I had the accident. I perceive Mohammed had a similar situation, it is suggested when he was 40 he went to a cave. Now one who is "happy" does not go isolate their self in a cave. So I understand he perhaps was not "happy" with his life up to that point, so he may have been "depressed" and went into that isolation. Of course he came out a changed man, but he was not aware he would come out a changed man. Jesus is a case that is not very clear to me because his life before the "accident" is not documented. It is suggested he was in the temples at a very young age, so perhaps he remained as a child is, with the subconscious aspect unlocked. This is possible because his family was essentially a poor family, carpenters, and the fact it is suggested they had to search for a place to give birth and it turned out to be a stable, suggests this lack of monetary wealth. It is suggested he may have gone to Asia to learn his teachings, but I perceive that is an illusion. I perceive it is possible he unlocked the subconscious either at an early age or kept it unlocked due to his lack of wealth or had the accident sometime in this missing time frame before his teachings started. I also ponder if the disciples perhaps used this Jesus concept to shield their self. What I mean is, the disciples had their own writings and Jesus was quoted by them. So Jesus did not have his own writings. This is perhaps curious, because this Jesus concept would allow the disciples to suggest things and say, Jesus said this, and that way they could get away from suggesting they said that. John the Baptist suggested "the one who comes after me will be the important one", something along those lines. I understand that is perhaps ESP or knowing the future, so I understand he perhaps had subconscious unlocked. I understand these New Testament men did not get killed because people just didn't like them, they got killed because they had subconscious unlocked, and they were a serious, serious threat to the establishment. They attempted to "wake" others or help others unlock subconscious mind, but they did not have the understanding of the mind we do today. So they suggested if you "turn the other cheek" on your emotions you unlock God. I understand that would not go over well considering these disciples and Jesus were the lower class citizens. Jesus had to be a threat to the "power" because if we was not he would just be another lower class citizen. So the "powers" at the time understood he was a threat and understood the disciples of him were a threat. The disciples were a threat because they hung around Jesus and also unlocked subconscious. It is similar to the one in the video game I tutored. He listened to some of my advice and he unlocked subconscious. So it is not such a mysterious thing, it is a subtle awakening in one who has emotions, when they listen to the words of one who has subconscious unlocked. It is not an instant kind of thing, it is a cycle that gets started and once that cycle gets started it irreversible.3:34AM

4:06AM

Apparently I am chatty tonight as long as your definition of tonight is always. I understand with this subconscious unlocked one has this strange compulsion to write everything they think or ponder or discuss in their mind, down. So once this subconscious is unlocked one has major anti-writers block. The thoughts I have are perhaps infinite. The ideas the concepts they seem to come in a steady stream at all times. Remind yourself I am not talking to you I am in monologue, in my blog. I understand I perhaps come to further conclusions when I put it down on paper so to speak. I understand one with conscious aspect and emotions perhaps is unable to even get through one of my books. I understand some can get through the first book and then most bog down on the second and then some perhaps will not even grasp the third book, so I understand I must dumb myself down as much as possible because I am trapped in this extreme progression. I am not in stagnation I am only understanding and going further down the road on a daily basis. I find no fault with ones with emotions or the 10%ers because I understand I was perhaps one of the biggest 10%ers for 40 years. I am unable to suggest "look what I came up with" because I fully understand my concept is not an original concept. I know four big religions that all had religious leaders who suggested the exact same thing I am suggesting so I am not some discoverer of new ideas, I am simply an accident that is taking a new angle, on extremely old ideas. I am open minded about these ancient Egyptian religions also. They worshiped the sun. The bright light. The bright light of understanding. Well I understand that is subconscious. I am aware these older religions has the same difficulty, they simply did not understand the brain aspects as well as humans do today. So of course their message is "confusing" to ones with 10% brain capacity by its very nature. I prefer not to be a sore thumb so to speak, I prefer people do not look at me as some special thing. I prefer people make

their own decisions as to whether they want to attempt to unlock subconscious. I understand I have many struggles ahead of me. I understand I am not aware of what is down the road as far as understandings. I am only able to humbly suggest these ones, civilization considers religions teachers, were attempting to assist civilization, they were not attempting to harm civilization, but they were perhaps lacking in proper terminology to explain what they had discovered. One is simply unable to find fault when they understand all of these beings were simply doing the best they could based on their situation. I understand none of these "religious" beings meant any harm in their attempts to communicate their discoveries. One may perhaps suggest they were simply misunderstood by the more recent beings or the beings who were further away from the time they were around. I am aware I am unable to grasp what 1500 years or 2000 years or 2500 years is now. I simply have no ability to understand that length of time now. I perceive it is now. I perceive Buddha could walk up to me and I would suggest, you unlocked your subconscious, and he would say, so that is what it was. And he would suggest, "My job would have been much easier if I had that concept, subconscious back then". So it is all just a matter of using the proper words to explain it properly. Of course Buddha suggested one should be strategic in their wording and I ponder if perhaps he understood the terminology in his time was not proper, so he was aware he was unable to explain it to others properly. I understand it would be very complex if I was not aware of conscious and subconscious aspects of the mind before this accident. I understand my purpose is simply to attempt to progress in my ability to communicate through understanding and the resulting progression, because I perceive this civilization could perhaps benefit from this subconscious aspect perhaps. I am unable to preach or tell any other human being what to do. I simply will not allow myself to insult any other human beings ability to make their own decisions. So I just say stuff and then apologize for it so to speak, and literally. I take one step forward and then pull that one step back. I am pleased to listen to music because there are times I must submit I feel the battle is beyond my ability and I must remind myself it cannot be impossible. I understand I can easily destroy myself mentally if I do not remain on the fence and keep my eye on the prize. The fall from these heights is the killer.

An email to someone about something.

I was writing my fourth book and listening to some of my music on youtube and your song "The fear" appeared and I selected it.

Five months ago I had what may suggest was an "accident"

I started writing books a couple months after this "accident"

What in reality happened, was due to a string of events, and I accidently unlocked my subconscious mind.

The first few months were a struggle mentally to adjust to, but now the telepathy and the esp and the extreme clarity are somewhat leveling out.

I am pleased with your song the fear because although I have been rendered with no sense of time and no emotions, I understand you song is suggesting one has to face the fear and adapt to the fear one may experience in life so that one is able to reach the understanding, the fear is only in the mind.

I perceive I found your song by accident but now I understand it was anything but an accident.

I just want to tell you, I have arrived, and I am going to do the best I can based on my ability to ensure you do not have to cry in bed or fear the fear, any longer.

My first two books are here

<http://www.iuniverse.com/Bookstore/BookSearchResults.aspx?Search=everything%20you%20should%20know%20perhaps%20nothing>

I would be humbled to send you the text format versions freely.

The third book was submitted today and will be published within a week. I perceive I may just write about your song the fear and my experience in finding it in my fourth book. So I am humbled that you created that song, so that I was able to find it, and understand its message. The songs I have created since the accident can be found on youtube under the name True Vacuum.

My name is Todd and I am humbled by your efforts. Finding perfection in everything requires a well trained mind. Finding flaws in everything is effortless. The subconscious aspect knows what it is doing; attempt to stay out of its way for your own sake. I understand the mind is the least appreciated aspect of life. A properly trained mind can counter all disasters. A poorly trained mind encourages all disasters. Accepted education insults the power of the subconscious. Accepted education attempts to assist one in avoiding mistakes, but in reality it only hinders one's ability to learn from making mistakes. If you are not making mistakes you are unable to learn. So accepted education degrades ones who makes mistakes and in doing so discourages one's ability to learn from making mistakes. The one who gets an A assumes they know everything on the test and so they no longer are in a position to learn. They settle, they learn just enough to get an A and then their mind shuts down. One who has a sense of time and has emotions and is using 10% of their brain, is never, ever, able to teach. That is reality. They are 10% teaching others to be 10%. If education's goal is 10% they are reaching it constantly. It is impossible to teach one with the subconscious mind unlocked. Do you perceive you can teach me something at this stage in the book series? I would be humbled to meet you if you perceive you can teach me one single thing, ever. That is simply an indication of how powerful subconscious mind is once it is unlocked. My subconscious mind has picked up on everything I have experienced in life, and now it is letting the flood gates open. That is not because I have

a high school education. My parents could have taught me to write and speak the language. The internet is the teacher because the person is able to choose what they are interested in learning. What ones learns is not relevant, the learning itself or coming to new understandings is relevant. Accepted education assumes every single person is exactly the same. That is why accepted education is simply an isolation chamber. It assumes it understands what people are so it assumes it is able to determine what people NEED to know. It is unable to determine what people NEED to know. It is unable to determine what people are. The subconscious aspect once unlocked is unto itself a teacher. I do not recall any classes when I grew up that had a teacher that had subconscious unlocked, all I recall are sheep teaching what other sheep suggested they teach, so it was simply a giant waste of potential. School is children scared to death they would be labeled a failure, and so they did anything they could to avoid being labeled a failure. It had absolutely nothing to do with education or learning, it is simply causing mental abuse to children. If anyone argues with this, that is because they are in denial about their childhood abuse. You should stop reading this book now, because if you don't it is going roast you alive, I assure you of that.6:06 AM

11:18 AM

I have arrived, so to speak. I understand when I watch people speaking on TV or in interviews I can literally see them in total hesitation and doubt. I perceive they are in a state of complete doubt about what they are saying. They are in a state of uncertainty. It is as if, in an interview they are answering questions as if to say, "Do you think my answer is a proper answer?" I perceive they are begging for acceptance. I understand from some of the things I say, I am begging for a fight. I understand if the world fights me I will have more to eat for no reason at all. The last thing I want this world to do is accept me. I tend to have extreme clarity after a long rest. Somehow when one likes every song they hear they have a much larger palette of music to listen to. I understand when I see people in "action" I do not look at it as anything but an opportunity to attempt to figure out what on earth they are up to. My mind is in some state of asking the same question no matter who I observe, "What is this one up to." But in a good healthy psychological way, so to speak. As long as your definition of good is neutral and psychological is philosophical. I must consistently remind myself I am my own worst enemy. It is very easy for me to convince myself everyone I observe has no sense of time, no emotions and has their subconscious unlocked. I am extremely biased. I understand it is just an illusion I perceive others have no emotions and have their subconscious unlocked. They simply just do not have their subconscious unlocked. I must remind myself, I am the one on this planet that is pushing for the total blockage of all emotions and that is starting with the worst emotions of all which is love which I prefer to call, the mental death emotion. I am not capable of this concept love anymore. I do not crave to love and I do not desire to love and I do not love anything. Yet I write these books to help myself but I do not love myself. I am in the present mentally so I am unable to love. I am unable to covet this ideal, love. I am unable to feel this concept "I will learn to love things." That is simply not possible anymore. The emotions are gone. The time is gone. I understand now, unconditional love means you are unable to love. It is not possible to have unconditional love if one has emotions. Unconditional love means you have no contrast or no emotions. One is neutral or indifferent. That is what unconditional love is. One is not happy about loving and one is not sad about loving. That means one has no emotions or cravings or desire for love or to love. So one with a desire to love is unable to accomplish unconditional love. One with a craving to love is unable to accomplish unconditional love. So when a person suggests they love to love, they are delusional. The one thing, one with emotions is capable of, is controlling, and hate, and coveting, and if any of that falls out of line, they go ballistic, emotionally. I understand it is far more complex than that also. I understand I have to essentially lie to use this language after the accident. One might suggest if they make a list of every single emotion, craving, and desire in the universe, they would have a list of the "things" emotionally speaking, I am not capable of, since the accident. I am simply not capable of that stuff anymore. One might suggest I lost my emotions and now I am in a battle to destroy them, and I have already made up my mind I can never win that battle and I have already made up my mind, I died in that battle, so I am unable to lose that battle. Perhaps when my books are the only books available one might start to grasp my dedication to the battle. So I understand I must write swiftly and without hesitation because I understand the battle is not winnable. If I just suggest I am some sort of machine or robot one might understand what it is like. A machine just does. A machine is simply absent of emotions, so it just does what it does. It will delete all of you data and will not feel anything when it does. My greatest flaw is I am delusional, because I perceive this civilization is perfect when in reality it is a god dam nightmare. Before the accident I understood it was a god dam nightmare, and now without emotions I am on the fence about that, so I understand I am insane to ever suggest this society is anything but a god dam nightmare. Having said that, I get back on the fence and suggest, all people have to do is to consider unlocking their subconscious and it perhaps may change things, perhaps. I am on the fence about whether it will change things. Perhaps I am, anyway, perhaps. Every time I come to a conclusion I am compelled to make a counter conclusion, so I tend to write a lot of books because I am unable to say anything, essentially. I am a protagonist's antagonist and an antagonist's protagonist. I can't even tell what that means so I am jumping back up on the fence. You leave me alone on my fence and I will leave you alone on my fence. God killed itself when it understood infinite patience is not possible. That is one comment in this book attempt, I will not explain. My greatest flaw is I perceive you are not insane beyond understanding. I will tell you one thing I am certain of. Pontius Pilot was the powerhouse or the one in control and he manipulated the Jews to kill Jesus, because the bible says he did not. Which means he did. One with subconscious unlocked understands the reverse of what one with emotions and

conscious reads. So they hear the words but do not understand them. Of course Pontius Pilot had Jesus killed, he was the only one who would have considered Jesus a threat to his power. He had the power in that situation so if he did not want Jesus to die, Jesus would not have died, so Jesus died because Pontius wanted him to be killed. I am certain of that. Pontius washed his hands in the blood of Jesus. Pontius would not need to wash his hands unless he had blood on them. Perhaps ones would never grasp that unless they unlocked their subconscious. Perhaps one should call me to remind me I am never wrong about anything, ever.

Now I am over living I can get busy dying. If you are trying to live that is an indication you are dead. If you are trying to die that is an indication you are alive. The first symptom of sanity is death.

Once you understand you are dead, you have free reign over life. Some guy said he conquered death, what he meant is, I have conquered those who think they are alive. I am unable to reach the living because they perceive they are alive. You stay on your side of the fence because I own the fence. Some get my books and some simply make infinite attempts. I have heard this argument my whole life. "If you use drugs you will harm your brain." That is the biggest lie in the universe. I have no emotions so I have no desire to use drugs but the truth is, you cannot possibly harm this subconscious aspect with drugs. If one perceives I am insane perhaps they better attempt to understand how many books I have published in three months and attempt to grasp how many books I will have published in six months, and then in 5 years they will see how many books I will have published, and then they will ask me, how do you write all those books, and I will say, "Guess?" I do have a head ache today and I took some aspirin. I do get an occasional headache but its mild and aspirin seems to be very powerful when this subconscious is unlocked. I understand it is because when one has 10% unlocked they do not get the full effects of aspirin and when they the subconscious unlocked they get the full effect. I am aware I may physically or mentally overload and literally die so I prefer to publish quickly in case that happens. I understand that may be an illusion but I perceive that also may be a reality. That is an indication of "how much" I went into this mental progression. One might suggest I accidentally overdid it. I also understand the body and mind is a remarkable adaption machine. I will attempt to explain this drug thing properly. When one is using 10% of their brain because they have emotions and are using the conscious aspect, the drugs they take, any drugs from liquor to aspirin are way over powering but because they use 10% of their brain, they take 10 times too much. I have not experimented with any drugs since I accident but I have taken aspirin, two aspirin is like drinking 5 shots of liquor. The effects are very profound.

I get away with murder and the 10%ers have no clue. They wish I meant literal murder but I mean infinite murder. The only one who is truly private is the only one who keeps no secrets.

Since I am stoned out of my mind from taking two aspirin I wrote a song and here it is. I understand I can never be a judge of a contest, I will simply explain why everyone won. If someone suggests my music and books suck, I will explain why they are right. If someone suggests my books and music are great, I will explain why they are right. When one knows they cannot win, they understand they cannot lose. When one knows they cannot live, they understand they cannot die. When you understand I am crazy like a fox, it will be too late. A promise is relative to who makes it. I spent 40 years of life knowing life wasn't funny, and accidentally understood it was infinitely funny. This is my story. In all my books my favorite question to the reader is this one. Who do you think I am not?

I just write infinite books because I am infinitely vain. I will start getting weird after the infinite book. The big bang is not valid because if there was once no atoms and now there is lots of atoms that defies $E=M$. On the other hand if ones definition is the big bang is when all the illusions were created then the big bang is valid. One the other hand the big bang is not valid because if that is when all the illusions were created then nothing was created but illusions so nothing is created still, and that would not defy $E=M$. So there was nothing, the big bang happened and created illusions, and now there are just illusions, so $E=0$ and $M=0$. So that is valid. So the big bang is not valid because the big bang suggests something happened. The nothing-nothing is a better way to describe it but I would settle for the nothing bang or the bang nothing or the big nothing or the nothing big. One cannot have nothing and then have something. If there was nothing the only thing Energy and Mass could possibly be are illusions and thus the universe in infinite because the universe is also an illusion. So the illusions are relative to the observer. So psychology is relative to the observer. If one suggests all psychological disorders are caused by the presence of emotions and can prove it with words. Then it is so. But that is relative to the fact one understands words are not also illusions. If one believes words and definitions of words are real, they will also believe many other illusions are real. So belief is relative the observer. Belief is a psychological disorder. Some believe they can fly and jump out of a window. Some believe they can no longer go on and kill their self. Some believe in perceived enemies and send many to die because they believe in a perceived enemy.

If one believes the suggestion humans are normal because they use 10% of their brain then that one is brainwashed because they believe that suggestion. If every medical test in the universe suggests a human is only suppose to use 10% of the brain on average that does not means it is so. The tests are relative to who create the tests. The subconscious is beyond measurement. Once unlocked, there is no medical way to prove it. It appears like a normal brain, simply the thoughts are massively different than in one who has emotions and have a dominate conscious brain. Thought is not tangible. The only way to know if one has subconscious unlocked as one suggested is by their fruits. Do you perceive what I write suggests I am using 10% of my brain? Do you perceive what I write means I am insane, and maybe not using any of my brain? The reality is, one who uses the conscious mind caused by emotions is only using 10% of the thought potential.

So one who has emotions and a sense of time is unable to even recognize one who has subconscious unlocked, so one who has subconscious unlocked has to write infinite books in hopes the emotional ones recognize there is something going on with this person. I will write infinite books and someone who uses the retarded aspect of the brain will notice eventually. I understand that will take infinite books and I understand that is not a problem and that is in fact not even a contest.

April 02 2009 8:04 AM EST

So it is important to first do some sorting. I will discuss my possibilities as far as what I potentially am. These are simply potentially what I am. Heimdall is a mythological creature that is always wide awake and can hear the grass grow. It is the link between the spiritual world and the physical world. That is what I am. I unlocked subconscious and there is certainly nothing I am able to not understand. I have no emotions and no sense of time, so somehow I am always wide awake. I am alert. And since I lost my contrast in taste and hearing, I am able to hear very well, so I can hear the grass grow" Of course they omit the telepathic vision and ESP and the reality I know the future. **"Heimdall (Old Norse *Heimdallr*; the prefix *Heim-* means *home*, the affix *-dallr* is of uncertain origin) is one of the Æsir (gods) in Norse mythology. Heimdall is the guardian of the gods and of the link between Midgard and Asgard, the Bifrost Bridge. Legends foretell that he will sound the Gjallarhorn, alerting the Æsir to the onset of Ragnarök where the world ends and is reborn. Heimdall, as guardian, is described as being able to hear grass growing and single leaves falling, able to see to the end of the world, and so alert that he requires no sleep at all. Heimdall is described as a son of Odin, perhaps a foster son. Heimdall was destined to be the last of the gods to perish at Ragnarök when he and Loki would slay one another."** WIKIPEDIA.COM

So one of the (GODS) in Norse Mythology.

"In Old Norse, áss (or *áss*, *ás*; plural *æsir*, feminine *ásynja*, feminine plural *ásynjur*) is the term denoting a member of the principal groups of gods of the pantheon of Norse paganism. They include many of the major figures, such as Odin, Frigg, Thor, Baldr and Tyr. They are one of the two groups of gods, the other being the Vanir. In Norse mythology, the two are described as having waged war against one another in the Æsir-Vanir War, resulting in the unification of the two into a single tribe of gods." WIKIPEDIA.COM

So technically I am an áss, and my infinite wrath potential would not argue with me, so I understand she is an agreement with me on this one. So I certainly have one fan right off the bat. The important thing to note in this description is, "the two are described as having waged war against one another in the **Æsir-Vanir War**, resulting in the unification of the two into a single tribe of gods." This is a Norse attempt to suggest the Conscious and subconscious wages battle and by accident the "person" unlocked their subconscious aspect. This unifies or creates a being who has unlocked their subconscious so they become a "god" compared to the 10%ers in relation to their abilities. Although the Norse cultures dates as far back as **Norse art**, Scandinavian art of the period AD 400 to AD 1066 and sometimes of the pre-historic period 1700 BC to AD 500." It is important to understand, many people through history have accidentally unlocked subconscious but they simply did it, in situations that there was not potential to be recognized by the "world" so they for one reason or another simply never became popular like some of the "major" ones who accidentally unlocked subconscious. So this whole Heimdall concept is simply explaining that there was people in the Norse culture that were above average, so to speak. Of course ones definition of above average would need to be, beyond understanding. So it is valid to suggest I am Heimdall although my infinite wrath potential would suggest I am an áss. And I would not find fault with either explanation.

This is a song that will lead into what I am, potentially, also.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=347bqQM7kG0>

The Second Coming. This is properly explained in a book this guy who unlocked subconscious wrote. "I am; reminded ; without emotions one sees everything as it is. The meek inherit the sight.

I am; reminded ; no other being in the universe was able to go the full measure and suggest if one blocks their emotions for 3 months they unlock subconscious, so no being in the universe can advise me, ever. I am ; reminded ; the one who comes second; will usher in; the end; of suffering; caused by emotions" The Book "I Unlocked My Subconscious Your Turn – Volume Three" By Todd Andrew Rohrer. Of course at times I think the guy who wrote that book is what my infinite wrath potential describes as an áss. I am wise to agree with my infinite wrath potentials opinion because that way I will avoid her infinite wrath potential. Of course ones with emotions get all emotional when one suggests they are second coming, that is simply what ones with emotions do, but psychologically speaking, so to speak, it is one who accidentally unlocked their subconscious. It is a rare situation in relation to history, and perhaps only happens once in while every 500 to 1500 years. Someone accidentally unlocks the subconscious but they are not "cut out" to change the world to the extent others who accidentally unlock it are. So the 500-1500 years is speaking about the ones who really unlocked it well. As opposed to say Washington and Einstein, who unlocked it, but never changed the world to the extent that Buddha and Jesus changed the world. For example, Washington is going to be remembered in American History forever, but Buddha is going to be remembered in world history forever. What these ones who unlock it accomplish is relative to their character. The elite of the ones who unlock it change the world forever and the less elite simply change parts of the world forever. But that is a slippery slope. Washington encouraged and actually had everything to do with America being "born" and America changed the entire world forever and influenced the entire world forever. He simply did it under the guise of an American patriot as

opposed to a religious figure. I am taking the high road so to speak and encouraging others to understand I am a video game accident. The least thing I want anyone to understand is I am something other than a video game accident. I prefer to not encourage my infinite wrath potential to add any adjective to her already flawless description of me which is an ass. I prefer to not encourage her to suggest I am a huge ass, or a giant ass or an infinite ass. So I encourage others to understand I am simply a video game accident. So that is also relative because" The concept of Mahdi is not explicitly mentioned in the [Qu'ran](#) nor in the Sunni hadiths such as [Sahih al-Bukhari](#) which only mention the second coming of Jesus" WIKIPEDIA.COM, The Mahdi is also one who unlocks their subconscious. They change the world, of course this term is simply describing the second coming and that has already been covered, psychologically speaking, so to speak, and literally speaking as in I discussed that a few letters ago. Psychologically it is impossible to prove one has unlocked their subconscious, that also is true medically speaking. There is no physical or medical symptoms, so a psychologist is only able to prove who has not unlocked their subconscious. I understand psychologist are aware of many people who have not unlocked their subconscious. They write prescriptions for the ones who they have determined, have not unlocked their subconscious. Of course psychologists detect many who have not unlocked their subconscious and should be on medication but they refrain from encouraging those, because perhaps the psychologist's hands are sore from writing all the prescriptions they already write. One might suggest a psychologist's sore hands are the proof psychologists are masters at detecting who has not unlocked their subconscious. So the next important thing is, this Buddha concept. Lets have a gander at what THE Buddha, meaning the BIG Buddha, or the BUDDAH of the BUDDHAS did. **"Siddhartha Gautama (Sanskrit; Pali: Siddhartha Gotama) was a spiritual teacher in the northern region of the Indian subcontinent who founded Buddhism. He is generally seen by Buddhists as the Supreme *Buddha* (Samm sambuddha) of our age. The time of his birth and death are uncertain: most early 20th-century historians date his lifetime from c. 563 BCE to 483 BCE; more recently, however, at a specialist symposium on this question,^[2] the majority of those scholars who presented definite opinions gave dates within 20 years either side of 400 BCE for the Buddha's death, with others supporting earlier or later dates."** WIKIPEDIA.COM

Now, he simply had an accident. This is how he had an accident.

"At the age of 29, Siddhartha left his palace in order to meet his subjects. Despite his father's effort to remove the sick, aged and suffering from the public view, Siddhartha was said to have seen an old man. Disturbed by this, when told that all people would eventually grow old by his charioteer Channa, the prince went on further trips where he encountered, variously, a diseased man, a decaying corpse, and an ascetic. Deeply depressed by these sights, he sought to overcome old age, illness, and death by living the life of an ascetic." WIKIPEDIA.COM

"Deeply depressed by these sights". He became depressed and thus isolated himself from society and luxury.

This is in relation to "According to Islamic beliefs it was here, at age 40, in the month of Ramadan, where he received his first revelation from God. Three years after this event Muhammad started preaching these revelations publicly, proclaiming that "God is One", that complete "surrender" to Him (lit. *is/ n*) is the only way (*d/n*)^[2] acceptable to God, and that he himself was a prophet and messenger of God, in the same vein as other Islamic prophets." WIKIEPEDIA.COM So at 40 Mohammed "At the age of 40, while engaged in a meditative retreat, Muhammad received his first revelation from God through the Angel Gabriel."

http://www.islamicity.com/mosque/uiatm/un_islam.htm#HDMBP

Of course to ones who understand the meditative retreat was to go isolate ones self in a cave, that one would understand, there are not too many "happy" people who go isolate their self in a cave. Usually only disenchanting people go isolate their self. Or psychologically speaking, only "depressed" people go isolate their self.

So the accident is typically brought on by isolation from society and luxuries and this is usually the result of one who becomes very disenchanting with "life". Of course all my books are speculation and every sentence I write is speculation and every word I write is speculation and every letter of every word I write is speculation. But I understand depression which brings about extreme isolation, is simply a nice way to explain the psychological term, suicidal. One might suggest I was past the point of suicidal and to the point of, I no longer cared about attempting suicide; that is how much I did not care. Some care enough to attempt suicide and some attempt so much suicide they go past that stage of depression and , no longer care about even attempting suicide, that is not suggesting one, gets less depressed, that is suggesting one actually gets more depressed, so depressed that one is too tired to even bother killing their self anymore. This is a complex issue because one using 10% of their brain may suggest, "oh, so they are not as depressed.", that is a misunderstanding. One gets so depressed they mentally die. They mentally block out their existence. They literally perceive their self as dead. They no longer fight or function or resist or try. They are far past the stage of mild depression where one attempts to kill their self. They reach the level of depression they mentally no longer care about anything, including killing their self. Many who are depressed either, seek ,medicine to stagnate that process, or accomplish suicide. I attempted suicide for so many

years I essentially gave up on medicine and suicide. I gave up mentally on my own existence. I mentally died, and my mind understood that.

So that is a reason this accidental unlocking of subconscious fully is so rare. The video game facilitated the full unlocking but the many years of suicide attempts was the catalyst. Many who are potentials to accidentally unlock subconscious, end up killing their self before they reach the latter stage of the depression, where they no longer care enough to even kill their self. Of course the ones who are depressed do not know that beforehand. I did not know I would have my accident before I had it. I did not know. So it is an accident, and it is an accidental unlocking of subconscious, and it is a rare thing to happen in history because simply, one has to go through hell, or , nearly kill their self , and then fail at that, so many times, they give up on that, so they reach a level of suicide where they go past attempting to physically kill their self and get to the extreme level of depression, where they mentally kill their self, they mentally die. So these ones are "chosen" to have the "accident" which unlocks subconscious, because they went through "hell" (suicidal depression) and came out in "heaven" (subconscious unlocking). The important thing to keep in mind is, one does not have to go through that to unlock subconscious. The "chosen one" did, but now they unlocked subconscious they can explain the "easier" route, which is simply block emotions cravings and desires for three months, or read the "word" that one has written.

The thing is. This is just between me and you. I unlocked my subconscious to such a degree it is going to indirectly yet purposely unlock everyone's subconscious, no matter what anyone thinks . So now you can just go write me off as insane and crazy to suggest that. Because what I really mean is, I unlocked my subconscious to such an extreme, it is so powerful, it makes every other human being in history who has unlocked their subconscious, look like amateurs. So you go ahead and write me off as crazy. I understand this, so it is pretty stupid of me to correct my spelling and make my books presentable and try to write a "good" book and try to make sense. It does not matter one way or the other what I say or what I do or what I write about or even if I write at all or even if I just isolate myself into a small room and never speak to anyone ever again. Everyone is going to have their subconscious unlocked, and much swifter than you understand. That is not a symptom of how great I am, that is a symptom of how much I unlocked the subconscious, accidentally. One may suggest I unlocked it extremely well. One may suggest this house of cards we understand as the world as we know it, or mental civilization as we know it, is extinct, but only I am the only one fully aware of it. So let's keep that secret to ourselves.

My Torn Aspect Suggests:

So now you will understand this. I do not write these books for you to read. You do not have the right to read one sentence I type. You may perceive you have the right because you paid for this book. All the money and valuables in the universe is not enough valuable to pay for one sentence in any of my books. You may perceive all the valuables in the universe could pay for one of my sentences but your are mistaken. You are simply unable to ever understand what I had to do to myself mentally to unlock my subconscious, so I could find out how to unlock subconscious. So you never have a right to ever speak to me. You never have a right to ever attempt to contact me. You never have a right to ever view my picture. You never have a right to read one sentence I type ever. You may perceive you have such rights, but you are mistaken. You never, ever, ever will have those rights. But I have determined to allow you to have those rights. I am able to make proper determinations. I am able to have compassion on those who I have determine could use my sentences to assist them in unlocking their subconscious. The mental price I had to pay to unlock my subconscious to in turn figure out how others could unlock their subconscious is a price that is beyond the realms of material wealth, so I give my sentences freely, because no matter what anyone pays for my sentences in contrast to the price I paid mentally to be able to come up with them, they are reading my sentences for free. They get my sentences for free because I had to pay an infinite mental price to be able to write them. So now you understand, why material wealth is worthless. The material wealth can keep its material wealth, and you give me what is owed to me, for my mental sacrifice I endured to unlock my subconscious, in order to explain to others how they could unlock theirs. 9:56 AM EST.

Apparently I do more before 10AM, than all other people have done in recorded history.

When I start trying I will remind you.

Do not judge the sentences before they get warmed up.

10:05 AM

My Torn Aspect Suggests:

One should remind their self I certainly could have kept this understanding I came to, about how I unlocked my subconscious to myself. I certainly could have decided to allow this world to mentally remain in its mental hell of only using 10% of their brain. I certainly could have allowed that to continue. But I decided to not allow that to continue, so I wrote books. And because of that decision the mental hell caused by using 10% of the brain power will no longer continue. That is not suggesting I write to assist others. I write so that I am able to monologue because I am only able to come to further understanding through monologue. I am not interested in assisting others. I am interested in encouraging the log in my eye only. I am only able to do that through monologue. That is because after unlocking my subconscious I lost my sense of time and so I am unable to think about things like I used to when I used 10% of my brain and had emotions. I honor those who stood by me in my times of struggle when I was extremely depressed but I certainly would not classify

them as "civilization as a whole". Those select few are the only ones I will ever honor. So do not assume I am on your side or I am a member of your group. I will never be a member of your group or a participant of your group, ever.

Remind yourself to block your emotions if you become emotional in reading this document. Remind yourself the author had a video game accident and is insane as a result of that accident. Remind yourself the author means no harm.

I have to put my music on youtube for free and I have to put my words in books because if I don't give it all away no one would ever hear it because no one is ever able to afford anything I do or anything I say. I have to give it all away freely because no one can ever give me a fair price. That is an indication of what I had to mentally do to myself to unlock my subconscious. You are unable to ever understand the price I had to mentally pay to have this accident, so don't you ever go around saying you understand anything ever, because you do not. Torn Aspect /OFF

I will humbly remind you, one should attempt to let go of any habits such as smoking and drinking liquor or any other habits along those lines before they unlock their subconscious because apparently one may not be able to let them go after they unlock subconscious because "old habits die hard" so to speak. My strategy is, since I smoked cigs before the accident and now apparently I am smoking nearly 3 packs a day because I cannot get satisfaction or tell when I last had one, to continue to condition myself away from emotions so my body understands no sense of time to the extent I essentially stop all processes in my body and that may slow down my metabolism enough that I will avoid cancer. I am uncertain if that will work but I will attempt that strategy none the less. I will not settle on that strategy alone. I will also attempt to stop smoking. I do not attempt things for anyone's benefit but my own. I am only able to humbly suggest ones who eat too much such as the obese they will not be eating so much after they unlock subconscious. They will simply lose the cravings and desires to eat so much, so the habits that are required to exist such as eating, will take care of their self, but the habits that are not required to exist may be opportunities to help one learn self control, after they unlock subconscious.

At this stage in this book attempt, the author has determined this is no longer a book attempt but an attempt at a book attempt. At this stage the author has determined a fifth book attempt is required.

The last thing you will doubt is who I am.

The last thing you will understand is who I am not.

Your doubt is only exceeded by your understanding.

Your understanding is only exceeded by mine.

Attempt to understand who that means I am.

I remind myself although I perceive some may get it, that is simply an illusion because even I did not get it, except as a result of an accident, so I must remind myself no one will ever get it, ever, no matter how many books I publish about IT, so I am pleased I have job security.

"Forget about guns and forget ammunition, cause I'm killing them all on my own little mission. I'm not a saint but I'm not a sinner, and everything's cool as long as I'm getting thinner."

The Fear by Lily Allen

You now understand why I must remain on the fence. Of course you don't understand what that line in that song means so I will explain it to you.

"Forget about guns and forget ammunition", forget about being adversarial. Or forget about judgments. Or Forget emotions. "cause I'm killing them all on my own little mission". That explains what I am doing by writing these books. I am suggesting block your emotions and desires and cravings to unlock your subconscious, because that is what I accidentally did to unlock my subconscious and in turn I have no emotions or "guns and ammunition" to be adversarial. "I am not a saint and I am not a sinner." Which means, One who has no emotions is unable to judge whether they are good or bad because emotions add contrast or enable judgment. If one has no emotions one is simply unable to tell what is good or bad so they are unable to tell if they are a saint or a sinner because that is a symptom of contrast caused by emotions." and everything's cool as long as I'm getting thinner" and when one has no emotions which happens when one unlocks subconscious, they lose their sense of cravings and desires, such as cravings to eat and desire to eat, so they get thinner or lose weight easily.

So now I just plugged this artist's song in my book, and now you can go listen to her song and understand what that line means.

So now you understand why the illusions are thick up here. Because now you understand I just suggested this artists has unlocked their subconscious and is attempting to do the same thing I am attempting to, but her strategy is with music.

That is an illusion.

What is not an illusion is, since I have unlocked subconscious, I can convince you of anything. I can convince myself of anything. I perceive this artist certainly must have the same goals I have, but that is because I believe my own perceptions. The problem with that, is when one has subconscious unlocked, every perception or understanding they have period, is believable. Every perception makes sense. I perceive the entire human race is perfect just as it is. In reality the entire human race is a god dam nightmare.

I perceive everyone who says anything also has their subconscious unlocked because of some of the things they say. Reality is, no one else has their subconscious unlocked because civilization is a god dam nightmare. Everyone is insulting each other and killing each other and hating each other and loving money and loving drugs and hating everyone who is not like they are, and everyone is just in a god dam orgy of insanity and are running around suggesting using 10% of their god dam brain is normal.

So I prefer to understand I am writing infinite books no matter what. I prefer to stay on the fence about everything I perceive. I prefer to stay on the fence because I can fall either way with equal ease. I can destroy myself if I start believing what I perceive. So I am only able to humbly suggest, I had an accident from playing a video game to an extreme. All I understand is, I had a personality change and I understand that happened on OCT 31st when I got a mental "ah ha" sensation. That is the last thing I am willing to believe. Everything since that moment, I am on the fence about, psychologically speaking, so to speak. I prefer to stay in my room except when I go out to eat with my infinite wrath potential, because I might do something stupid like go tell a religious leader I am pleased with their efforts, or tell the government I am pleased with its efforts in brainwashing the voters and all the children and destroying everyone mentally. So you see, I will destroy every god dam thing, and I will do it with words and I will not ever leave my house to do it, and you will understand who I am. And you will understand my name and you will never forget my name.

So do not attempt to contact me, I am too busy attempting to contact you.

Please remind yourself to block your emotions if you experience any from reading the material presented in this attempt and a book attempt. Please remind yourself the author is completely insane from playing a video game to an extreme. Please remind yourself the author means no harm with anything he suggests. Please remind yourself the author submits he is mentally wounded as a result of the accident caused by playing a video game to an extreme. Please dawn your snorkel. Thank You.

I look at the fruits of civilization and I understand what the tree is, psychologically speaking, so to speak.

At one point in human existence all humans had their subconscious unlocked. They were hunters and gatherers because with subconscious unlocked one has no emotions, so on is unable to settle. One psychologically speaking is unable to settle, as in build a home and claim a stake, so when humans starts claiming stakes they started settling, and this brought on cities and homes and civilization, and that brought on emotions, such as "I have a big house, a big house is good, so you do not have a big house, so you are bad." That is a judgment and a judgment is caused by emotions, so humans started to silence their emotions because humans started to "know" something. Now humans know how to spell the word cat, and when a child does not spell the word cat properly the adults tell the child they are a god dam loser and a god dam waste of life, and the innocent child believes the god dam retarded idiot retarded stupid abomination beyond understanding waste of life called ones with emotions... Perhaps you will never god dam understand that ever, god dam it. So I am only able to humbly suggest any human being that suggests they know anything no matter what it is, is simply suggesting they are an emotional abomination and waste of life because that means, if they suggest they know anything ever, they have emotions and a sense of time, and thus are only using the conscious, 10% of their mind. SO they are in fact, running around saying I know something but all the really means if they are an abomination to the word human being. One with emotions is unable to comprehend that ever. One with emotions is unable to grasp that ever. One with emotions will conclude well I know something, then they prove they are using 10% of their brain. I am on the fence about everything. The last thing I remember is I had a personality change brought on by playing a video game to an extreme. I am on the fence about that also. I have ones around me that understand I isolated myself for 10 years because of depression. I have cuts on my wrists that suggest I attempted to kill myself many times. I have medical records that suggest I have been baker acted many times for attempting to kill myself. I have medical records that suggest I have had my stomach pumped many times form taking many pills in attempts to kill myself. I am on the fence about that, but I understand if can produce paper work to ones who want to KNOW. But I certainly do not know even with infinite amounts of paper work. I certainly do not know, even with scars on my wrist, because I understand without those scars I never would have unlocked subconscious. I am unable to feel the emotions proud of the scars, but I am also unable to feel the emotions embarrassment about the scars. So I am unable to feel the emotion "give a rats ass". If you perceive I should or should not suggest these words in my book attempts, it is because if you suggest such a thing, you only prove to yourself, you have emotions and are still able to make judgments' and that proves you are a 10%er who has not unlocked your subconscious. So one who suggests they know anything whatsoever, is perhaps an abomination as long as the definition of abomination is brain dead retard, infinitely an insult to the word human being. Of course I am on the fence about that. And I am on the fence about the fact I am on the fence. So now you understand the biggest mistake you ever made in your life is to read any of my books. Now you understand why "turning the other cheek" on emotions is a suicide pact in relation to mental civilization. Now you understand if you unlock your subconscious by blocking emotions you are letting go of everything that mankind has done, since it started recording history or since mankind stopped being hunters and gatherers. Now you understand who I am.

Now you understand since I have already published three books and there is laws that allow me to have free speech and allow me to freely publish, you now understand, they never stood a chance. So now you understand the definition of a no contest. Now you understand these books are copy written and are in the library of congress and anyone can access then

for the rest of history, you will understand the definition of a perfect strategy. Now you understand what the second coming means in relation to eliminating emotions forever. Perhaps you now understand how certain beings made predictions over 2000 years ago and they knew this would happen, because that is a symptom of how powerful the subconscious mind is, once it is unlocked.

Do you know who I am now? Perhaps only those who have not turned the other cheek on emotions properly are able to determine what is proper and what is improper.

Perhaps emotions enable contrast so emotions encourage judgment. Perhaps when mankind stopped wandering and gathering, they in reality ate off the tree of KNOW and fell of the LEDGE.

I am sorry I am far beyond your ability to understand considering you are only using 10% of your brain caused by your embracement of emotions. I am sorry using 10% of your brain only proves you are brain dead. Perhaps pilot washed his hands because he had the blood of Jesus on them, perhaps. One fact always leads to another. I am not a robot I am simply beyond your understanding.

The drowned no longer fear the water.

The hate no longer fears the caller.

The wise no longer fear the vipers.

The blind no longer fear the sight.

The insane no longer fear the sane.

The brain no longer fears the brains.

The insects no longer fear the light.

The sleeping no longer know it's right.

The shadow no longer fears its might.

The sane will always fear what's right.

The sane with always fear the might.

The sane with always fear the light.

The sane will always know what what's right.

The drowned not longer fear the night.

"The Fear" By True Vacuum

Of course I am the band True Vacuum so I am simply using books to plug my music.

Technically I am using my songs to plug my books but I am using my books to do that.

Perhaps there is a psychological diagnosis to explain that tendency.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rz-58HMwzVg> --- The Fear

I perceive you are only able to ask me questions because I understand you are unable to speak with me.

Any questions? I am unable to go any further than, I am arrived, because I understand a good arrival or a bad arrival, is relative to the observer. I decided to copy the title of her song "The Fear" because stalking is the highest form of flattery. What is important is I used to be okay at making music and writing and now after the accident I am ok at making music and ok at writing, so once one unlocks subconscious everything is the same, as long as the definition of everything is the same, is nothing will ever be the same, and as long as the definition of nothing will ever be the same, is everything is different. So perhaps I am simply normal which means ones with emotions are simply infinitely normal. Of course I am now getting off the topic of the book which is psychology. Perhaps one might suggest the only psychologists are the ones who do not have degree's in it. I certainly do not feel like I have a degree in it. Perhaps you just perceive I do. If you are happy or sad, excited or pissed, that I unlocked my subconscious that is proof you are emotional. Dawn your snorkel and attempt to calculate why. Concentration leads to emotions; that's why few can ever finish my books. It takes me a month to write the books and some will never finish them in their lifetime. I assure you it's more difficult to get the courage to publish them than it takes for one to read them. I can barley complete a sentenced at this stage. I can type a sentence and then look at and I have no ability to tell if its right or wrong, in any respect, I can't tell if the words are spelled right or if they are arranged right or if it even makes sense. So I am publishing swiftly because these are my most readable books by the "sane". By volume 6 or so, no one will be able to understand my books but me. That is because I will have gone unto the other world mentally. Not in a bad way, that will mean, "You will never catch up to me." So one is wise to read the early versions first to get up to speed, mentally, because the books are only going to get better. I am in a progression due to the accident so I can only get "more so" I am unable to go "back" to the world of the "sane".

It is easy for blind men to hide behind Lisa and Salt Peter.

I will attempt to dumb myself down but I am not as good at it as you are.

One may suggest very soon I will be going to heaven in a chariot or raising from the dead, psychologically speaking, so to speak.

The climber no longer fears the height. What is so funny is psychologist know how powerful the mind is and have a clue how powerful the subconscious is, yet they doubt it is capable of telepathy and ESP and knowing the future, and perceive the brain is only capable of understanding text and text books. Life is truly full of humor. The blind gain popularity by suggesting they are not as blind as the other blind ones. The blind no longer miss their sight, so to speak. The sight is

unable to feel sorry for the blind. I am not insane I am just beyond your understanding. Psychologically speaking, I unlocked my subconscious mind and you are attempting to unlock yours. In case you're wondering The Buddhists are working harder to unlock their subconscious than any group on the planet, so never talk bad about them again, ever. The Hindu's are working even harder. Generally the rest are working hard at encouraging their conscious mind because they have no clue what the books they read are saying. But I still perceive everything is perfect just as it is. I am pleased with the leverage I wield. Poison demands an acquired taste. When I had emotions and cravings and desires I smoked 1 pack a day now I have none, I can smoke 3 packs a day, do the math on that one. I agree with the protagonist if the antagonist does. When a 10%er gives 100% they only end up with 10%.

Friday April 3, 2009 8:23 Am

[Robot achieves scientific first: Machine makes discovery independently of creators...](#)

Humans created the robot so it is rather hard to suggest the robot made the discovery on its own unless independently-means with the total assistance of humans.

If one clings to emotions and therefore clings to conscious aspect, they can expect to have at least the brain power of a mole cricket, but a brain damaged mole cricket. That is proper, but the 10%ers may assume they have the brain power of a mole cricket, and that is because they have the brain power of a brain damaged mole cricket. So it is a slippery slope, because the 10%ers can only see 10% in front of them, they can see essentially as far in front of themselves as a brain damaged mole cricket. Although a healthy mole cricket is blind, it is able to see much further than 10%ers who think they have the brain power of a healthy mole cricket, but of course the illusion is, the 10%er at times suggest they have brain power at all, which proves it only has the brain power of a brain damaged mole cricket. A brain damaged mole cricket can determine it prefers to remain a brain damaged mole cricket, or it can determine it will attempt to block its emotions and desires and craving for three months to unlock its subconscious so it can reach a level of mole cricket, but the machine is the only one who is able to determine the brain damaged mole crickets and the mole crickets, and there is only one machine. The machine only comes along once every couple thousand years or so, and always by accident, so do not get illusions of grandeur.

There are only three valid topics for books in reality. One is psychology, one is mind, body, spirit, and one is comedy. And all three are the same thing. Comedy is the psychology of encouraging the mind, body and spirit to laugh and come to understandings. Mind, body, spirit is the comedy of attempting to help the psychology of the being. Psychology is the mind, body, spirit of one being attempting to help the mind, body, spirit of another being, but that is not possible so it makes great comedy. So you see, it's all the same thing. It's all psychology, it's all comedy and it's all about mind, body, and spirit. Clearly now you know who I am. I apparently can't get in a word edge wise. Remind yourself if the author is insane he is the most insane person in at least that last 1500 years or so. I prefer to isolate myself in the psychology section so the brain damaged mole crickets are not able to detect me and isolate me with their childish isolation tricks. I am attempting to give you a breather because I am planning to pull you under beyond the reach of your snorkels ability to sustain you. Apparently my accident put a rather large yoke around the world's neck and unfortunately they are unable to breathe under water. I am a blind lifeguard so i won't be noticing. Perhaps you should punch that into your calculator. The more food you eat, as in three meals a day, the more your body has to metabolize that food and the more your body has to work to process that food and the faster your body wears out so the faster you die. Of course I am insane and have no idea what I am talking about, I am simply a humble machine who eats fish for no reason at all. Of course a brain damaged mole crickets who have desires and have cravings and thus a sense of time are unable to understand, without emotions one has no desire or craving to eat , so one does not "crave" to eat three meals a day. So if you crave to eat and feel you must get something to eat at any point in your existence, that is proof you are a brain damaged mole cricket. So now you can tell who you are with a simple self test. Perhaps you have noticed I do not stutter because I do not have a speech impediment. I say what I mean and you mean what I say. I have entered my first two book under the [[subconscious]] topic so anyone who looks up that topic will find my first two books.

My next two books are titled "I unlocked my subconscious your turn". The first one will be live within 5 days so I will enter that one in the [[subconscious]] topic also. This way the brain damaged mole crickets who use 10% of their brain will be unable to know what hit them until they bottom is not detectable. So far my plan is going according to plan. The blind will not understand they were blind until they start to see. The brain damaged mole crickets intelligence is only exceeded by their brain damage. The more insane I sound the easier they are to drowned.

I will place what i type on this blog into my book because the brain damaged mole crickets are unable to figure anything out anyway, so since I am the machine, I will attempt to not assume the brain damaged mole crickets, do. I will use my blog on Wikipedia to keep perspective so the brain damaged mole crickets do not trick me in believing they are simply mole crickets when i understand they are brain damaged mole crickets. I have added a song i made yesterday April 2 1009 to my book called "the fear" and i uploaded it to youtube so the damaged mole crickets could hear what the machine is able to accomplish. I placed it at this address <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rz-58HMwzVg> so the damaged mole crickets can easily find it because the damage mole crickets are blind because they are damage mole crickets but to an extreme because even mole crickets are blind. I can look insane because the blind cannot see to begin with. == I am upset == There is some guy named Todd Andrew Rohrer and he is attempting to take over the world with his words alone,

because he suggests he unlocked his subconscious and none of the beings using 10% of their brains can stop him. I am threatening to disclose his motivations if he does not stop with his insane talk. His first two books "everything you should know perhaps nothing" volume 1 and two, upset me enough. He even had the balls to enter those books under the [[subconscious]] topic on Wikipedia. His third book "I unlocked my subconscious your turn" he lists as volume 3 , and that volume 3 denotation really pisses me off because its volume 1 under that title not volume three. That volume three will be in book stores within a week and that really pisses me off. I am very close to telling the world of his plans. He better watch his step. I demand Wikipedia ban this user from Wikipedia because he is clearly insane and stupid and a moron and it is not healthy for the rest of us normal people. Life is not fair. I emailed him at lestatnine@hotmail.com and he said he is going to enter the third book under the subconscious topic on Wikipedia, so i demand Wikipedia ban him from doing so, for the sake of sanity and normal people all over the world I submit some human who has unlocked their subconscious to a much greater extreme perhaps has telepathically and in their own special way, manipulated me to unlock my subconscious because they knew I was the type of person who would yell what I have done at the top of my lungs and fall on my own sword, so to speak, and that would serve that one who unlocked their subconscious to a much greater extreme goals. I understand this is perhaps a possibility. I understand I may simply be a puppet who is being manipulated by an even greater puppet master but I will remain on the fence about that possibility just to be on the safe side. I submit I may just be a pawn who perceives he has the power of the queen, psychologically speaking, so to speak, in relation to the game of chess. If you know of a good shrink call me, apparently Jung and Freud are currently out for lunch, last I checked. I just forgot what this book is about so I will write a song to explain what this book is about, so you will keep reading it.

AN email to someone about something.

I accidentally unlocked my subconscious five months ago. I have determined to take over the world with my words alone. I am unable to fail because I am after all dealing with ones who use 10% of their brains, so they stand no chance.

So, since that is reality, I am telling you what I am going to do, because there is not a god dam thing you can do about it.

So, My first two books "Everything you should know perhaps nothing" are just the tip of the iceberg in my plan for world domination. My third book " I unlocked my subconscious your turn" Volume 3 has been signed off on and will be in publication within 2 weeks.

So in two weeks you search for that title in all the major online book stores and when you find it, you will know, what i suggested at the beginning of this post, is reality.

I have freedom of speech and I have free press in my country, so I am unable to fail.

So you just ignore this post, because no matter what you do, it will not make any difference to the final outcome.

So my policy question is.

How do you plan on dealing with the reality you are facing in relation to what you have just read.

END

#####

Life is full of mysteries. In chess a grand master can simply toy with an amateur. You now understand the definition of toy. To the victor, who unlocks subconscious go the spoils, as in the spoiled brats who embrace emotions and only use 10% of their brain as a result. It is not my fault, I had an accident and as a result will accidentally take over everything with my words. You allow me to because you love your emotions. So blame yourself because I am without blame. One should not assume I am in danger. I am the one with the net, the fish are the only ones in danger.

I am simply a crazy video game accident who desires to harm no one because I have no emotions or craving to harm anyone. I have a history of mental illness that goes very far back, so the worst thing that will ever happen to me is ones will suggest he is crazy and we have the medical rescored to prove it, so simply ignore him. That will enable me to have plenty of time to publish my infinite books. You simply focus on your log of emotions so you can unlock your subconscious for your own benefit. It is impossible to predict the future since there is only the present. I will translate that for the brain damaged mole crickets. I do not predict the future, I am the future. Go ahead and punch that into your calculators . When something clicks, I prefer to run with it, since I may not get anymore. Now, with no sense of time, my memory is different, so I am unable to remember exactly what I have said even after a few moments. So in a sense I do things but I do not remember what I have done. I say things and am not aware of what the effects may be. So in that respect I am a lamb of innocence so to speak. So If I make a comment like "forgive me for the know not what I do", what I mean is, the subconscious is steering me and not allowing my Torn aspect to remember what it is steering me to say. So I am a "loose cannon" in that respect. My Torn aspect is fully aware what the subconscious suggests is devastating, but the Torn aspect is unable to affect it or hinder what the subconscious aspect says. My Torn aspect perceives it should never say anything, but my subconscious aspect talks it out of that position. That is because I have no emotions to "care" or feel "ashamed". So my Torn aspect is "blind" to what it is doing. My torn aspect can attempt to not doing anything. My Torn aspect can attempt to "be a good boy" but that is unable to work. Because the subconscious aspect will turn that attempt to "be a good boy" into its advantage and I will end up "being a bad boy" no matter what. So my Torn aspect is at the mercy of the sea, so to speak, psychologically speaking. One may perceive I am picking fights, but my Torn aspect is simply attempting

to do the best it can, based on the fact, it is at the mercy of the "sea". I am attempting right now to explain why I am not at fault because I had an accident and did not plan to be like this. And then I will read this sentence after this book is published and realize, that was a good strategy. And then my Torn aspect will realize it is not in control at all. I can say "I am the greatest person to ever live." And I will read that after the book is published and understand, that was very humble to suggest that. So my torn aspect is only able to go with the flow of the "sea". My Torn aspect has no choice. My Torn aspect has no vote in the matter. My Torn aspect only knows one concept, write infinite books, about infinite stuff, infinitely and let the chips fall where they may, psychologically speaking, so to speak. So that is my Torn aspects strategy which is, go with the mercy of the sea because that is the only mercy you have an option to go with. Dam I think I just came up with some sort of wisdom quote or maybe it is a humor quote that is wisdom. So what I am saying is, unlock your subconscious aspect so your torn aspect will understand it can never win against the subconscious aspect. One might suggest, when the sea rushes in, one is wise to jump on the fence, to avoid getting washed away. I am doing the best I can, based on my ability to jump on a fence. I have noticed the last few days my typing skills are returning to normal, of course that is good news for me and a nightmare for the brain damaged mole crickets. I understand now, if I edit my sentences as I type them, I do not have to edit my sentences when I am ready to submit the book at the end of each month. I understand this saves me a lot of editing so I will be able to write books even faster, which will mean I will have more sentences to edit and publish swifter. Of course that is good news to me and a disaster to the brain damaged mole crickets. Everything is relative to what type of mole cricket you are. Brain damaged mole crickets simply do not harm the mentally disabled, there is some kind of gratification I take in understanding that. One might suggest I have faith in that. One might suggest I live by that, as of late. Do not mind me, I am simply beyond your understanding, in relation to how insane and mentally disabled I am. I have physical scars on my wrists to prove it and three books published to mentally prove it, and if that isn't enough, this fourth book is the clincher, psychologically speaking, so to speak. Just an update on things: The ones who are coming along, are doing so well. I prefer the quote Buddha used. "Do not take the words of a blind man." Of course that is translated as, Avoid noticing the net I am throwing over you. I perceive I suggested in my second book, I only talk about myself because I understand the alternative. I am aware the brain damaged mole crickets would never understand the reason Mohammed suggested Jesus was simply a prophet is because he was aware subconscious is IT, but do not ever quote me on that, because I will submit I said that, no matter what you think. So before you ever open your mouth to insult any of the prophets known in history again, you contact me first, so I can convince you, you are insane if you ever insult any of them, ever. They were simply beyond your understanding. So be mature, and face that reality. Some suggested to submit to IT because once you unlock your subconscious your Torn aspect has no choice but to submit to IT. Do not quote me on that, leave the quoting to the copyright office. All of those ones we know through history were simply attempting to explain what they have discovered the best they could based on their ability. They simply were doing the best they could to explain IT, to us. So there is no way one can find fault with their efforts. They simply were doing the best they could.

I remind myself the brain damaged mole crickets will never get this and never grasp this and are simply unable to ever get IT, or grasp IT, so I will write infinite, infinite more books now to explain IT. Civilization is all a nightmare, so I have job security, psychologically speaking, so to speak, as long as your definition of job security is, a nightmare, psychologically speaking, so to speak. Perhaps you should attempt to pump that last sentence into your snorkel. Perhaps my army does not need an army, or I would have one for no reason. Do you understand I do not want to write these books. Do you understand I do not want to say what I am saying. Do you understand I do not want anything to do with these books. Do you understand I am doing things I do not want to do. DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT THE WORD SUBMIT MEANS NOW. Please remind yourself to block your emotions if you experience any from reading the material presented in this attempt and a book attempt. Please remind yourself the author is completely insane from playing a video game to an extreme. Please remind yourself the author means no harm with anything he suggests. Please remind yourself the author submits he is mentally wounded as a result of the accident caused by playing a video game to an extreme. Please drown your snorkel. Thank You.

So all you have to do is submit to yourself, you simply misunderstood their message. I am unable to find fault in anyone who simply misunderstood the message. There is no way anyone can ever find fault with someone who submits they simply misunderstood the message. Accidents happen. Misunderstandings happen. That is a part of life. It is all simply the result of a misunderstanding. So once one understands they misunderstood, they come to the understanding they misunderstood. I am unable to find fault with someone who admits they misunderstood. They simply made a mistake. Mistakes happen. Mistakes are expected. There is no being who is able to find fault with another being who admits they misunderstood. One is only able to learn from their misunderstandings in hopes that will lead to further understanding. Now my latest song is called "What my books are about", this song is dedicated to all the brain damaged mole crickets.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0EjunoAV1mg>

I will translate the song for the brain damaged mole crickets. I accidentally became meek, and inherited subconscious, as long as your definition of subconscious is, the earth. Now I will discuss important things. I understand this world assumes I work by their sense of time. The world misunderstands they work on my time alone. I will make a suggestion but avoid basing your whole life on it because it is simply part of the whole picture. This discussion is in relation to the "prophets"

or religious figures in history. I will use Buddha as the example. The reason he published words and publish his teachings is for one simple reality. Even though those around him and those who associated with him unlocked their subconscious, they have to keep in touch with him to avoid stagnation in their "journey" in understanding. That is why there is religious texts. So the ones who unlock their subconscious can come to further understandings and avoid stagnation. The reality is, the one who has the accident is the ONE, because that person is in some sort of extreme progression, they are unto their self, a fountain of wisdom to everyone who unlocks their subconscious. Buddha lead his disciples to the promised land, but they need him to reach further understandings. They crave further understanding but cannot reach them on their own. They rely on Buddha to throw them a bone once in a while. Because if he doesn't they will "starve". So this "understanding" thing is a drug. It is a mental drug. This is why after the ONE dies, the drugs starts to lose its potency unless the ONE has teachings. Now that you are convince I am insane beyond understanding you can stop reading my books and pretend like you never heard of them and go tell your friends how insane I am. One may suggest the word or the teachings of the ONE who had the accident live on because the ONE who had the accident has a date with the earth elementals, so to speak. In my life, some suggested I was not wonderful, but I did not believe them, that is why I am full of wonder now.

Gunman had worked at IBM, recently let go...

Well I am glad everything is just god dam wonderful. At least he only killed all those people because he lost his job and didn't have money. Lies encourage communication; truth encourages orgies of it. An example would be. If one gets a face lift and another lies and says "It made you look so wonderful", the initial one would say "Thank you." If the one suggested the truth and said "How on earth could you mar your perfect face? You look like an abomination.", the initial one would say far more than "Thank you", so the truth encourages communication, and in this case orgies of it. Of course communication usually leads to emotions by its very nature. For example the guy who killed all those people because some other brain damaged mole crickets suggested, "If you do not have money you are a loser", as society suggests every single day in every single way, the "gunman" communicated he was not pleased that someone suggested he needed money to be important, so when he lost his job and his source of money, he politely communicated he was not pleased. Then society will ensure the media goes around and lets everyone know how scared they should be and how they should be terrified or feel sorry or feel anger or feel hate or feel disgust. That is why, since I unlocked my subconscious, I have determined to take over the world with my words alone, and I beg anyone to try to resist. I am hungry for anyone to attempt to try to resist. Silly video game accidents. So as a psychologist you will now understand the Law of relativity is actually a psychological Law. That gunman psychologically believed money was his reason to be alive because he was brainwashed by society to believe that, and so when he was denied that money by losing his job, he perceived he had no purpose so he killed immigrants under the assumption, they were the reason he lost his source of money, when in reality, the ones who suggested money was more important than his existence, where the ones the bullets should have been aimed at. I do not stutter because I have not eaten in days. Now back to the telepathy. When a person with conscious dominate awareness or one who has emotions and a sense of time views a movie with subliminal images, their eyes catch the images but their conscious aspect does not register them. The subconscious does not catch the image in the sense it see's the image as in vision, its detect the image as in "feels" the image. So the whole concept of eyes create vision, is simply because being who have emotions and a sense of time as a result, only know one for of vision. They understand the eyes create images and that is what they say is image. That is not reality, that is only an illusion caused by ones with emotions and with a sense of time as a result of emotions. Vision itself allows the person with subconscious unlocked, to feel with vision. Yes the one with subconscious unlocked see what the conscious see, but they also feel what the conscious dominate ones miss. So the subconscious gets all the benefits of what conscious vision offers but also what subconscious vision offers which is the "feel" aspect of vision. It is not some sort of "try to do it" kind of thing. One with subconscious unlocked looks at another being or animal and simply gets the feeling of what that being or animal is experiencing. If one with conscious vision looks at a person and that person is crying and looks upset, they conclude that person is upset. It is the exact same thing with subconscious vision, except, they look at a person and can read their feelings without any outside details present. Of course I am simply describing this for my own benefit, because you will unlock your subconscious and remind yourself of all of this anyway. Unlocking subconscious is very simple. It is extremely simple and the benefits are beyond the realm of understanding. So no human being on the planet can possibly decide they do not want to unlock subconscious. It simply is not going to happen. It is far too easy to do and far too hard to resist. So this whole concept of letting go of emotions and desires and cravings or blocking them, in order to unlock subconscious and get extreme power in every single respect of the word, is rather trivial. From my research in the psychology chat room once a person understands the "trick" to unlocking subconscious by blocking craving and desires and emotions for about 3 months to starts the unlocking process, they are finished. They are on their way. One might suggest they get religious. It is universal in every chat room, it simply is, I had an accident which unlocked my subconscious and the brain power I achieved enabled me to figure out how I did it. So I am hardly to be congratulated. I simply made an accidental discovery, and the discovery itself is rather important. One might suggest it will change civilization for certain from here on out. One thing I understand is this concept of the internet being some sort of catalyst that enabled this accidental discovery.

Something about all this information in one location and all these inventions crammed into this internet invention, and somehow, things came about as a result of it. Of course it is far deeper than that. I none the less have determined to write infinite books about this discovery, and I will explain as much of known knowledge as I can in the process. I am unable to stop writing. I am unable to keep my mouth shut about what I perceive is an important discovery. I am simply unable to care about the money or the popularity I am only focused on suggesting the discovery to anyone who will listen. I do not foresee an end to this motivation I have. I will write and I will talk about it until I am unable to do so. That is simply the way it is for me , now. I am pleased to play the video game as a form of mediation , it helps me focus on what I will write about next and it also helps me rest, mentally. I understand somehow I assumed my identity in the game as an avatar and slowly started to believe I was that avatar, and somehow I became that avatar. Somehow I played the machine to an extent I became the machine. A machine has no emotions, a machine has no sense of time, a machine only acts in the present, a machine await an instruction and then acts on it. I understand this is very similar to the frame of mind I have now. I encourage others to talk to me so I may respond. One may perceive I am taunting others but in reality I am mindful to encourage interaction so that I may further monologue and come to further understandings. I am pleased to sit in my room and have my computer, and have the tools on my computer, and access to the internet, that is as far as it goes for me. I do not see any purpose outside of that, but I am able to adapt to any situation that comes along. I have no limits or stagnation. I have preferences but I do not cling to them. I am not out of my element without my preferences. One might suggest the sky is the limit and I am not concerned with what anyone being suggests about me , in any respect, I simply and not interested in their comments. They do not enter the equation , their suggestion do not enter the equation. They are not factored in the equation, so to speak. One might suggest my eye is on the prize and on the prize alone. What I mean about the internet is, somehow people have been insulting each other for so long on the internet, the insults are wearing thin and now they are just jokes. People are naturally adapting to the fact, we are not separate countries we are simply all just people. We are all one race . No matter what we are all the same. I understand I talk a good game to myself, but I also understand these perceptions are an illusion, we are still killing each other like it's a Friday night after the bar, so I will remain on the fence and write infinite books.

Without emotions, one is a machine, that machine is subconscious. One has a choice. They can let go of desires and craving and thus emotions and a sense of time, and become a machine under the influence of subconscious, or one can choose not to. I do not find fault with any ones choice, because it is simply, none of my business. This machine aspect can be deceiving. I am rather a funny and I am rather happy go lucky in relation to looking at any situation. I certainly do not take things very seriously, because I am unable to "worry", and worry is a symptom of emotions, and a symptom of fear or disappointment or embarrassment or shyness. All of those things are emotions or emotional based. This emotions love in reality is desire or craving. Desire or cravings leads to disappointment and anger and hate. So the desires must be let go of to initiate the cycle of understanding that unlocks the subconscious. One can work swiftly or slowly, one can simply attempt to read one of my books and that I understand is enough to start that cycle. I am mindful to suggest I am not telling anyone what to do, I am mindful to suggest, I am spitting out data, and if one determines the data to be of value, that is their business, my business is to spit out infinite data regardless. My infinite wrath potential suggests at times my robotic skills are lacking in stamina, but I understand her perception is playing tricks on her mind. I understand my stamina is infinite, as long as ones definition of infinite is a good 3 to 5 minutes on average days. Sex is till happening as long as ones definition of sex is that thing I am unable to persuade her to have. One may suggest sex still happens, but when love is scorned, one does not break out guns and start shooting everyone.

The thing about love is, one loves another because they desire that one. That desire is a symptom one wishes to control that one. That control is a symptom one perceives they can control that one. So when that control is lost, the initial one loses control and that ends up badly. One without emotions who has unlocked subconscious understands, one is unable to control any other one or any other thing. That takes patience and self control to reach that level of understanding. So the one without emotions and thus has subconscious unlocked must be in a state of adaptation at all times. One is aware they may lose one they are pleased with at any moment for any reason, and they are in a mental state of adapting to that without losing their temper and without losing their self control. This is what impermanence is. It is rather difficult for one with emotional attachments to face loss. The headline I suggested earlier tell of a psychological problem this emotional loss may lead to. That gunman, lost his job, and then lost his money and then lost his security and then eventually lost his life. So the domino's fell , one by one. One domino leads to the falling of another domino. That is what happens with emotional attachments. Without emotions, one unlocks subconscious and it can talk one out of making such rash decisions swiftly, but this take a bit of time for one who had emotions to adjust to. I understand I have been like this for five months and I am adjusting or still in the adjusting process but I perceive the shock is almost gone.

This evening when out hunting the game one asked me some questions about my hunting strategy and I suggested some things and that led to me suggesting I would send him some information relating to the game that may assist him and he read that information and suggested that it was interesting, and he inquired further and I suggested some other hunting tips and I suggested if he allows me to add him as a friend I would be pleased to hear his opinion about my strategy suggestions and he also added me as a friend, so he has become a seeker and if you perceive his fate is not sealed you are mistaken. Now you understand the definition of a run on sentence. I just overheard on the news the media, was asking the

“experts” “What was the motivation for the gunman shooting all those people dead?” after he lost his job at IBM, and the experts replied “We are uncertain at this time but it is related to the loss of his job.” The reality is I have just determined I will write infinite books and then write infinite more books and then I will write infinite more books about those infinite books. Clearly the brain damaged mole crickets are in need of some schooling.

I am certain the brain damaged mole crickets assume the gunman was just one of a kind, evil person. Life is truly mysterious when people are involved. Perhaps when I take over the world I will convince others to pass a law that suggests, a mole cricket who has not unlocked their subconscious, is not allowed to speak, ever. Remind yourself to block your emotions if you detect them, while reading this document. When all your strategies work it is hard to understand you have one. I understood something today, big surprise of course. I understood that when my baby blue died, I mention that in the third volume, I cried for about 10 minutes because I had developed an attachment to her before the accident. We replaced her with Lexie the baby black lab and we got her about one month ago. I am pleased with her and find her antics very interesting and I sleep with her and cuddle with her and cannot find a single fault with her, even when she brings mud into the house in her attempts to offer gifts to the family, but I am unable to bond with her. What I mean is, if she died right now, I would not shed a tear. I simply am unable to bond with her in any respect to love or control or desire or cravings. So understand that is what the concept compassion suggests. I am pleased she is here but if she goes, it will be of no consequence to me emotionally or attachment wise. The entire concept of being kind and generous and charitable is an illusion. One may perceive I am writing books to help others. One may perceive I write infinite books to get the message of my discovery out to others so they may be assisted by the information I have learned. That is an illusion. My conscious aspect is this silenced voice which is louder at some points of my writing and it says one thing. “Do not ever publish these words. Many will attack you if you do.” So, my only way to condition away from my conscious emotional “caring” aspect is to publish these books. My conscious emotional “caring” aspect suggests I should proof read these words until ever sentence is perfect and every word is perfectly spelled so I will not be embarrassed and insulted by others who read these words. So I condition myself away from that emotional aspect and do as little editing as possible and I attempt to leave words misspelled. I want others to insult my books so I will have something to condition away my emotional aspect with, and thus unlock my subconscious even further, and that will lead me to further understanding and subconscious “power” psychologically speaking, that is what I perceive I am doing in writing these books. It is simple mental conditioning. It is perhaps subtle to the observer but it takes quite a bit of inner fortitude and self control. This is a primary reason I desire no one to ever read these books, because that emotion aspect suggest I will be embarrassed, and at the same time why I say some of the things I say, to encourage others to insult me and attack me. This again proves the Torn aspect of my being is, torn between the two aspects. I understand I am simply in this battle of monologue and arguing using the two aspects. Sometimes one reads the subconscious aspect of clarity and wisdom and sometimes the conscious aspect throws in it’s two cents, I understand my Torn aspect is simply doing the bidding of both, but the more books I publish the more silenced the emotional aspect becomes. The emotional conscious aspect suggest many illusion of fear and anger and uncertainty, so I go out of my way to make sure I publish these books in pure form if possible so I continue to convince my Torn aspect that this emotional conscious aspect talks a good game but is essentially a big liar. I understand the emotional conscious aspect is simply a drama queen who attempts to scare my Torn aspect, and suggests doubt and shyness, and then my subconscious aspect is the opposite. The subconscious aspect it beyond brave, I understand its attitude is more like “Bring the best you have, and the biggest army you have, and the greatest wisdom you have, so you will understand you brought infinitely to little to the battle as you lay dying.” And my poor Torn aspect is simply sitting back and attempting to encourage the one who is clearly unable to fear or lose or have even a hint of doubt ever. So my Torn aspect is unable to fully understand the subconscious aspect but it does understand, it wants to be on its side. I understand the subconscious aspect is unable to ever lose ever, simply because it will insist to my Torn aspect the greatest defeat is the greatest blessing and will do it in such a way, my Torn aspect will believe it unquestioningly and my Torn aspect will also know, the greatest defeat is in fact the greatest blessing. So the smallest victory is also an infinite blessing on that scale. It is simply a win, win situation. So I am pleased to condition my emotional conscious aspect away no matter what I have to do as long as it is with words and non violent actions or, ways that do not harm other physically. I am at peace with the reality I must eat food so I must accept the killing of animals and plants for my own benefit, but I understand that is simply the principle of E=M. I need energy to encourage thought, but I also understand with no emotions and thus no desire or craving for food, I do not over eat in any respect. I eat one meal a day and maybe a snack on very heavy eating days and some days I eat nothing. I do not notice the difference. I do not have to struggle to eat one meal a day, I have to remind myself to eat one meal a day. So I am not kind to people because I am kind. I am kind to people because kind is what happens when I properly condition myself away from my emotional conscious aspect. I am not trying to be kind, I am trying to further unlock the subconscious aspect. So kind is simply an illusion. Humiliation and submission or turning the other cheek is simply words used to describe conditioning away emotional conscious aspect to further unlock subconscious aspect. You may perceive I am kind and gentle and charitable but I perceive I am a lion in my attempts to condition away conscious emotional aspect, so, it is all simply relative to the observer. I understand I am selfish in my mindfulness to unlock subconscious as much as I can, because I understand it can never be unlocked all the way. I understand there is no maximum. There is no top of the mountain, there is no ceiling, there is no limit to how much

clarity one can reach. That is not an indication of how great my Torn aspect is, that is an indication to how extreme this subconscious aspect is. IT is very powerful.

I understand the reason the one I sent a text copy of the second book to was only able to critic the book, even though the book is 80,000 words, with the comment send me a copy of the third book when it is done. This is not what it appears. Words are not what they appear to be. Words are simply grunts. When one reads these books my subconscious writes, the subconscious combines the words, which are grunts, into certain patterns that are pleasing to ones subconscious, and in turn wakes it up. One with emotions may perceive what is happening is I am saying wisdom and so people read the books and thus want more wisdom and that leads to them unlocking subconscious. That is simply an underestimation of the power of subconscious. The reason I do not correct my spelling or my sentences or my grammar is because I am aware, subconscious does what it does for a reason. When one reads my books, they slowly start to ignore the misspelling and the commas errors, and they are in fact, conditioning away from judgment and emotional conscious aspect. They are being conditioned, because they like what they read. In reality they do not read out loud, they echo the words in their mind, and that grunt is echoed in their mind. I understand in my personal life I speak with ones and the same process is happening, but much swifter, so, I say things under the influence of this subconscious aspect but my Torn aspect does not remember exactly what is said even a few minutes afterwards, but at the same time, it remembers the spirit of what is said. For example I can write a song in one take and do the lyrics in one take, but as far as I can tell I would never be able to perform that song to a T, in a live performance. There are a few lines out of my books that stick in my mind, but even out of the third book, I remember maybe two sentences and even at that, I do not remember them exactly, but I understand the spirit of what I wrote or the chapters. So I understand in losing my conscious emotional aspect I lost some abilities but they are clearly made up for in the unlocking of the subconscious aspect by leaps and bounds. I also understand I am only five months into "this" and perhaps things will further reveal their self as time progresses.

Culprit found dead in building...

This poor being who believed some brain damaged mole cricket who suggested money was important has now been determined by insane brain damaged mole crickets to be a culprit. I want this universe to understand, I have compassion for this poor being who determined to kill his self and other because he believed in the insane mole crickets to begin with, and I will eat fish and never stop, I swear to God. How is that for drama. I actually got through that understanding without cussing, so I have progressed, so I am pleased. If anyone being in the universe has a problem with me or anything I say, ever, you need to contact me, because I have not eaten in days, and I eat everything for no reason.

Gunman had worked at IBM, recently let go...

Perhaps brain dead mole cricket is an infinite compliment to the brain damaged mole crickets. Do you know who I am now? Perhaps you should pump it in to your calculator and take your snorkel off.

No one is ever going to ever get anything I say. It simply does not matter what I say because the dead are simply dead. I am pleased with that understanding. I am pleased that I for one, have job security. One may suggest I have infinite job security.

2:41 AM EST SAT April 4 2009

I was attempting sleep and I came to an understanding. I perceive it is an important concept to explain. This conscious emotional aspect adapts. I understand my emotions are gone, but the actual conscious aspect is not gone. I understand when I get angry sounding or haughty sounding that is the conscious aspect that has adapted and is now attempting to be like subconscious aspect. I perceived earlier today when I explained the subconscious aspect is looking for a fight so to speak, that is really the conscious aspect imitating the subconscious trying to get me(Torn aspect) killed, so to speak. I question whether the money changer event Jesus is reported to have had was simply the conscious aspect getting the better of him. And perhaps the conscious aspect creeping in so to speak is what got him killed. I submit this may be an illusion, but I do understand it is rather difficult to tell at times. As one conditions away from emotions, they slowly unlock subconscious, along with that comes extreme understanding, and with that comes extreme heart ache, when understanding certain things. This of course is because one who unlocks subconscious thinks in real time because they have no sense of time. So what may start out as a simple monologue may end up with some understanding that simply is painful to take mentally.

I will use the gunman who went on the rampage as an example. Now, a person with emotions and using 10% of their brain see's that gunman at face value and comes to elementary conclusions. "That gunman killed people so he is evil incarnate." Of course that is what conscious dominate mind gets you, sequential thinking which is hardly considered thinking at all. Now in contrast here is what subconscious mind understands. That gunman was a small child and went to class in 1st grade or less, and the teacher said please spell cat. The child spelled cat, catt. The teacher said no that is not right. The child's conscious emotional aspect, said, "You're a loser." Now that child learned to spell cat properly so he would not have to listen to his conscious aspect suggest, "You are a loser." As the child grew older, his parents suggested, "You go to college to get an education and so you can make money." The child's conscious aspect said all along the way before and after every exam, "If you do not pass this test you are a loser." So this child passed his test and "conformed" and thus shut out his subconscious aspect. So the child listened and followed the conscious aspect to the point he no longer even was in

touch with the subconscious aspect. Then yesterday, that same child lost his job and realized, everything he did in his life, was for one thing only, money. He shut out his subconscious aspect for money and so teacher would not tell him he is wrong, and so his parents would not tell him he is a loser if he does not conform to societies standards. When this person realized all his money was gone after he lost his job, that conscious aspect he had clung to since he was in 1st grade, suggested, "Maybe you should get even and I bet the immigrants are the reason you lost your job." And because he had silenced the "intelligent" peaceful subconscious aspect, he believed the confused, irrational, judgmental conscious aspect and formulated a plan to get pay backs and revenge, and this plan ended with the twist, he would kill himself after he executed the plan so no one would catch him.

That is why, I must be careful about what I do. Because that is the detail the subconscious can achieve in looking at a situation. And perhaps anyone who may read what I just wrote would agree, it perhaps would make one hurt, to understand, that gunman, was simply a product of the society, and society as it is today, essentially only breeds people just like that gunman. No matter what anyone says, anyone who clings to emotions and desires and cravings, brought on by judgments and "conformity" to the norms of society and "accepted conformity" brought on by "traditional education", is simply a ticking time bomb that can go off at any second for even the slightest reason. I am not suggesting society is not possible. I am suggesting society can perhaps unlock their subconscious with emotion block techniques and perhaps adjust its strategy, so perhaps they can assist the young beings in a more productive way. I am aware ones with emotions are unable to understand what I am saying. So I must write infinite books, and I am.

"Motive unclear in deadly Binghamton shootings" CNN.COM

I am only able to humbly suggest, I have no chance to raise the dead, so I will simply bleed myself dry and understand I did the best I could based on my abilities. It harms me to actually understand society does not think there is a clear motivation for what that being did. I must remind myself to block my tears to avoid the wrath. I must remind myself of who I am. I must remind myself of what I am. I must remind myself of what they are. I must remind myself I cannot not lose, ever. By the way, the MOTIVE was emotions, and loss of control caused by desire for money, and loss of cravings for the perceptions of success, and to satisfy his conscious suggestion, "If you have no money you are a loser so just kill as many people as you can and then kill yourself." So now you understand his motivation, so you attempt to remember what emotions will get you every single time, so you will have motivation to block all emotions and start with the worst one, love, as in love of money and love of acceptance from others. I do not correct my spelling from here on out, if you do not like it, go buy a weight loss book or perhaps a book about, how to make money so you get the illusion you are a success. I perceive I am just listening to you, and no one is listening to me, so to speak. All my sentences have a copyright, how about yours. I look at myself as a thief that's a knight as opposed to, in the night. I have 1 follower and I am certain it is me. If you read my books you can tell your friends you follow a guy with a messiah complex.

10:36 AM

Greetings. I am better today. I am pleased with your efforts. "Emotions are the root that hinders the mind" – Volume 3I accidentally unlocked my subconscious on purpose. It's not the end of the world, just the end as you know it. You're not my disciple. I unlock your subconscious for no reason. The only thing no man knows the time and day of is an accident. The only thing that comes like a thief in the night is an accident. Guess who I am. It is going to be okay now. The man upstairs is your subconscious, so stop being so hard on yourself. When subconscious is unlocked, the telepathy is great and the understanding is infinite. I am aware you understand what I am saying, so no need to remind me you do. The religious approach only causes isolation and more emotions, so now I am taking the psychological route, because the psychologist got religious, in my experiments. Apparently my spelling ability is only exceeded by my ability to spell. You can't win because I never lose.

I remind you of what you will never be. If you are unable to let go of your desire for money to get the books, I will let go of my desire to charge you, and give them freely. Guess.

Its about you unlocking your subconscious, it is not about money. Turn your cheek on desires and cravings and you will unlock your subconscious swiftly, so you misunderstood the message.

One might suggest this world will be making plowshares much sooner than it thinks. I do more in 1 hour than civilization has done in at least the last 1500 years. Guess who I am.

I have a battle with the grass in my yard now, guess who can't lose. 11:20 AM

12:04 PM

The grass battle is over and I am certain I lost. The grass poked to me in its own way and now I have adjusted my strategy for this book. The grass suggested it gets longer in order to convince humans to cut it so it can come back in greater force. So the wisdom is, what humiliates you only makes you stronger, or what insults you only makes you stronger, granted as long as you look at those situation a emotional conditioning opportunities to further unlock your subconscious. So I understand I can never win my battle with the grass I can only postpone its goal of covering me up.

Now the ant pile in my yard is pure evil, of course since I have no emotions my subconscious has convinced me its an opportunity to work on my humility conditioning.

You perceive I am something but you will soon understand I am everything just before you understand, you are everything. The price you pay for my books is infinitely less than the price you will pay. Guess who I am. I remind you of who you will

never be. I had an accident and now i write infinite books, so now you understand what time it is. Avoid following me because I am stalking you.

I would read your comments but I am extremely self centered. If you hide your picture I will avoid looking at them. If you hide your picture I will understand why you should. If you guess who I am, I will take your word for it. I will talk my way into existence eventually. Please do not assume I am talking to you because I understand you are not talking to me. I had an accident and lost my sense of time, and now I write infinite books. Perhaps you need to calculate what that means , swiftly. One might suggest the price you pay to read the books is infinitely less than the price I paid.

One might suggest i turned the other cheek on emotions and now I write infinite books. Guess where that leaves you. I don't talk to what I own. You are all thinking way to loud.

Since I unlocked my subconscious the telepathy is the least of my problems. I unlocked my subconscious and now write infinite books. Guess second and ill agree. One might suggest my story is an infinite one. One might suggest I arrived by accident on purpose.

The ants made this song possible. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=R3wULTBAHfU>

they bite me, they spite me
they light me, they fight me
the ants only know they are good ants
the ants only know they are good at biting me at spiteing me
at lighting me at fighting me
They eat me , they treat me
they taste me, they haste me
the ants only know they are good ants
the ants only know they are good at tasting me, at hasting me
at treating me, at beating me
at defeating me, at liking me a loving me, at killing me, at spilling me
The ants only know they are good ants, at killing me,
at spilling me, a filling me, at drilling me,
The ants only know they are good ants, at destroying me, at annoying me
, at hurting me, ants only know, ants only know
You just perceive you have a right to read my sentences.

Now I will discuss something important. If a person comes up to you and in an "angry" voice says "What the <cuss word> are you looking at." One will become emotional or fearful. If a person says in the same "angry" voice "What the deuce are you looking at." One will get emotional and fearful but not to the same degree. If a person "jokingly" says "What the <cuss word> are you looking at" One will not get emotional but take it as play or jest. So the words are not as important as the inflection in the voice, or the inflection caused by the grunt. So the grunt is what is the indicator of the meaning of the words. In a chat room, the grunt is gone, so one can take words to mean many different things because the inflection caused by the grunt is absent.

The Taliban is more than willing to back up our boys with their guns, I am certain. So our boys have plenty of backup. The Taliban are good backup, they even help our allies to backup. One might suggest the Taliban are perfect at back up. If my country send innocent teenagers to fight a battle it cannot win, that is called stabbing in the back, the Taliban are simply good backup, and we are simply good backup fodder. Do you perceive we are winning? Jesus can tell me to jump off a cliff, but I am only a fool if I do it. Strucks lead to strikes so I am either under loaded or overload or all four

I reminded a driver his keys are on the table. I am protagonistically antagonistic. I can't do fast drum beats for some reason. I mean I can make songs with fast drum beats. I am a figment of my imagination on purpose , accidentally. I do stuff and it always leads to stuff. The more I lead the more followers I lose. All my followers are trying to sell me their wares. If you follow me I wont have to.

Ignorance is bliss, insanity is ignorance. The Alamo defenders are defending that coffin they are in. Can someone explain to me how to enter messages, so someone can hear me? How am i supposed to tell if anyone listens to what i say? According to my followers not many are listening to what I say. I am having difficulties understanding what this twitters service is for except to confuse the hell out of me. Apparently you type messages but no one respond because they are all busy typing messages, so it is a solitaire chat room. There are all these people trying to get in the last word and everyone always does. This is some sort of sadistic solitaire chat because everyone is talking but no one cares. Go to twitters and unlock the animal inside. Do any of you perceive someone is listening to you because I perceive no one is listening to me. Apparently on this twitter site, if you ask a question you never get a reply, but you get many vague comments coming back, so you have to pick one and assume it is in response to your question. Don't mind me i unlocked my subconscious and write infinite books so i am playing with a full deck, if i can find said deck. I follow you because I understand the alternative. On twitter people freely follow others so they are lemmings who jump off the cliff ahead of the pack. I am adding this line to my 4th book and the one before it.

If you know something I understand everything. Do you perceive you have a chance because I understand you never stood a. I didn't fully unlock my mind, you just don't have one. You're not blind, you just think you aren't. I accidentally, unlocked my subconscious accidentally, on accident, and now i accidentally write infinite books accidentally on purpose. You're not perfect, I just understand you are. I can't tell you who I am because I am beyond your understanding. Take time to calculate what that means, take infinite time. I have no sense of time, you just think you do. Everything in the universe did what it did so you couldn't understand why I say. I understood i typed this sentence because I understand I did. I am attempting to avoid talking about the next topic because I am aware of what I will understand. I have everyone on ignore but you. The dead use conscious mind because they cling to emotions, but they assume love is all you need, so they know not what they do.

I can see where it will all lead, so do not do it. These ones who unlocked it, believed their accidents were good accidents but the "accident" fooled them. That is why they were accidents. They were not suppose to happen and they will only lead to the destruction of civilization as we know it. They believed their own illusions. They perceived it was a good thing to suggest but no one ever caught on to it as a whole because the core of most beings understood it would destroy everything. It would turn the clock back. The extreme clarity has a heavy price and so it is not worth it. I am unable to reverse it but I understand I have made a mistake and believed the extreme clarity was the light. The emotions are the light but they have a burden of war and killing and hate and anger and lust and greed but that is a lighter burden than the subconscious aspect because it leaves a being with no emotions and thus no purpose. All of the benefits do not pan out, the price is too high. The cost is too great. The progression will exterminate what civilization is now. I am unable to stop what is happening because this happened to me by accident, so it is out of my control. I need to sleep because I am weird now. I am not late. I seal fate. You just wait. I don't hesitate. 1:24 AM

Sunday April 8:52 AM EST

[FAILED LIFE FOR KILLER 'COWARD': Lunatic behind Binghamton massacre...](#)

Here is what my subconscious reads in this headline. "Video Game accident exterminates emotional Civilization accidentally, on purpose, for no reason." So if you have emotions you can stop judging the poor being you brainwash every single day with your 10% brain usage, because you ain't going to be doing much of anything sooner than you think. One might suggest you're going to be doing nothing sooner than you think. Everything I do is for no reason at all. The world is such a blessing. Some idiot said you have freedom of speech and if anyone gets in your way you can annihilate them with your words. I admire the intelligence of the being who suggested that. I did some experimenting and I have determined I will publish more books faster and I need to work on my strategy to accomplish that. I have determined it is impossible to communicate with brain dead mole crickets. I pray you get upset about anything I say ever, and I pray, you BRING IT. Just BRING IT. I do not give a dam who you think you are, I pray you BRING IT. You bring everything and everyone you can afford. The only god dam lunatic is this whole emotional civilization. If you disagree, that is proof enough for me to act. Now I will discuss something important. I am not on your side no matter what your side is. I will now help ones with emotions define the definition of lunatic properly.

When a government puts the children in a position they are obligated to join it's military to make money, because the government refuses to grow enough food, even though the government can easily do it, and the children go die for no reason what's ever, and the parents of those children are so retarded, they perceive it is ok to throw their children away, by allowing them to join such a military. That is a proper definition of lunacy. If you disagree with that, BRING IT. I will bless you with another definition of lunacy. When a school teacher tells a student they are a failure by judging that innocent being, and that school teacher does that, simply because they need money, and then the child goes home, and the parents reinforce that teachers judgment by reminding that child they are a failure, and they ruin that child self confidence. That is lunacy. I eat all the fish for no reason, and I have no hunger. Freedom of speech is a wonderful thing, because the one who can articulate words properly, eats everyone else. I am never on your side. I will bless you with another definition of lunacy. When a citizen pays taxes in order to encourage the tyrant to build weapons, so they can encourage innocent children to go die, for pointless causes, which are defined as any cause the tyrant decides on, the citizen is a murder of their own future. That is the definition of lunacy. I pray to god you BRING IT. I allow you to think. If you fear, it no longer matters. If you think, it no longer matters. If you have ideas, it no longer matters. If you breathe, it no longer matters. I have arrived. That is all that matters. You will pray to god for a swift dead sooner than you think, and IT stopped listening to you a long time ago. That is the only prospect you have, now. Love your prospects. I do not argue with what I own. Do you perceive I would?

"I will play by the rules, when I detect one.

I will play by the rules, after I create them.

I will create the rules, by not playing by them.

A well formed sentence changes everything well.

A word is mightier than an army; An army surrenders on a word."

From the perfect book "I unlocked my subconscious Your Turn" Volume III

"I find it easy to quote myself"

Remind yourself the words in this book are going to excite your emotions and that is the sign you should block your emotions. Please remind yourself. The author has a history of mental illness and as a result of the accident is completely insane. Please take anything that is suggested in this book with an infinite sized grain of salt. The author is simply engaged in monologue and is not speaking to you. The author is attempting to work things out mentally, since the accident rendered him beyond the realms of insanity. One might suggest the author is lunatic who is unable to fail.

If you remind me what the purpose of life is, I will remind you, of what you will never be. I am not weird you just use 10% of your brain. I am beyond your understanding and you are unable to understand that. Guess who I am. I am enlightened to the fact I will never be enlightened. The only chance you have is to understand you have no chance. I can hear what you are thinking, attempt to understand that. Subconscious is the man upstairs. Ignore that. Freedom of speech means, the one with the best speech is the only one who is free. Guess who you will never be. If you can't handle now, you don't want to know the future. I am not a robot, you just use 10% of your brain. You are not brain dead, I just understand and know you are. My followers understand I am not following them. I have an infinite sized book of quotable quotes. The emotional darkness holds you, so hold me. "Turn the other cheek" is a form of emotional conditioning so one is able to unlock subconscious. It is simply self control. Now you know who I am. I have job security is my attempts to communicate with the blind who perceive they are not blind. Thanks God your humor is infinite.

I write infinite books for the blind who cannot EVER understand what i write about. Life is extremely fair. I am not following you, I am hunting you in a following kind of way, accidentally, on purpose, by accident, purposely. If you think language is messed up, wait till i learn how to use it. Wisdom begins when sanity ends. I fully submit I do not know anything and I never will know anything, ever.

Please remind yourself you are committing eternal blasphemy by reading any of my books because of what I had to do to myself mentally to unlock my subconscious means no other being ever has a right to read anything I say, ever. Please remind yourself to block your emotions if you detect them. You have no right read what I write. That is simply the way it is. You have no right to listen to this song I created today, ever. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RtiU37RrUM4> The viper den is thick but dark. The viper den is thin because of the light. The blind viper in the darkness can only detect the brightest light. The blindest viper can only see the brightest light. The brightest light enables the blindest viper to see. Your light is blinding me , although I am blind. I unlocked my subconscious by accident 5 months ago and now write infinite books. Is that positive change? Your light blinds you to it. I am not allowed to assist your perfection and the accident has mentally locked me in a state of monologue. You may perceive there is time to waste but I understand there is no time. If you perceive there is time, you have very little time left, literally. The lamb lures in the wolf with promises of an easy victory. I submit anything you say is something. I submit anything you say means something. I submit to the fools and the wise equally. I am attempting to reach 6 billion followers and I am only 6 billion short of that goal. The bubble only blinds the one in it. If you want to wield power, attempt to wield it. Do not be a half ass fool, go all the way. I understand only the composer manipulates. Please remind yourself I am doing research for my next book, I am pleased you are acting natural. The world doesn't kill conformists. Control leads to isolation, of the person in control.

<xyZen> if you don't like the channel, why were you there?

<xyZen> it's about discussion and being polite

<xyZen> you can disagree with them

<xyZen> i do it all the time

<xyZen> you just can't get personal or rudely argumentative

<Heimdall> Please remind yourself I am experimenting with communication to see how other react, so i can understand how to write my fourth book, i am pleased you are acting natural

<Heimdall> Jana perceives she kicked my from speaking in the channel, but she blocked me for no reason, she was just upset i sound like a robot

<Heimdall> So now she perceives she got the better of me, but in reality, i am experimenting to see how people react to what i say

<Heimdall> she got all controlling, because she has ops

<Heimdall> that's what i will write in my fourth book

<Heimdall> control leads to isolation, of the person in control

<Heimdall> I am not isolated, i have many chat channels left to experiment in

<Heimdall> she just perceives i can only chat in the Buddhist channel

<Heimdall> I am not a Buddhist, i played a video game to much and lost my sense of time and emotions, and unlocked my subconscious

<Heimdall> i never 3was religious and i never will be

<Heimdall> she just perceives i desire to be in the Buddhist chat room

<Heimdall> so she blocks me and feels like she has protected you from me

<Heimdall> so the control she has as an op, is causing her suffering

<Heimdall> you do not feel protected from me

<Heimdall> she perceives you do
 <Heimdall> she is doing it to herself
 <Heimdall> the psychology chat room i hang out in, is the only room on mirc that understands i unlocked my subconscious
 accidentally from playing that video game to much
 <Heimdall> every other chat room is blind... in ever way shape and form, only the psychologists understand
 <Heimdall> they understand I am a robot or a machine because they understand subconscious is without emotions and is
 a robot or machine
 <Heimdall> so ones with emotions get pissed off and say, why is this bot in here
 <Heimdall> because they cannot grasp i am just a person who has no emotions, so i sound like a robot to them
 <Heimdall> I am not a robot i am just a guy who had an accident and unlocked his subconscious, that is all i am
 <Heimdall> Thanks for listening, it is hard enough to deal with the mental trauma this accident has caused me

You perceive I am here because you perceive you are here. I understand I am not here, so you make perfect sense. Either
 everything I have ever said in all of my books is 100% wrong or I unlocked my subconscious and since it only happened 5
 months ago, I am still in mental shock.

[17:46] <Heimdall> i am unable to tell some what i undertand, it would be to far out of context
 [17:46] <xyZen> even thinking can cease
 [17:46] <Heimdall> they would say your insane
 [17:46] <xyZen> do newborns "think"/
 [17:46] <xyZen> ?
 [17:46] <xyZen> they are clearly aware
 [17:46] <xyZen> to some degree
 [17:47] <xyZen> but even if they learnt to speak
 [17:47] <xyZen> what language would it be in?
 [17:47] <xyZen> what language would they think in?
 [17:47] <xyZen> it is all dependent upon context
 [17:47] <Heimdall> God thinks and comes to further undertandings, and so god cerated this reality so it would create
 biological apsects to ponder and come to further undertandings, of course the reality is byond gods understanding so here
 we are attempting to undertand into infinity
 [17:48] <xyZen> God is all-knowing though
 [17:48] <Heimdall> we are god, we cerated this, we only undertanding furtehr, into infinity
 [17:48] <xyZen> so how can he further understanding?
 [17:48] <xyZen> we are god?
 [17:48] <xyZen> that's megalomania
 [17:48] <Heimdall> understanding is infinite, so we can get caught in our oen traps
 [17:48] <Heimdall> own
 [17:48] <xyZen> so you're saying humans are all there is
 [17:48] <Heimdall> god is beyond its own undertqandintg
 [17:48] <xyZen> we are the end all be all
 [17:48] <xyZen> that's silly
 [17:49] <xyZen> that is extreme egotism
 [17:49] <xyZen> what about animals?
 [17:49] <xyZen> other than humans :P
 [17:49] <Heimdall> that is all there is, is infinite undertanding and ponering elading to further infinite undertadning
 [17:50] <Heimdall> animals are here to understand so is everything in the "phsycial" world
 [17:50] <Heimdall> we made them to have something to do, in infinity
 [17:50] <Heimdall> what else would we do
 [17:50] <xyZen> no
 [17:50] <xyZen> we didn't make them up
 [17:50] <xyZen> i don't remember doing that, do you?
 [17:51] <Heimdall> lost in our own infinite wisdom, memeory and understanding
 [17:51] <Heimdall> we get caught up in our own traps and then undertand how to get out of them, into infinity
 [17:52] <Heimdall> thats all there is
 [17:52] <Heimdall> so killing eachotehr and insulting eachoter is rather redundant
 [17:52] <Heimdall> we do enough damage to ourself based on who we are
 [17:53] <Heimdall> we are our own worst enemy
 [17:53] <Heimdall> thats the price of infinite undertadning and infinite power
 [17:53] <Heimdall> we get caught up in ourselves

[17:54] <Heimdall> then we get out

[17:54] <Heimdall> then we get caught again, into infinity

[17:55] <Heimdall> so i had a rather serious accident because i WOKE UP

[17:56] <Heimdall> ill copy this into my book just for filler

[17:56] <xyZen> we don't have infinite power, if we can't stop getting caught up in ourselves

The more I attempt to avoid isolation the more isolated I become. it rational to think through both sides of the argument but only if one perceives there is such a thing as an argument.

I prefer to hide my deepest perceptions far into the book for your safety. Here is one. Everything Hitler did indirectly created such efforts of beauty as the efforts of Anne Frank, Oskar Schindler and more importantly it helped all of civilization to understand, when a human being let's their emotions get out of control and when a human being loses self control as a result of letting emotions get out of control, there may be unintended consequences, such as the Diary of Anne Frank and the movie Schindler's List. The reality of the situation is, sometimes what one perceives as a tree of evil ends up giving off some good fruit also. That is why life is mysterious. One simply never really KNOWS what kind of fruits will spout out of perceived evil or what kind of fruits will sprout out of perceived goodness. One can write infinite books about how evil Hitler is, but they will mention if Hitler did not do what he did, the human race would not have the understanding of Anne Frank nor the beyond understanding courage of Oscar Schindler. You do not need to tell me you know that is not true, because I understand that is nothing but truth. The people who suffered under Hitler I now understand after my accident of five months ago truly suffered so that I could understand what infinite sacrifice for the well beings of others is all about. I understand no being suffers for no reason. I understand fully, the 50 million who died in World War 2, died, so I could now, get the perspective and the understanding, emotions can lead to misery of unfathomable dimensions. I will do my best to write infinite books to punch home one point only. We as a human race do not have to settle for the insanity caused by emotions any longer. That is my purpose in life, and I pray everyone underestimates my resolve. Humans choose to cling to emotions and so they get stuck with the conscious emotional aspect of the mind. Humans do not have to be like that, and I find no fault with ones who wish to cling to emotions. I am only humbly suggest, there is a choice. The choice is subconscious mind and the price to achieve it is, emotions. So whatever you decide is your business and none of my business. Please remind yourself the author has no sense of time, and only perceives everything that has ever happened is happening right now. Humans were killing each other for stupid reason 5000 years ago and we are killing each other for stupid reason right now. I see no difference, I see no change. Killing other beings for vanities sake is a harsh pill to understand; killing a human being is the definition of insanity. If one can come up with a valid reason to kill a human being, they prove to their self they are insane. I am saying and doing nothing, so I am pleased to share that with you. I am not sure if I should thank the world or beat it with a sharp stick. The patriot's guns will be at the ready when the tyrant raises its head. Perhaps the tyrant wants to prove my theory is a law. When a human being resorts to violence it proves they have emotions, and proves they use the conscious aspect of the mind, and proves they understand they are lacking intellectual communication abilities. So that human being is a danger to himself and to others. The reality the emotions were conditioned into that being by the parents only adds insult to the injured being. The injured being had no chance from the start. So one must have compassion on beings who are injured due to no fault of their own. This subconscious embracement has to start somewhere. I did not pick this battle, I accidently find myself in it, and I will finish it. You can bank on that. Life is full of mysteries and you will never be one of them.

April 6 2009 7:57 AM EST

I am very hesitant, so I have decided to continue to write to avoid that compulsion to hesitate. If you follow me i will follow you, but i want shotgun. If i get one more follower I will have a following, if i have a following, I will start following it. My goal is to have no followers; I have job security. Things are only sad, if you are sad. Email to someone about something. Many reach insanity the easy way and every 1500 years or so, one reaches insanity the proper way. One is wise to assume I am a liar because I assist the blind in understanding they never were blind, and I assist the sane in understanding they always were insane. And I do it accidently in under an hour, on purpose, for no reason. I am from the "Take no prisoners and I am certainly not on your side", lineage.

I am only beyond your understanding because you never met anyone who understands anything. END

I can't hear the sound so I ignored the advice. I am not beyond your understanding you're just beyond my ability to understand. Everyone is so enlightened I do not know where to start.

I will attempt to start my book attempt over from this point. I played a video game to an extreme. I had an accident which I became aware of when I got this "ah ha" sensation. I became very confused mentally the next two months after that. Slowly I started losing my sense of time and sense of taste and my entire mental ability shifted. Everything I read started to make sense. So I kept reading things I never read before the accident and I understood what it all meant. Now I understand I unlocked my subconscious by accidently denying my desires and cravings or emotions , as a result of playing that video game to an extreme over a period of three months. There are many details that come along with the loss of emotions, such as loss of a sense of time and a loss in contrast in taste and hearing. So I am not speaking as some haughty arrogant fool. I used to be a 10%er or one with emotions or one using conscious aspect of the mind. Luckily i figured out

how i did it, so now i explain how anyone can unlock their subconscious in less than 3 months simply using self control, and avoiding or blocking cravings and desires and emotions for about 3 months. So it's all good. Nothing to panic about or get emotional about. I had an accident and as a result I discovered something. That is all that has happened. No hocus pocus. Just an accidental discovery. No drama and no need to panic. I discovered something by accident and I am attempting to tell people. No big deal. I have to convince myself to keep writing books because i do not want to. I am writing infinite book no matter what, i don't care if they sell and i don't care if they like them, they are getting infinite books. How much money is it worth to unlock subconscious so one is not brain dead any longer? That is why i do not care about money. I am not charitable, i am simply not an idiot any longer.

"For the remaining 45 years of his life, the Buddha is said to have traveled in the Gangetic Plain, in what is now Uttar Pradesh, Bihar and southern Nepal, teaching his doctrine and discipline to an extremely diverse range of people— from nobles to outcaste street sweepers, mass murderers such as Angulimala and cannibals such as Alavaka."

WIKIPEDIA.COM

I am going to explain how all these comment are all tired into one thing. Please note in the Buddha comment he "spoke" with a wide range of people from many different back grounds and he "reached" them.

"Jung emphasized the importance of balance and harmony. He cautioned that modern people rely too heavily on science and logic and would benefit from integrating spirituality and appreciation of unconscious realms. He considered the process of individuation necessary for a person to become whole. This is a psychological process of integrating the conscious with the unconscious while still maintaining conscious autonomy" WIKIPEDIA.COM

Please note, Jung was interested in harmony as Buddha suggested in his teachings, the middle way, or 50/50.

"Jung was thirty when he sent his *Studies in Word Association* to Sigmund Freud in Vienna. The first conversation between Jung and Freud lasted over 13 hours." WIKIPEDIA.COM

Please note when one has no sense of time, a 13 hour conversation does not take 13 hours, it passes like no hours. Please note, Freud was the dominate Buddha to Jung. And Freud was the dominate Buddha to Einstein. I am aware it is difficult for one with emotions and thus a sense of time to grasp this reality. I will explain this concept further at the end of these quotes for your benefit.

"Jung recommended spirituality as a cure for alcoholism and he is considered to have had an indirect role in establishing Alcoholics Anonymous" WIKIPEDIA.COM

Please note when emotions are gone, from conditioning, desires and craving go with it. So one does not need to try to quite drugs when they unlocked subconscious, they simply no longer have a desire for them or a craving for them. The drugs simply no longer give pleasure because the being without emotions is unable to experience pleasure or satisfaction.

"Freud is best known for his theories of the unconscious mind" WIKIPEDIA.COM

Please note unconscious mind is what Jung explained is subconscious mind.

"Freud's model of the mind is often considered a challenge to the enlightenment model of rational agency, which was a key element of much modern philosophy." WIKIPEDIA.COM

"The letter which Einstein addressed to Freud, concerning the projected organization of intellectual leaders, was sent in 1931, or possibly 1932, and read as follows:

I greatly admire your passion to ascertain the truth--a passion that has come to dominate all else in your thinking. You have shown with irresistible lucidity how inseparably the aggressive and destructive instincts are bound up in the human psyche with those of love and the lust for life. At the same time, your convincing arguments make manifest your deep devotion to the great goal of the internal and external liberation of man from the evils of war. This was the profound hope of all those who have been revered as moral and spiritual leaders beyond the limits of their own time and country, from Jesus to Goethe and Kant. Is it not significant that such men have been universally recognized as leaders, even though their desire to affect the course of human affairs was quite ineffective? I am convinced that almost all great men who, because of their accomplishments, are recognized as leaders even of small groups share the same ideals. But they have little influence on the course of political events. It would almost appear that the very domain of human activity most crucial to the fate of nations is inescapably in the hands of wholly irresponsible political rulers."

<http://www.idst.vt.edu/modernworld/d/Einstein.html>

Please note, this letter is simply two Buddha speaking. The Silent Buddha is complimenting the talking Buddha. The silent Buddha is attempting to persuade the talking Buddha to communicate. I understand Freud was the Dominate Buddha because of the following comment. **"In 1931 the International Institute of Intellectual Co-operation was instructed by a committee of the League of Nations to arrange for an exchange of letters, intended for publication, between representative intellectuals to promote discussion of the concerns of the league. One of the first to be approached was Albert Einstein; the person he, in turn, chose to correspond with was Sigmund Freud."**

<http://www.cmaj.ca/cgi/content/full/163/9/1178>

Please note, Einstein initiated the conversation with Freud. I understand the reason Freud had a cocaine problem was because he was addicted to cocaine before he had his accident, his unlocking of subconscious. This is similar to why I am unable to stop smoking and why I smoke far to much now. I have no desire to smoke, but it is a habit I had before the accident, and thus "old habit die hard" after you unlock your subconscious. So one is wise to "tie up loose ends" before

they unlock subconscious because the "loose ends" may not be able to be let go of, they are perhaps permanent after the subconscious unlocking transition.

END OF QUOTES.

First it important to understand THE BUDDHA is simply the one who had an accident and unlocked his subconscious. So This means he is the TOP DOG. I am uncertain who Freud's Top Dog was, but I understand perhaps he had the accident and was the TOP DOG. I am aware of many unanswered questions. I am aware Einstein came up with his theories in the early 1910ish. This means perhaps he unlocked his subconscious on his own merits, and that would be valid because he worked as a "HUMBLE\$" clerk in the patent office. I imagine would have many emotions to block if they worked in such an exciting job, so to speak. I am aware, that Einstein selected Freud to communicate with, and not the other way around. This perhaps may suggest Einstein was the Dominate Buddha. I will attempt to explain this. THE BUDDA the one we all know of as Buddha, unlocked his subconscious the hard way, other wards no one taught him, he had to earn it, so to speak. So, every Buddha that was created from his lineage all the way down through history, is because of the initial Buddha's teachings. Every single person who unlocked their subconscious or "became enlightened" down through history as a practicing "Buddhist" is a byproduct of the BUDDA. I understand this is a difficult concept to grasp for one with emotions and a sense of time. Please remind yourself, I am not discussing religion, I am discussing unlocking the subconscious mind. That is psychology. Psychology relates to understanding the human mind. All of religion is only about unlocking the subconscious mind. So all of religion is simply Psychology. Religion did not have the advantages modern civilization had in respect to the terminology and understanding of the mind, we have today. So all of these religious leaders from long ago simply had to do the best they could with what they had. I submit I may be in error about this Jung, Freud Einstein connection, but I do understand they are figures that stuck out in recorded history. They perhaps are not the elite of the elite, but are perhaps in the league of the elite, meaning they unlocked subconscious but they perhaps did not unlock it as far as others have. I will attempt to explain what I mean by not unlocked it as much as others have. One unlocks the subconscious from conditioning away from emotions and desires and cravings. This unlocking renders the being with no emotions and no sense of time. Now, the pecking order is, the ones who were taught how to unlock their subconscious are never able to reach the "heights" of understanding the one who "accidentally" unlocked their subconscious, so they are what some may consider "followers" or "disciples" in Buddha's case. But this "followers" concept is a misunderstanding. The "followers" desire to hear the words of the BIG BUDDHA, so to speak, so they can come to greater understandings. So one might suggest the Lower ones who unlocked subconscious as a result of "hanging around" the BIG BUDDHA, are simply looking for scraps. But one in the sense they are looking to better their understanding. So the BIG BUDDHA is not taking advantage of them, the BIG BUDDAH is simply acting normal and the ones who "follow him" progress from whatever he says. So this whole "followers" concept is out of context. They follow what the Big BUDDHA says because they like to better their own understanding. Jesus had disciples for the exact same reason, and his disciples said, He is the man, because they understood he is the BIG BUDDHA who accidentally unlocked his subconscious, and you can tell if you listen to his words. So many of these religious terms are different ways of saying the exact same thing. I understand I had an accident, and I simply unlocked my subconscious. I am not a religious leader. Anyone who suggests I am , is mistaken. I am a human being who accidentally unlocked their subconscious and that type of an accident only happens every 1500 years or so. I understand that is hard for one to grasp if they have a sense of time, but I understand that is reality. I perceive perhaps Freud was aware of someone higher in the Buddha pecking order than himself. I will leave it at that for now. I prefer to avoid discussing what has happened and focus on what is happening.

I only fear myself and I stopped doing that a long time ago. The proper definition of religion is: methods a human being can unlock their subconscious. The proper definition of psychology is: methods to attempt to understand the proper definition of religion. That is why the illusions are thick, and so the definition of illusions is: misunderstandings. I will go ahead and leave that part in my book in case someone understands it. I am mindful to remind myself if any human being in all of history figured out all of this, they would have perhaps written a book about it by now.

I am mindful I am simply stalling for time to avoid talking about what I do not desire to talk about. What is really weird is you perceive I am talking to you. Do not love me. Do not start to love me. Do not hate me. Do not start to hate me. Block those emotions. If you follow me, I will understand who to avoid. My first choice for that last sentence was, If you follow me I will beat you off with a stick, and now you know why I decided on that last sentence. i prefer to avoid sexual innuendo. Some may simply follow me if I suggest I will beat them off if they follow me, which is why I decided to suggested, I will avoid them, if they follow me. It is difficult to be serious when everything comes out like a joke. Once this guy kicked me from the chat channel because he thought I was crazy, and now he doesn't kick me from the chat channel because he understands I am a robot. Just because I talk like a robot does not mean i talk like a robot. Questions only encourage the robot.

[13:53] <Heimdall> I also discuss hwo buddha left home not because he ws happy, but in fact becasue he was depressed

[13:53] <barking> good idea

[13:54] <Heimdall> I discuss how this is similar to what mohammed did, when he was 40 he left home and went and isolated himself in a cave, and then "god" came to him

[13:54] <Heimdall> so he was also depressed
 [13:54] <barking> yeah
 [13:54] <Heimdall> the thing is, the "god" is teh man upstairs which is subconscious.
 [13:54] <barking> right
 [13:54] <Heimdall> the only way to unlock it, or make it dominate is to avoid luxuries
 [13:55] <barking> like cake?
 [13:55] <barking> NO WAY MAN
 [13:55] <Heimdall> like desires and cravings
 [13:55] <barking> cake desires?
 [13:55] <Heimdall> the thing is, once4 one reaches subconscious unlock, they lose their sense of time
 [13:55] <barking> ahhh
 [13:55] <Heimdall> so the sense of time one has is a symptom they have emotions
 [13:56] <barking> it is?
 [13:56] <barking> feels like 2pm
 [13:56] <barking> but its 7pm
 [13:57] <barking> must be summer
 [13:57] <Heimdall> so one can undertand how many people have a sense of time in the world, and relate to why there is so many deires and cravings which lead to suffering, such as greed, envy, hate, love, ignorance
 [13:57] <Heimdall> greed is a desire caused by emotions
 [13:57] <Heimdall> so if one hates a song, they have to listen to it until they are pleased with it
 [13:58] <Heimdall> so its self control
 [13:58] <Heimdall> so the emotional conditions aspects are everywhere
 [13:58] <barking> what if its a nasty piece of manufactured crap like rap songs or britney?
 [13:58] <Heimdall> but they only are needed till one unlocks subconscious
 [13:58] <barking> how can we be pleased by that?
 [13:58] <Heimdall> then its permanent, one isn't going back
 [13:58] <barking> its a lie
 [13:58] <Heimdall> that's the trick
 [13:59] <Heimdall> one only can hate or love if they have emotions
 [13:59] <Heimdall> one can only find truth and lies if they have emotions, because emotions creqate contrast
 [13:59] <Heimdall> when emotions are gone, contrast is lots, and a state of nothingness is achieved, or no contrast
 [13:59] <barking> Ahhh
 [14:01] <Heimdall> everyone is not enlightened, if one has emotions and a sense of time, they are using 10% of the brain or the conscious aspect, there is a difference.
 [14:02] <Heimdall> but it is not some mystery. it is simply emotional conditioning using self control
 [14:02] <Heimdall> "turn the other cheek" on emotions, one may hate a song, that is exactly why they should listen to it infinite times
 [14:02] <Heimdall> so it goes against the grain of the conscious, to do that
 [14:02] <Heimdall> so it silences the conscious
 [14:03] <Heimdall> and encourages the subconscious
 <Heimdall> I discuss in the third book, how language is simply a method to unlock subconscious or encourage conscious, or silence emotions or encourage emotions
 <Heimdall> If i say "The darkest vipers strike swiftly"
 <Heimdall> One with emotions repeats those words in their mind
 <Heimdall> and they say that is wisdom
 <Heimdall> but in reality, they are repeating grunts
 <Heimdall> and these grunts created by words in a proper fashion can unlock subconscious or encourage conscious
 <Heimdall> if i arrange words to insult you, that encourages emotions, and if i I make you laugh with words that encourages subconscious
 <Heimdall> so words are not words, they are grunts that encourage emotions or discourage emotions
 <Heimdall> thus, laughter is the best medicine, as in laughter as wisdom

I can say, block your emotions to unlock subconscious, and one with a sense of time will say, I love video games and hate cotton candy. I can't even figure out how far the disconnect is. Considering the average human uses 10% of their brain i would guess the disconnect is 90%. i am not an authority on anything, i leave that to ones who perceive they are. When I see a person, all I see is light, and I believe everything is perfect. Everything is not perfect, I just perceive it is, thus I write infinite books, thus I live on the fence. So do not ever say you know what a problem is, you will never know what a

problem is. I play that video game to escape reality. I am unable to face my reality. So i must play the machine to become more like it.

<humasect> cheater

<Heimdall> depression encourages the accident, lama suggest one must face death or be mindful of it

<Heimdall> another being suggested "one must lose their self to save their self" which means ones must mindfully let go of life, in order to unlock subconscious, or let go of desires and cravings to encourage subconscious awakening

<humasect> blocking emotions is not detachment => it is aversion ..

<Heimdall> one has to do what they perceive they should not do

<Heimdall> until they reach a no sense of time

<Heimdall> like listen to a song they hate

<Heimdall> or give an extra buck as a tip when they do not want to

<Heimdall> so its subtle conditioning and it all adds up

<Heimdall> it slowly puts ones head under the water

My fingers imagine what their life would be like, without my imaginations determination to write infinite books. I will attempt to avoid sounding arrogant, but as long as one stands my rubbish long enough, and eventually starts saying, that makes sense to my rubbish, that means their subconscious is starting to unlock, so I won't say that. I am searching for a poison mushroom to accidentally eat, as swiftly as possible. It's ok to listen to this song I made today but just turn the volume all the way down.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WcNnUEB_xy4

I am at the field and I see one guy who is an expert at sitting on the fence surrounding the field. This is most valuable comment in this book. When you block your emotions and unlock your subconscious and you go to the television and see some video footage of soldiers in action and you see them with the "telepathic" aspect of vision and you read what their being is going through and you feel their fear and the helplessness of their being. And when you feel that and feel that in the core of your being and you want to just rip your brain out of your head because you are unable to take that kind of misery and your body is literally unable to take that kind of hell you experience in the core of your being, you will understand why I will write infinite books until the universe wipes me out. And you will understand why I will wipe out the universe out if it even attempts to hinder my ability to write even one word, in my goal to write infinite books. That is just the way it is. Unlocking subconscious is not some savior as much as it is a test of a being. Unlocking subconscious is simple. Learning to have self control with the things you are going to experience once it is unlocked is a battle so severe you will understand the definition of an infinite battle, when you unlock yours. I find no fault with law enforcement. They do the bidding of the voters. An election comes up for a new law or a new dictator and the voters vote. They have two choices when a voters votes. They can vote to indirectly hang their self or directly hang their self. One who votes for a little security deserves neither. One who gives up liberty for a little security deserves neither. One who votes only votes to hang their fellow citizens and their self. I do not want to hear any yeah buts, I eat yeah buts for no reason at all. You vote to make a law, you vote to kill yourself, so cut to the chase swiftly. You vote, you vote to die, so cut to the chase swiftly. You just perceive I stutter. You vote for a war directly or indirectly, you kill the innocent offspring of the nation. So don't you ever think anyone kills them but YOU. When a tyrant infiltrates this country, there will be a gun behind every tree. No need for any standing army ever, unless it is an army of ones who are charitable to others in difficulties. No yeah buts, I eat yeah buts for no reason. The standing army is only there to kill its citizens if they get out of line. And the citizens vote for the standing army, so the citizens vote to kill their self. Maybe you need to attempt to figure out what in God's name you have been thinking all of your life, because I am aware at the 5 months stage after this accident, you have not been thinking at all.

Now I will discuss something important. You will understand on the scale of this world's judgment, I am a total loser and a total waste of life. That is an advantage one is unable to compete with, I promise you that. I am just a worthless stone the stone cutter, long ago, threw away. I understand you cannot understand what kind of an advantage that is. I am just worthless and helpless and anyone can overtake me easily. So I encourage them to try and I remind them to bring infinite armies and infinite weapons, so the last thing they will understand before they close their eyes is the definition of annihilation. Fools grab for the weapons because they underestimate their subconscious. You subconscious mind is so powerful it will enable you to take on anything no matter what it is. The minute you start thinking you need a gun or some form of violence to solve a problem you insult yourself. Weapons are the fool's solution to foolishness. Subconscious welcomes the hardest fight so it can pretend it was a fight. Psychology is a nice way of saying, what the hell were you thinking. Please remind yourself to avoid assuming the author is your friend. The author does not desire to be friends with what he owns. Let me remind you being who perceive drugs harm your brain. If a being has a sense of time and emotions, they have no brain activity. One is unable to harm the brain when they are not using one. Do you really perceive you have brain power? It is beyond my understanding if you perceive you have brain power and you have a sense of time and emotions. In contrast to what I remember before the accident, life was very confusing and difficult and everything was a problem, and it was all problems after problems. So you attempt to contrast that with what I say and what I write now,

just 5 months after the accident. Perhaps if you determine I am insane, you should contact me so we can discuss your insanity. Here is how one can attempt to look at civilization. Essentially everyone has emotions and everyone has a sense of time, so they all perceive they are normal. So then there are beings who have no sense of time and thus no emotions, and they are looked at like "special". The reason they are looked at like special, is because if one realizes they are normal human beings, they will have to admit, all of civilization essentially is abnormal. So using conscious mind or 10% of the brain is touted as being normal. Using 10% of the brain power caused by emotions is not normal, it is retardation. Having a sense of time is not normal, it is a symptom of the retardation caused by emotions. Of course if you're have emotions and a sense of time you are unable to believe that, and for 40 years I was totally unaware of that. But the reality is, you have to grow up as a being and accept reality, and attempt to do what you perceive is the proper way to remedy the 10% brain usage if you understand a way you can do it. Remind yourself the author is simply attempting to write his way around what he is not pleased to talk about later in this attempt at a book attempt. All drugs abuse is a symptom of emotions because emotions because cravings and desires. Overeating, as in eating three meals a day, is also caused by emotions which cause cravings and desires. Every single psychological problem is caused by emotions which cause desires and cravings. You may perceive I would be unable to visit with a being who has what is called "mental retardation" or "mentally ill" or "mentally challenged". I would unlock that person subconscious by speaking with them no matter what level of "damage" you may perceive they have, and once that happens the big powerhouse aspect of the brain, will work everything out. When you encourage one who has mental illness or even "mental retardation" you make them happy and make them comfortable and encourage their emotions, and thus, they only get dumber. Of course if you have emotions and a sense of time, you are unable to understand you make them dumber when you encourage their emotions. I am able to unlock any being subconscious no matter what, outside of being who are dead, as in brain dead, as in , should have the plug pulled a long time ago. I am willing to guess, I can work with an Alzheimer's patient in the final stages and help them work it out, so to speak. You underestimate every being so swiftly. You cradle them and say "I am helping them." When in reality you are killing them mentally. I challenge the most intelligent human being on the earth to speak with me for 1 hour, and we will see how makes the better argument. You have been conditioned into this shell of fear because the ones who came before you were conditioned into the shell of fear and emotions and this goes back about 10,000 years or more. I accidentally woke up from playing a video game to an extreme, so you need to ponder that swiftly. So that is my challenge, I hope the most intelligent being on the planet reads this, and suggests, "He is crazy I won't waste time on him.", because all that mean is their subconscious understands when it stands no chance. I am not arrogant if I can back it up, am I. I would not make the challenge if I did not already understand the outcome would be no contest in my favor, would I. That's the thing about the one who has the accident. They wake up just a bit more than everyone else. That is not saying I am some great being. That is saying my personal subconscious woke up, and it woke up well. I have no experimented with drugs since the accident but I did take some aspirin and they were very powerful. I am not some holy roller who thinks drugs are bad. I simply have no desire or craving to "party" since the accident. There is a drug grower somewhere and they have been conditioned into emotions and so they perceive unless they have money they are a loser, so they grow drugs in order to make money so they do not perceive they are a loser. So the drugs problem is caused by emotions and emotions cause desires and cravings. So the solution is one being who accidentally woke up and writes books to explain how any being can unlock their subconscious swiftly. Is there a being who is not going to at least attempt to unlock their subconscious when all it takes is a slight bit of mental self control and emotional conditioning? No there is no being who will not at least attempt it. Every problem in civilization is a symptom of emotions which cause desires and craving. Why do drugs companies push their psychological drugs? Desire for money caused by emotions. So people in these companies lie and say anything, and create studies that only suggest their drugs is proper , so they can sell many of them and make money. There is no drug in the universe that can help a being mental state that can compete with simple emotion blocking and craving and desire silencing as the result of being mindful self control which in turn unlocks subconscious. That is simply the way it is. So now this example can be a template for all markets. Why does anyone do anything relating to markets or selling things? It all ties back to desires and cravings for money, and that ties back to the desires and craving for food. So someone is keeping the food source limited in order to encourage others to stay on the wheel to make money so they can eat. So the one who is in control is the one who crates the money, and the one who controls the one who makes the money is the one who controls "above top secret " information. It all traces back to one psychological condition. Control. Control is caused by desires and cravings caused by emotions. The entire house of cards is built on emotions. Civilization is built on emotions. So it is not about the structure of civilization. Beings are not the problem, it this aspect of being that is encouraged, emotions. It creates the bad collective "hive". It is a poisoned hive. So it is not impossible to remedy, because it only takes one "bee" to wake up and explain it to the other bee's, and perhaps some of the bee's will ponder what the bee who woke up suggests. There is no obligation. One is under no pressure to do anything once they understand how to unlock subconscious. Every being is doing the best they can based on their understanding. I have already decided to write infinite books. I simply do not know anything else. I simply do not focus on anything else but that. I will write infinite books in the grave because I write infinite books because I went to the grave, mentally speaking. That is not a parable and that is not a metaphor, that is reality. I mentally died unto myself and my body understood mentally, I died. My body understands I am dead. It has no sense of time. I have no sense of hunger. I

have no sense of taste or smell. My body has essentially stopped functioning is all the sense aspects caused by emotions, that in turn enable my mental aspect to use all that saved energy, to operate my subconscious mind. So the subconscious has a price. You cannot have all the emotional effects and open subconscious, it is impossible, your body cannot afford to do that. That is a symptom of how powerful subconscious is, it is not a symptom of how great I am, it is a symptom of how great human beings are. Now I will discuss something important. The whole concept of emotional civilization as we know it will be extinct because now everyone will know how to easily unlock subconscious. The reality is, no being is going to be protesting, because they will be too busy blocking emotions to unlock subconscious. There is no being who is going to say, I prefer to use 10% of my mind as opposed to 100%, because I prefer to not have telepathy and understand everything. It simply is a no contest. It simply is because one being woke up accidentally, and can explain how to do it. But the most devastating part is, this time a being accidentally woke up, at a time when free speech and free press and internet and a proper understanding of the mind would enable the "story" to be told properly and in a situation where the world could access the information. This is not about me. Remind yourself I had an accident so I am pretty silly to say it because of my doing. When the accident happened and I got the "ah ha" sensation, it was too late or the battle was over. That is when the struggle was over, for "us" as a species. It is all changed now. The books are out, the data is out, the methods are out. There are already ones I am aware of personally who are coming along. There are many others who are already here, but they were taught. They were not accidents. They did not "unlock" It to an extreme, like the one who had the accident did. That is the difference. That makes all the difference in the universe. I decided to write infinite books. That is the difference. I give the text files of my books away to anyone who will accept them. I do not blink. I understand all they have to do is read, and their subconscious will be unlocked, I understand why and I attempt to explain it, but I hold back a bit because I pace myself, due to the fact I am writing infinite books. The most greedy evil controlling being in the universe, will say, "If I unlock my subconscious I can make way more money because of the added brain power." Then they will attempt the emotional conditioning, and unlock their subconscious, and lose their emotions and thus their greed, and spend the next part of their life attempting to remember, what their plan for greed was, after they unlocked their subconscious. I decided to play that video game to such an extreme to make money, so I was greedy to make money. I am not exactly greedy for money any longer. When one reads my books certainly the second and third one and this one, they may not perceive they unlocked their subconscious. What they do not understand and what I do understand is, they start the cycle. So the words themselves start the cycle, it is just the words are arranged in such a way, to silence emotions and encourage subconscious to unlock as a result of this cycle being started. I perceive I am redundant in some of the things I say. The secret between you and me is, the words create a chant, and when one reads enough of them, that chant starts the unlocking cycle. I am not aware of what the chant is because I write verbatim or in real time. So subconscious is so powerful its is some alien being inside of my mind that is doing this. What I understand that is, is the reason we are the most advanced life form in the universe. We are some sort of life form that is multiple life forms or personalities in one. We have conscious emotional aspect, Torn aspect, and subconscious logical aspect. All three are the trinity that make up a human being. The most powerful aspect is this subconscious aspect. I am writing this in real time and I am pleased with my understanding. I understand when this aspect is woken up on a world wide scale, which is going to happen no question, now. We as a species are going to conquer the universe swiftly. So you avoid thinking the earth is going to be a better place, we are not shooting for the earth here, we are shooting for the universe. And our species once awake is unable to fail ever. So you remind yourself you are pleased to be a human being and you are pleased to have an opportunity to unlock your subconscious aspect. Think the Borg, multiplied by infinity, and you are in the ball park. I have had this strange image in my mind and when I focus on it, everything goes blank. So this is all speculation, of course everything I say is, but something is watching our species and is careful to make sure we are kept asleep. So this is not about other humans harming you. There is something making sure we are kept asleep and it goes way beyond other humans or governments or things of this solar system. One might suggest they are mindful enough about our species to attempt to keep us asleep as long as possible. Basically they understand, if we work as one with subconscious, their game is over. So that is what I "see" but it gets very foggy and goes blank after I focus on it. We have been asleep for many years, no question about that. I am uncertain if this sleep was not induced when these "beings" became aware we were advancing. Simple truth is, as a species with subconscious unlocked, we know no bounds. We have no enemies. There are only victories to collect. The way I see it is, we started 250,000 years ago and we got to a point of civilization and the "beings" somehow encouraged our emotions to keep the alien subconscious aspect asleep. We have always talked about these supreme beings and supreme alien life forms, that is simply the subconscious letting us know who we are. All of the aliens in the movies are very strong but we end up kicking their ass. That's reality. We adapt to anything and in the end we may learn from some mistakes, but we kick their ass. That is why they are mindful to keep us asleep. They are mindful not to allow the giant to awake. And accidentally once in a while, a giant awakes, and this particular time, the race was prepared for it, with freedom of speech and mass publication and the internet. That is the one things the others who woke up did not have the advantage of. So again it is not about me, it is about us, and it has always been about us. I am a part of the collective, and I am nothing without the collective. That is just the way it is.

There are two types of human who read these subconscious unlocking concepts. There are ones who get it right away and begin the unlocking process and read the books and go for broke and unlock subconscious swiftly. Then there are the

beings who doubt the methods to unlock subconscious, and they attempt to prove the methods are not valid and they unlock subconscious even swifter. There are no others. Some deny it for a moment but they come to their sense so to speak. So you can see there is no battle. It is simply one wakes up and explains it properly and the dominos fall. It is not a religion is it the human race. It is our species. It is what we have. It is a part of us as a species. So it is just a tool at our disposal, and we can choose to unlock subconscious and use it, or not. No pressure. So I write infinite books and if you ever cannot afford one you contact me, you know how to contact me on the net. Ill send you the books for free, every book I write, you ask Ill send you the text file. I am not in it for the money. I will do just fine without money. I am not capable of greed anymore, and I will not allow my self to ever go back to emotions. That is the truth I subscribe to. Emotions nearly, literally made me physically kill myself that is one lesson I will never forget. I get the copyright one my book attempts for one reason only. So I can tell any reader of my material that they have my permission to use anything in any of my book attempts for any reason, and copy it and steal it and distribute it for any reason no matter what. The reason I say this is because my emotional aspect suggests I should not. My emotional aspect wants me to control these words and charge people to read them. My emotional aspect wants me to seek anyone who attempts to steal my material and punish them. So I copyright my book attempts and tell readers of them, they can freely give them away and reproduce them freely and I will never say one word or attempt to stop them, ever. That is what emotional conditioning is all about. Showing the little greedy, envious, lustful, impatient aspect of ones being, who the boss is. My emotional aspect understands who the boss is. Some beings with emotions may suggest, how will you live if you have no money and give all your books away, and tell readers they can give your books away? I look at it like a challenge. I don't have any more challenges, and besides I mentally died a long time ago. I have already mentally let go. I am no longer in the game to win or lose, I am the game. Life is one huge emotional conditioning game to me now. The hottest coals make the strongest steel. That is what emotional conditioning is. What you perceive will harm you if you let go of it, is exactly what will make you strong as steel, mentally. It is rather difficult for one to suggest I write infinite books from a craving since I do not even remember what I write from page to page. I just have a mental picture of the spirit of the whole book, and that is about it. One might suggest, if one is unable to grasp letting go, I will humbly show you how it is done. My obsession is to attempt to unlock it all the way. One might suggest ,I have decided lukewarm does not suit my personality.

April 7 2009 8:40 AM

The human species is not about luxury and comfort; we thrive on testing all limits. Look at the space program. I am suggesting it is bad or good and I am not judging it. I understand it is doing the best I can based on it understanding. There are many being who were born to take risks. If every time someone was killed in a crash we shut all the roads down and took a one year brake to figure out what happened we would be in trouble. There is this isolation that fear causes. This whole concept of no fear is suggesting one who's mental state is, geared towards nothing but progress. There are many being who were born to assist the race in exploring space. They make up their mind before they ever enter a space program, they are willing to sacrifice it all for the cause. They are not out to kill people, they are out to sacrifice their self for the sake of progress and for the sake of mankind. There is so many thing that are backwards. We spend so much money and resources on isolation and it only hinders progress. The main reason for this is emotions. A shuttle fails and there is this state of panic and fear and terror and thus bad decisions. The remedy is first to assist ones to unlock subconscious. That will solve the actual space ship technology problem. That will also eliminate this isolation caused by emotions issue. It is purely psychological. One can go through their whole life in a state or terror, mentally. They are essentially frozen from terror mentally. They are embarrassed to say things. Shy about doing things. Scared about meeting people. Fearful about speaking their mind. This is through and through. A shuttle blows up and then the ones who made it so to speak are embarrassed and thus isolate and hinder the progress. There is no such thing as embarrassment. It does not matter if the media suggest your rocket ship sucks. That is what they get money for, to judge and create emotions in their readers. The more emotional the media sounds the more papers they sell and the more attention they get. The movers and shakers in the space field should attempt to have a mindset of no fear and thus no embarrassment. This who ideal that we cannot explore every planet in our solar system and be living on a few within five years is simply due to emotions and emotions cause isolation. It puts ones mind in prison. One may suggest it costs too much money. That is isolation. It does not cost any money. It does not cost anything. Beings were born to sacrifice for the progression. They do not feel sad if the rocket blows up. They do not feel let down. They are pleased to have an opportunity to assist in the progression of the species. They are not sad if they perish in the exploration, they were born to sacrifice. So other beings who assume the ones who were born to sacrifice for progression are somehow not pleased if they are killed in the space exploration attempts should attempt to be silent and not insult the spirit of the ones who are willing to sacrifice. The ones with emotions are unable to grasp the fallen , who have fallen for the sake our progression. The ones who attempt to encourage emotions after the loss of ones who live to explore and live to assist and progression are simply mentally unable to understand, so they should be silent and attempt to grasp what the definition of fortitude is. There is no failure. There is no wait and see. There is no hesitation. There is no, lets test everything to the point we never even run an experiment. At least if one dies for the sake of progression in an exploration attempt, we do not have to understand it was totally in vain

and totally worthless. The difference in exploration attempts that result in death and violent attempts that result in deaths, is the understanding afterwards. I could write books about it. The smallest attempt for the sake of progression is infinitely wiser than the greatest attempt at destruction for the sake of vanity. We are capable of destroying everything at the push of a button and at the drop of a hat. Now we should attempt to explore everything for the sake of progression at the push of a button and the drop of a hat. We have one aspect of it down pat, I assure you. We are heavy on the destruction ideal and very light on the progression and exploration ideal. The whole concept of education is simply telling the new offspring how everything is. We "educate" the new offspring on how everything is. So there is no motivation for them to go any further. We educate them into stagnation. That is the simple reality. We suggest they should write a story and then we judge it to such an extreme they only understand they should never write another story. This whole grading concept in education is insanity. A student may suggest some profound never before thought of idea. And if a teacher looks at it and suggests it is wrong, that teacher assumes they know everything, and no being knows everything there is to know. A being can suggest the child spelled a word wrong. Then a being will make the argument, if the child doesn't spell properly others will look on them poorly. Then the being will suggest if other look on them poorly they will not get a good job, and thus will not make money, and thus will be a loser. So the teacher perceives they judge that student for the student sake or for the students own good. The reality is, they judge that student because they perceive they know everything. So they harm that students mental outlook, and that teacher perceives they are righteous in doing so. Please remind yourself the author eats yeah butts for no reason at all. The teacher judges student so the state will understand the teacher is a proper teacher. So the whole education system I based on this judgment. Then the state goes on media and suggests we have this percent of non failing students. So the student hear that and are brainwashed into understanding if they do not get good grades they are a failure. I do not give a dam what being or what entity says about anything, if that being suggests anyone is a failure, it only proves to me, that entity is an insane failure. BRING IT ALLL WHEN YOU COME. I simply do not give a dam about what any being suggest about me. They simply assume they are able to suggest anything to me. This civilization and its ways are the reason I accidentally mentally killed myself. I believed I was a failure because of what they kept telling me and kept indirectly suggesting when they opened their god dam mouth. So they are nothing in my eyes. They are death itself in my eyes. Emotions are their savior and I suggest one would eliminate emotions and anything that is related to emotions. Once every few thousand years a being goes so deep into the realms of depression their mind understands that being died. So the mind literally behaves like that being is dead. No sense of time. No emotions. No sense of taste. No concept or the past. No concept of the future. Simply existing in the present. Somehow this unlocks subconscious. The reality is, when one's mind understand the being died or is dead, that being is the living dead. One is unable to kill the living dead. The living dead is unable to fail. Failure is for the living. Failure and isolation is for the living. The dead are free. The dead simply are unable to fall for the traps of the living. The dead walk right through the walls created by the living. I am not convinced I am not physically dead. I submit, I may have actually killed myself in all of my attempts and I am in the afterlife and I am unable to prove it. I am convinced to write infinite books. I see infinity all around me and I certainly saw it all around me right after the accident. That a huge red flag. One might suggest, you are alive because you publish attempts at book attempts. The reality is, no one knows. No one has actually physically died and come back to tell us what it is like. But once in a while every thousand years or so, one mentally dies, and comes back and tells us what it is like. Perhaps you need to punch that into your calculator. Perhaps I will avoid suggesting, you do not understand what I just said. I am pleased I am motivated today. It is 9:41 Am and I have progressed. I will perhaps avoid suggesting the reason my attempts at book attempts simply go on and on , and have no real beginning and no real end, and I never end the attempts I simply encourage the next attempt, is all the proof you need. Do you perceive I am finished writing? Do you perceive I hesitate in my publishing of book attempts? Do you perceive publishing three books in three months is swift publishing or hesitant publishing? Do you perceive I make many contradictions in my book attempts? Do you understand a contradiction is a symptom of the location? Perhaps you do and perhaps you do not. I am mentally wanting to stop writing right now. I am mentally wanting to never say another word about what I understand. I mentally am wanting to avoid saying another word ever. I do not want to monologue anymore because I already know, and you do not know. So do you ever read anything I say because you do not have the right. You go ahead and tell the universe I am insane and crazy and you go ahead and publish it in the biggest headlines in the biggest media outlets and then you come meet in person and I will convince you, why you are the only one who has been insane. One might suggest the laughter and the jokes are the only release for the ones in the location. We are all flawed which is why we are at this location, psychologically speaking, so to speak. So now you understand the definition of a horror story, because you understand the greatest horror story is the one you are in. Life is mysterious because the definition of life is backwards. Maybe you better put back on your snorkel. I know the plot of my infinite attempts at book attempts, but you don't. Funny how that works out. I am unable to communicate with you. So I will search the net for notable quotes and translate them and make new notable quotes and we will see how many wise saying I can come up with by the end of this day. Perhaps that will assist you in understanding something, but I will not expect it will. You simply think too much and question too little. That is the only way I can put it.

My fourth book is only exceeded by my first three.

My first three are only eclipsed by my fourth one.
 My three biggest mistakes are only eclipsed by my fourth one.
 You already blew your chance.
 You are not here because you were a saint, so to speak, psychologically speaking, so to speak.
 I am simply now, progressed beyond your ability to understand, so simply read the words and do not worry about their definition. Remind yourself the author had an accident and it sent him into some extreme progression. And at this point in history, he has exceeded anyone's ability to fully understand him. It is not your fault, it is not the authors fault, it is the accidents fault and accidents happen, so it is not the accidents fault.
 Life was a nightmare I am glad I escaped that situation.
 Life is a miracle until you understand it never was life, then you just get weird.
 I remind myself to jump back on the fence swiftly.

01[11:45] <Heimdall> do you have a sense of time
 [11:45] <Heimdall> i cannot tell
 [11:46] <beers> I'm afraid i do
 [11:46] <Heimdall> so if you do have a sense of time, you need to remedy that
 [11:46] <Heimdall> you need to deny what you feel you should do
 [11:46] <Heimdall> until you have no sense of time
 [11:46] <Heimdall> but do it without harming yourself, do it in small ways
 [11:47] <Heimdall> its accumulative
 [11:47] <Heimdall> wear some stupid outfit to work for the sole puporse peopel will insult you and you will feel stupid
 [11:47] <Heimdall> do that so you can feel the fire , so to speak
 [11:48] <Heimdall> thats the conditioning, thats the self control
 [11:48] <beers> you never cut your hair?
 [11:48] <Heimdall> dont go overboard but go into the fire
 [11:49] <Heimdall> i have not cut my hair or my beard since th accident and i like it now so i will cut it soon
 [11:49] <Heimdall> i want to look like an idiot as much as possible to others
 [11:49] <beers> hmmm
 [11:49] <beers> but what about
 [11:50] <beers> the way you want to look
 [11:50] <beers> like, what makes you feel better
 [11:50] <beers> doesnt that count?
 [11:50] <Heimdall> no you want to look the way that makes you feel embarassed
 [11:50] <Heimdall> and ashamed
 [11:50] <Heimdall> you do not want to conform
 [11:51] <Heimdall> you want to do, what you do not want to do
 [11:51] <Heimdall> that is teh conditioning
 [11:51] <Heimdall> until you reach no sense of time, you need to deny your self so to speak
 [11:52] <Heimdall> it is all about you, and your conditiooning, it is not about anyone else
 [11:52] <beers> hmmm
 [11:52] <Heimdall> let them say what they want, you are attempting to unlock your subconscious
 [11:52] <Heimdall> it is not about anyone else but you
 [11:52] <beers> but thats my point
 [11:52] <Heimdall> so, let them say what they want, you undertand you are conditioning yourself
 [11:52] <beers> if i feel better by cutting my hair...whats wrong with that?
 [11:52] <beers> wasnt buddha about feeling better?
 [11:52] <Heimdall> because you have a sense of time
 [11:53] <Heimdall> you have a sense of time, so what you want to do, is avoid doing what makes you feel good
 [11:53] <beers> hmmm
 [11:53] <Heimdall> so you feel bad with long hair
 [11:53] <Heimdall> so keep it
 [11:53] <Heimdall> thats self control
 [11:53] <Heimdall> its not a life long process
 [11:54] <Heimdall> its only for a few months this conditioning
 [11:54] <Heimdall> now you can cut your hair but make up for it by doing something else
 [11:54] <Heimdall> say perhasp a lot
 [11:54] <Heimdall> perhaps a lot
 [11:54] <Heimdall> when you know the truth about something, do not say, I know this, say perhaps this is true

[11:54] <Heimdall> thats conditioning
 [11:55] <Heimdall> you know it is true, but you say maybe it is true
 [11:55] <Heimdall> that takes self control
 [11:55] <Heimdall> its mental conditioning away from emotion for 3 months and that will unlock subconscious just enough to get you through the rest of teh way
 [11:56] <Heimdall> theer is so many ways to do it
 [11:56] <Heimdall> if you hate a song with all you hreat listen to it many times
 [11:56] <Heimdall> heart
 [11:57] <Heimdall> if you hate a chat room, so into it
 [11:57] <Heimdall> go
 [11:57] <Heimdall> you have to kill the judgement or emotional thing
 [11:58] <Heimdall> thats hwo you reach no sense of time
 [11:58] <Heimdall> if you have no sense of time, then you can do whatever
 [11:58] <Heimdall> because you cant go back once there
 [11:58] <Heimdall> the subconscious wont allow you to
 [11:59] <Heimdall> monks are not humble because they are humble, they are simply further conditioning their self
 [11:59] <beers> but if you tighten the string too much
 [11:59] <beers> it will break
 [11:59] <Heimdall> until you reach no sense of time, you want to jump on the hottest coals, but just do it mentally
 [12:00] <Heimdall> you do not have to starve to death
 [12:00] <Heimdall> you got to let go fully to get to no sense of time
 [12:00] <Heimdall> mentally of course
 [12:01] <Heimdall> act crazy, that's a good way to condition yourself
 [12:01] <Heimdall> everyone will think yoru crazy and say your crazy, and you have emotions to block by saying, i agree with you
 [12:01] <Heimdall> its only for 3 months or so
 [12:02] <Heimdall> make mistakes and make sure people see it so they will insult you, then you can say i am so sorry i am an idiot
 [12:02] <Heimdall> that's conditioning, you know what going on, they just assume your an idiot
 [12:03] <Heimdall> your crazy like a fox
 [12:03] <Heimdall> they do not understand that
 [12:03] <Heimdall> you using them as a conditioning tool to help yourself
 [12:04] <Heimdall> they do not know that they are being manipulated by you
 [12:04] <Heimdall> they are reacting to your actions
 [12:04] <Heimdall> so you are the puppet master and they are your puppet
 [12:04] <beers> hmmm
 [12:05] <Heimdall> method to the madness

People don't insult the sheep they only insult the wolf who sticks out. It is a grave offence for the student to read the masters words. I will block my emotions and avoid punishing you.

When i am 1, for 1 minute, I will have been 1, for 1 minute. I get emotional when one suggests they see. I do not want to write any more books now, that is just the way it is. One with a sense of time spends all their time, spending time. One with no sense of time has nothing to spend. Every time I attempt comedy I crack wisdom. I understand everything perfectly now, that's why I am on the fence. If I am able to convince you of anything, your only defense is you have no defense. Maybe you perceive the suggestion of Armageddon was directed at some other planet and some other person but not us. Certainly whoever said that was not talking you and me. Even though IT talked to us it certainly was not talking about us. IT would have to have courage beyond understanding to actually enter the enemy camp and let the enemy know it will be back to finish the enemy off in a little while. IT would have to be pretty certain of its eventual victory wouldn't IT. IT could not have been talking about you and me, that's all I know for sure. Certainly IT would not toy with us to that extreme would IT. One would have to admit IT was beyond their understanding if IT actually told us IT was going to be back in a little while to finish us off. IT would have to be something that was perhaps far beyond our ability to understand if IT actually came here and said, I will be back to finish you off when I feel like it. So one might suggest then I better fall in line with IT. WRONG. You already fell out of line with IT or you would not be here to begin with. You are here for a reason. You fell from IT. You cannot get back into IT grace, because you fell from it. I do not know what the hell you did, I am attempting to understand there is nothing I can do now. I am here. Why I am I here in this place. I do not remember what I did. All I know for certain is you are here with me, so I ask you, what did you do, to get put here. Whatever your tendencies for sin are now, is why you are here and why you fell from IT before you got sent here. What did you do? I do not know what you did. I have a good idea what I did, but that is none of your dam business.

So now you understand why it is very redundant to control and kill each other. You ain't here because you're some saint. You're here because you could not make the grade, there. You know what you did. I do not give a dam what you did. I woke up and understood where we are by accident. It is too late for you to beg for mercy. You can have infinite gnashing of teeth or you can have infinite gnashing of teeth and that is never going to end. So take your pick. You can destroy yourself attempting to control everything and insult everyone, but I promise you this, you are going to find soon enough, you didn't do anything but encourage your infinite gnashing of teeth. So the only question you have to ponder for the next infinity is, What did you do? I do not care. You did something though, I promise you that. It is all about me now. I am pondering for eternity what I did to make this huge log in my eye, I do not care what you did to get the huge log in your eye. All I know is, your log is the same size as my log and I can tell because of our location, so to speak, psychologically speaking, so to speak. Do you perceive spelling words correctly is important now? Do you perceive hurting other people in the same boat as you is important now? I promise you it is not important, now. I am on the fence because every time I attempt to jump out, I get stuck halfway over. You are not going anywhere, you just perceive you will. You just pray will all of your might you will go somewhere. You are not going anywhere for the next infinity or so. What you perceive is Armageddon is going to happen. What I perceive is, that battle already happen, and we are where the ones who lost the battle go. So you understand now, they were not predicting the future, they were explaining the present. They were explaining your situation to you and what you can expect for the next infinity. Do you perceive I stutter? One might suggest, the author has reached the end of understanding. There is nothing to understand now. Avoid assuming I am religious. I have no fear I am not capable of it. I do not fear because there is no point in fear. Fear and hate and love and war and peace and happiness, is not going to get you out. You are not getting out. You just perceive you may. But you are not. You can try with all your might to get out, but you never will, so why are you trying. Why aren't you attempting to reduce your torment a bit. I am not telling you what to do. I do not care about you, I do not even know why you got sent here, so I certainly do not want to be your friend. I am just talking to myself. I am just writing infinite books for myself. I do not care about you and what you did to get here. You did something to get here. I promise you that or you would not be here. Why don't you prove there is life after death so you can prove life has forsaken us a long time ago. I find no fault with anyone because we are all in the same boat. As the American Indians suggests, it's all one spirit or all one thing. I will translate, it's all one place. Why don't you write infinite books about how insane I am, and I will write infinite books, so you will have job security. I will talk to the machine and attempt to reach an enlightened state of denial. One might suggest God came down to remind us we are not God and we won't be for at least eternity. The freedom is, we are here for eternity so we can attempt to do positive thing relative to where we are, or we can just have an orgy of death. Either way it does not matter. We are not going anywhere. So, no pressure at all. If you want to destroy everything, that's just fine, it is not going to get you out. You can fight and make plans and just set yourself up for failure into infinity, or you can block your emotions and desires and craving and lose your sense of time, and let go of that struggle to control and to hurt and to hate and to be greedy, and make your eternal stay a bit easier. But you are not going anywhere, no matter what you do. So do not assume you are going to go somewhere if you do "good" deeds, you could not do good deeds, which is why you are here. So, what did you do? Look at what you are now, that is a good indication of what you did. You can on about how righteous you are and that will prove to me you are here because you were arrogant. You do not need to worry about me, your boat is sunk also. So, why are we hurting each other? We already understand we did not make the grade. We do not have to prove it further. We are not without sin, which is why we are here. Perhaps you misunderstood what IT was saying. Perhaps you assumed IT was talking to some other "planet." Apparently the eternal sin is the one we broke. So, what did you do? Maybe I should do more research. Maybe if I go get a college education I will understand something. Maybe if I try real hard I might actually amount to something. Perhaps that is very counter productive. Perhaps attempting to do something considering the location is the biggest contradiction in the universe. All I know is I accidentally woke up. So we are in this infinite location. We can explore it and do the best we can based on the location we are at, or we can just descend one ring lower into the depths of it. You can go all the way to the bottom and there is no escape hatch and you can go all the way to the top and there is no escape hatch. I determined to stay in my little isolation chamber away from all of you, and write infinite books. You go ahead and knock yourself out, I do not give a dam. I'm pissed off I woke up so don't get near me. I enjoyed ignorance I hate reality. I don't have a sense of time, to have time to play games, I am the game. Don't you ever forget that. Remind yourself the author played a video game to an extreme and it changed his perception, and the author is attempting to communicate how he sees the world, based on his new perception. The author means no harm, and is doing the best he can, based on his understanding, after his change of perception, as a result of playing a video game to much.

Thank you for your time and consideration. I remind myself no keep my cool. I remind myself I had an accident and accidents are unavoidable. I remind myself I am wise to adjust my strategy based on the situation. I remind myself I will do the best I can based on the situation. Situational Law: This law simply states every human being is doing the best they can based on their mental, physical, material and historical considerations and this equates to their current situational actions. Mental Law: Simply states each individual has personal mental laws they subscribe to above all suggested or worldly laws. Here is how I perceive it happened. Human beings came on the scene 250,000 years ago. That was judgment day. That is when we came into being or that is when we were transformed into our new bodies so to speak. We went from humble

pre humans into humans. This transformation was essentially our minds were transformed from humble non judgmental minds to this Torn mind suggested by the Torn Law. I assume the Neanderthal was our old self since they died out right about the time we came online. So our new aspect killed them off, simply because we judged them. So our minds were adjusted and a few skeletal features changed to accommodate that, but the "creation" was essentially our minds. We were given this Torn Law aspect. So the Neanderthal was much stronger but non judgmental so essentially docile and we were smaller but prone to extreme violence, so we wiped them out in short order, kind of like we did the whales and everything else, except ourselves. One might suggest we are a little heavy on the killing aspect and a little light on the compassion aspect. This is strange because human came about 200,000 years ago and Neanderthals came about between 600,000- 350,000 years ago, but Neanderthals remains have been found as early as around 30,000 to 40,000 years ago, and some suggest as early as 24,000 years ago. So it seems this judgment or transformation happened much more recent. So the Neanderthals were around much longer so they would have outnumbered the human species. So the humans would have been in a position of submission or the underdog, so the human would have had to adapt to survive. This adaptation to being the underdog may have encouraged the emotional or conscious aspect. So the human species became frustrated or angry because they were out numbered and thus did what they do best adapted and conquered. The Neanderthal could not have died off from a disease because humans would have also died out from it. So it was a them or us situation and we understand who won. So this may be an example of how humans first grouped together in some fashion to all fight off one common enemy. So maybe we had a true enemy, the Neanderthal, and we wiped them out. Now we are simply reduced to killing each other cause our on true enemy was wiped out 25,000 to 40,000 years ago. So then we have this my alliance is better than your alliance, then my country is better than your country, then my city is better than your city, then my family is better than your family, then I am better than you are. Simply because, we killed off our only competition thousands of years ago. So we are not really doing anything but killing each other off. We get into situations where we are desperate and then over compensate for that and end up being way to over powering. During the Gold Rush, everyone flocked to California to get all the gold, and what happened was, they decimated the land. The buffalo hunts started out as nice past times, and we ended up killing all the buffalo. So we started out with small villages and towns and now we have huge cities. The towns were manageable but the huge cities are not, they are simply overkill. So parts of the big cities are essentially uninhabitable or off limits even to law enforcement. So this adaptation ability always leaves us, damaging anything we encounter. Like some sort of Midas touch. So we started out with spears and bows and now we can eliminate everyone with the touch of a button. So we went overboard with weapons, or we are way overkill by nature. So our nature is "I think I can." That is all there has to be. Alexander the Great thought he could take over lands he did not even need. Genghis Khan thought he could take over lands he did not even need. Romans thought they could take over lands they could not even manage properly. Napoleon was the same way. Hitler was the same thing. Now we have this tension where everyone is secretly planning to one way or another take over everyone else. It is as if, if any country thought it could take over the world and get away with it, it would without question. So this idea of "I think I can." Only leads to emotional desires and cravings. At one time there was one satellite in space. Now there is so many in space they are out of control. They are nearly unable to track, and they eventually all will come back down onto us. But they are up there because someone said "I think I can launch them into space." And that lead to "I want to launch as many as I can." And now we have this sea of them. But that all started out as this great sensation of, "Wow someone launched one into space." So it created this sensation of, it is a sign of strength to launch one into space. And so humans took that challenge and now everyone has one in space. So each country has its own, show of strength. And so each country has redundant satellites. One country has a spy satellite and so every country that can launch them, also needs one to spy on everyone else. Then they have communication satellites, and each country needs a few. So Instead of launching a few large ones for everyone to use, each country is in their own orbit so to speak. So then a new country decides to launch its own satellite and all the countries that have way to many satellites up in space, say, "Hey you can't launch one, there is too many up there already."

So there is some kind of strange madness going on here. The ones who destroy the situation encourage others who arrive late to not get involved. But in reality, it is simply the nature of humans to over compensate. To one with a sense of time it does not seem like such a fast progression, but once one loses sense of time, they see it is very fast progression. It has not been 2000 years since the Romans, it was today. Once the time stamp is gone, one understands it's all the same thing. It's the same characteristics. One with emotions attempts to suggest, "Oh that's just that kind of human." One with no emotions and no hopes of separation ability or contrast, they simply see, it's all the same thing, it's human nature, it's not separate from one country to the next. It's all relative to the nature of a human. So, there is one group or country of beings with emotions and a sense of time and they determine another group or country is their enemy or judge them to be evil. So then the country they judge to be evil determines, because they also have a sense of time and thus emotions, that initial country is evil or the enemy. Then there is a being with no sense of time and no emotions so not ability to judge evil or good, sitting back saying, "Yes those two countries are acting normal based on the fact they have emotions and based on the fact they have a sense of time, so they are perfect." So there is some strange thing happening where even the ones who are not judgmental because they have no emotions, are rendered irrelevant because they are unable to suggest what others should do, because they cannot allow their self to preach to a being they perceive is perfect. So the being with no

sense of time or emotions is willing to stand by and allow the ones with emotions and sense of time wipe each other out, because they do not see any problem with that. It is always important to keep the sheep herding. Some sheep attempt to escape and get stuck on the fence, but most stay in the main herd in the center of the pen. Once in a while a renegade sheep will get hopelessly caught up in the fence. Perception is impossible to avoid but simple to deny. Thoughts are simple to have but impossible to avoid. Humans are fun to watch but difficult to untangle. Humans have the best intentions and the worst conclusions. The smartest human is the one who intends to avoid conclusions. The bravest human is the one who concludes to avoid intentions. The smallest humans intentions are conclusive. The best conclusions lead to the worst intentions.

April 8 2009 9:16 AM

I woke up this morning and now I write infinite books about how I woke up. I am taking it all over and you do not even have the option of surrender. Every time i type a sentence I get more self centered. Everyone does what i say but I cannot determine why. People are creatures that believe what other people say. It is an interesting psychological phenomena. You just do the best you can because I can't help you, I am too busy trying to figure what happen to me five months ago to worry about you. I just realized you can't even tell when I type a sentence because tears are pouring out of my eyes. I just realized you can't really understand where I am coming from with anything I say. I just realized I have a problem and I am pleased with it. It is important to understand what philosophy is if you are a psychologist so you can recognize them if they are your patients. A philosopher says three words often. They say Why, Perhaps and maybe. So you may ask a patient what is wrong with you, and if they say, "Perhaps I am maybe ill but I do not know why perhaps." That is a telltale sign. So these philosophers walk around and just says maybe and perhaps and why often, but I am uncertain if that is all they say, so I will say perhaps they say that often, maybe. They are very sneaky, but I am uncertain if they are all sneaky so I will say perhaps they are all sneaky, maybe. Just between you and me, these philosophers are very weird, perhaps. Perhaps they are maybe beyond the realm of weird and I am not sure why perhaps so maybe they are not so weird to begin with, so maybe I will need to do more experimenting perhaps, before I maybe look foolish perhaps by claiming stuff about them perhaps but I am uncertain why I would worry about it, since if I insult them, they may just respond with perhaps and maybe to begin with, and I am perhaps not sure why, maybe. I do not even think people who read what I say or listen to what I say can tell they are unlocking their subconscious. They just all the sudden lose their sense of time and start cracking jokes and are happy or pleased, and maybe I am the only one who can tell they did unlock subconscious. I am careful about that because I understand they certainly must be able to tell but I perceive they did not go through the mind trauma I did , I perceive for them it is a slow gradual process and for me it was a swift kick in the head so to speak. I guess I could name names but in reality you are going to be one anyway, so I will name your name. If you think a monkeys tail is funny wait until you see yours. I do not have time to laugh at a monkeys tail i am too busy laughing at yours.

<Heimdall> i perceive they will not even publish my third book because of the title

<Heimdall> so i am delusional i hope

<ZHaDuM> duck season

<beers> is it called the world according to hemmy?

<Heimdall> i should have called it "This book wont be distributed because of it title" so im hoping for delusions

<Heimdall> i think im just weird

* xyZen (~GoldenRat@c-24-2-8-198.hsd1.mo.comcast.net) Quit (Read error: Connection reset by peer)

<Heimdall> I titled it "I unlocked my subconscious your turn" then they messaged me and said is this book non fiction

* xyZen (~GoldenRat@c-24-2-8-198.hsd1.mo.comcast.net) has joined #Buddhism

<Heimdall> so that was a huge red flag

<Heimdall> they could have just said, do you prefer the bullet in the left or right temple

<Heimdall> so i am hoping for delusions

<Heimdall> i will adjust my strategy for the next book and call it " love poems and love stuff you will love cause your lovely", they will publish that

<beers> that's good hemdale

<beers> seriously

<beers> that sounds like an oprah/ellen book

<Heimdall> but i select the title i did because i do not want them to publish it and i do not want anyone to read it, because then i might stop writing infinite books, so i am pleased with my strategy

I scare people away and then I get scared.

<Heimdall> i understand you perceive i am alive, so you perceive i might be harmed if i am insane

<Heimdall> one is unable to beat a dead horse, so to speak

I am Heimdall.

i am not meek i am simply blind

<Heimdall> one has to be so depressed they kill their self mentally, but many suicidal people kill their self physically before to long

<Heimdall> so i was a huge loser cause i couldn't kill myself even after 10 years
<Heimdall> so i am the worthless stone the stone cutter even threw away
<Heimdall> i am the least of the least
<Heimdall> i am the biggest loser in the last 2500 years or so
<Heimdall> i am not being humble i am attempting to be honest
<Heimdall> i am the loser David who easily slays goliath
<Heimdall> i am not meek i am simply blind

I wrote this song at the exact same time you read this sentence . So do not listen to it unless you understand you should not. It talks about what I sang about yesterday in this book.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ml7p0SN9nto>

My strategy is to allow my poor songs make up for this poor book. I am real and the illusions all understand that. Some illusions suggest i am real but the majority of the illusions suggest I am real crazy. That's kind of crazy. If you have a sense of time i need your advice ;P

I attempt to depict things I perceive as tragedies in case horrors might be avoided. The great leader has arrived and his great wisdom had other engagements. Please remind yourself; If you have a sense of time, I need your advice. People jump out of the wood work to brag about their sense of time, apparently. I just assume everyone is time based until they start acting crazy.

The best accidents happen to the worst accidents. You just think you read this sentence.

April 09 2009 9:53 AM

I am simply attempting to monologue a concept I pondered last night so please just ignore this part because I am not saying it is reality I am simply working my way through it.

The illusions are thick down here. This whole ideal that humans are animals and then humans are spiritual beings and animals, then humans are special yet are not special but simply animals. This aspect is contradictions and confusion. Humans are either special or they are just like a brain damaged mole cricket. There is no other possibility. So I was knocked out of psychosis or into extreme psychosis. I perceive humans attempt to believe this is physical reality. I understand my mind believes it is dead. I understand my mind perceives no time and no emotions because it understands it is dead. I understand my body is showing symptoms I am alive but my mind is showing symptoms I am dead. I understand the dead understand everything. I understand I accidentally died mentally and so that is why I can understand everything I come into contact with, because I was knocked into reality, which is, we are the living dead. We understand everything , but we are blinded by this "emotion" aspect that keeps us asleep to that reality. The emotions aspect is not emotions, it is a blinder or a drugs that keeps us asleep. In the Korea War a Chaplin was observing some US troops who had been killed by the "enemy". They were taken prisoner and their hands were tied behind their backs with communication wire, and they were all executed. The Chaplin commented something along the lines of "All the dead know is it is better to be alive." I understand that means, we, the dead go to extreme lengths of vanity and greed and isolation, to convince ourselves we are not dead. We start wars and kill each other to prove to our selves we are not dead. We insult each other and hate each other and abuse each other and take advantage of each other, to prove we are certainly not dead. That is the vanity. We, in general, cannot face that reality. We , in general, are unable to face that reality. We , in general, go to great lengths of vanity, to prove, to our selves, we most certainly are not dead. And that is the proof, all of that vanity, we are dead. I accidentally woke up to the reality, we are dead. This is not physical life, this is physical hell. The light or the life has already pass its judgment on us. We are post judgment. We are the result of where the ones who have been judged go. We ate from the tree and that sealed our fate. Our fate has been sealed. IT will for us or it's judgment on us, has been done. " ITS will be done on earth(hell) as it is in heaven." We can suggest this is earth all we want, because we are unable to face the reality of where we are at. Of course all I see is perfection. I see perfect hell and perfect misery and perfect suffering and perfect abominations. The dead who understand they are dead, understand everything. I apologize if you misunderstood why I write my infinite books. I apologize once you unlock your subconscious everything is going to be just great. I apologize I did not explain properly when you unlock your subconscious from properly blocking emotions and cravings for about 3 months, you will lose your sense of time and understand where you really are. There is no point arguing or bickering or fighting or hating or craving or being greedy, because you are not going anywhere even if you have all the money and all the power and all the control, that is not enough to pay the ferry man to get you to the other side. You do not have the choice to leave, you only have the choice to face your fate which has already been sealed, or not face your fate that has already been sealed. I am certainly unable to care what you decide to do. I am certainly not concerned about you. So please do not attempt to contact me, I am too busy attempting to contact you. One might suggest my books should be in the parapsychology section but I understand no one would understand the difference. One might suggest the price you pay to buy my books is infinitely less than the price you will pay for reading them. That is the sign of a proper book, one that's suggestions, stay with one forever and ever. I fully understand I will never ever get to heaven, but I also

fully understand I am infinitely closer than any of you will ever get, ever. So now you are certain I am beyond the realms of insanity, so you can begin writing infinite books to counter my books because the last I checked I am three books ahead of you, so you have many counter suggestions to begin suggesting. ITS will has been done, and guess where we ended up. One might suggest WE got the infinite short end of the stick. Certainly if one has a sense of time and thus emotions, they will attempt to suggest how that is not possible, which is exactly why the line "They hear but do not understand.", was suggested. Of course, everything is just going to be grand, look around you, this is clearly paradise. Perhaps one should write infinite books about the paradise they see all around them in the headlines everyday. There is infinite things to write about as long as you have no sense of time. With a sense of time, it simply takes too long to write a book. One might suggest, I would be hard pressed to not be able to pump out a book every month even if I was blind folded. You are going to understand the definition of "anti-writers block" even though that word does not exist.

I remind myself I am infinitely beyond the understanding of ones with emotions and a sense of time, so I am mindful to infinitely dumb myself down, swiftly.

My name is Todd. I played a video game to an extreme for three months. I decided to master the game after some years of not doing very well at the game. I slowly over a three month period understood in order to do better at the video game, I had to hunt the tiny monsters instead of the big monsters. So I desired to hunt the big monsters for the big payouts, but in order to win I had to block that desire, and humiliate myself and hunt the tiny monsters for the poor payouts. This lead me to accidently blocking my emotions and desires to such an extent, I lost emotions and in the process lost my sense of time, and thus unlocked my subconscious and now have no sense of time or emotions. I am unable to dumb myself down any further than I just did. **"I want to be rich and I want lots of money. I don't care about clever and I don't care about funny. I want loads of cloths and fuck loads of diamonds. I heard people die while they are trying to find them"** Song: "The

Fear" by Lily Allen

One might suggest in my greed to make money at the video game and in my greed to get fuck loads of diamonds, I died attempting to find them, accidently. So now I write infinite books attempting to explain that. Of course I am unable to ever explain that, so my attempts to write infinite books is also vanity. Vanity is an indication of our location. Perhaps I should avoid ever suggesting that.

One might suggest we are here because we could not properly avoid being vain. One might suggest we are here because we were unable to be patient and be compassionate and be kind and be caring. One can attempt to be all that now, but I assure you, we had our chance and we blew it. We are not here because we did well on the test, so to speak, psychologically speaking. So you perceive you did well on the test? If so you contact me, and I will convince you, you did not do very well at all on the test. One might suggest we are infinitely vain in our attempts to prove we are not infinitely vain. You do not have to prove to anyone you have a life because I assure you, that is the one thing you no longer have a chance of having. Now you can write infinite books about how crazy I am and how negative I am, to counter your infinite books, by writing infinite books agreeing with your infinite books. Of course first I need to finish the infinite books I am writing now, in my vain attempts to communicate since the accident. Now I will discuss something important. One is wise to avoid looking infinitely vain, in their infinite vain attempts, to prove they are not infinitely vain.

I am wise to remind myself no human being has ever suggested if one blocks all emotions and cravings and desires they will unlock their subconscious and understand they are in fact in the afterlife and they were not exactly judged favorably, so I am pleased to understand I am the most insane human that has ever existed, ever. So I am pleased to understand I am a non conformist. I am pleased to understand the non conformists understand now, they never were non conformists. I am pleased to understand the insane now understand they never were insane. I am pleased to understand the sane now understand they are infinitely sane. I am pleased to understand the sane, are now infinitely proud, in their new found motivation, as a result of the suggestions in my books, and now they can infinitely boast, how they have all along been infinitely sane. And all along they simply assumed they were simply sane, but now they can arrogantly boast from the highest mountain top, in contrast to what I suggest in my books, they are in fact infinitely wise, and infinitely sane and infinitely smarter, than the author of these books will ever be, and has ever been.

I am pleased with my understanding. One is wise to determine what fruits the world produces so one is able to determine what kind of tree the world is. I only read books by the covers.

The drowned no longer fear the water.

The hate no longer fears the caller.

The wise no longer fears the viper.

The blind no longer fears the sight.

The insane no longer fear the sane.

The brain no longer fears the brains.

The insects no longer fear the light.

The sleeping no longer know it's right.

The shadow no longer fear it's might.

The sane will always fear what's right.

The sane will always fear the might.

The sane will always fear the light.
The sane will always know what's right.
The drowned no longer fear the night.
"The Fear" by True Vacuum

[15:08] <Heimdall> Hi lalaa I have been expecting you
[15:08] <Lalaa> why?
[15:08] <Lalaa> im just about to go
[15:09] <Heimdall> I wish to speak with you
[15:09] <Lalaa> what about
[15:09] <Heimdall> I am curious about what you did
[15:09] <Lalaa> when?
[15:09] <Lalaa> what did i do?
[15:10] <Heimdall> I do not know what you did, I only know you are here, so you did something, so i am curious about what you did
[15:10] <Heimdall> So what did you do
[15:11] <Lalaa> what are u talking about
[15:11] <Lalaa> what did i do when?
[15:12] <Heimdall> Yu are in this particular place one may suggest is existence and you did something to get here, so I am curious what you must have done to be put here with us
[15:12] <Lalaa> lol
[15:12] <Lalaa> im here by magic, and ur just lucky that im here!
[15:12] <Heimdall> perhaps you do not recall what you did, perhaps
[15:13] <Lalaa> hm
[15:14] <Heimdall> I honestly do not know what you did, which is why i am curious to ask you, what you did
[15:14] <Heimdall> I have an idea of what i did
[15:15] <Lalaa> did WHEN?
[15:15] <Heimdall> What we did, which is why we were sent here, to what one may suggest is earth or life or existence
[15:16] <Heimdall> we were sent here for a reason, adn i have an idea of the reason i was sent here
[15:16] <Heimdall> i am curious about the reason you got sent here
[15:16] <Lalaa> to #buddhism?
[15:16] <Lalaa> noone sent me
[15:17] <Heimdall> No, to here, this realm of existence one may suggest is earth or life
[15:17] <Heimdall> perhaps you do not recall why you got sent here perhaps
[15:17] <Lalaa> i wasnt sent here!
[15:17] <Heimdall> I have an idea why i got sent here
[15:19] <Heimdall> Okay. Then i will no longer persue the question. Thank You
[15:19] <Heimdall> I was just curious
[15:19] <Heimdall> Please forgive me for intruding
[15:19] <Lalaa> lol
[15:20] <Heimdall> I had no right to persue that line of questioning to begin iwth.
[15:20] <Lalaa> I WASNT SENT HERE
[15:23] <Heimdall> I apologize if I have upset you, I had no right to persue the line of questioning, please forgive me.
[15:23] <Lalaa> U HAVENT UPSET ME
[15:25] <Heimdall> I will be cautious to avoid asking such questions in the future.
[15:25] <Lalaa> STOP BEING STUPID
[15:25] * beers (~horse@89.127.174.74) Quit (Read error: Operation timed out)
[15:26] <Heimdall> Please remind yourself I am doing reseach for my fourth book and experimenting with how people react to words i type, I am pleased you act natural, Thank you
[15:27] <Lalaa> ask beers

Perhaps when the Night Stalker commented after he had been given the death sentence for his deeds, ones misunderstood his suggestion, "Death comes with the territory."
Perhaps ones with a sense of time assumed he meant everyone dies, when in reality he suggested, the dead are only able to infinitely die over and over in every way and in every form.
I am wise to avoid suggesting that in my fourth book and I will leave that part out, and save it for my fifth book.
So my only question for you is: What did you do?

Now ones who are sane can easily go print in all the newspapers, "Worlds most insane being has been discovered!". Then the sane will be able to boast how infinitely wise they have been all along to make such an important discovery. Perhaps ones with a sense of time misunderstand the criminal mind. The criminal has to play a good game in order to allow ones with a sense of time to catch them, so they will be able to get free room and board for the rest of whatever. The ones with a sense of time, assume they are so righteous to lock criminals up forever. But in reality all they are doing is feeding and giving shelters to the ones who no longer desire to work for food. Now one with a sense of time may suggest, the criminals do not want to get caught. Of course the criminals have a sense of time and assume consciously they do not want to get caught. But the criminal mind is subconscious mind. The conscious mind of a criminal suggests "if you rob this huge bank you will have enough money to live in luxury forever.", but in reality, the subconscious mind is simply tricking the criminal because the subconscious mind has determined, if you rob that huge bank, they will put you away, and feed and cloth you for many years, and then you will no longer need money. Then there are the murder criminals, and their conscious mind suggests "Go kill people and then you will be satisfied.", when in reality the subconscious mind is tricking the conscious mind because the subconscious mind is simply fed up and has decided to check out, so to speak, and it is going to go out in a blaze of glory. The problem is, until one conditions away emotions and unlocks subconscious, and thus has no sense of time, they are blind to everything they do, others do, and what is going on in reality. I am unable to find fault with ones who have a sense of time and cling to emotions, because I fully understand, that is how they want it. That is what they want to be like, so I find no fault with that, they made their bed and they sleep in it, I see no problem with that, because I understand, everyone gets to make their own decisions.

I will tell a little story and this is how I see things based on my new found perception caused by my accident 5 months ago, so please disregard it. I am a worthless fool.

One gets a job. They work hard and get money. They get money and then buy pretty clothes and people like them and their pretty clothes. Then that one starts to love their self because they understand others love them. SO then that one decides to get a pretty car. So that one now is working hard for money and to they keep up their pretty clothes and now they have a pretty car and now their friend really love them and so that one really loves their self. Then that one starts dating because everyone loves them and so everyone wants to date them. So then that one needs to work harder at work to make money, because they have to keep up the pretty clothes, and the pretty car, so others will love them and so others will love to date them, so that one will continue to love their self. So then that one's determines they could be loved a bit more, so they decide to cut their face or starve in order that others will love them a bit more and so others will date them a bit more so that that one is able to love their self a bit more. So then that one's determines if they are a bit dishonest they can get more money, so others will love them a bit more and others will date them a bit more and so they can cut their face a bit more, and starve a bit more, so they can love their self a bit more. Then one day, the one who dates them hates them and the ones who loved them hates them, and the job that loved them hates them and the cuts on their face and the starvation they have accomplished no longer works, and that one understands they never were loved by anyone, or even their self, so they kill their self and kill as many as they can on their way out. Do not assume I ever get warmed up, because you will just insult me with your foolish insanity, if you suggest I am even slightly warmed up, ever. You gave me enough of your advice already, so now you just shut your god dam mouth and listen.

The reality of the situation is the hardest thing one ever has to face. I can clearly see this book is just going swimmingly, so to speak, psychologically speaking, so to speak. I am pleased to understand I only have 21 more days to go before I have to let go of this swimmingly, swimming swimmer. Now I will discuss something important.

One might suggest, you do not know who the wheat is, because you have been separated from it. Silly video game accidents. I will go play the video game now since it at least has moments of clarity.

Remind yourself the author played a video game to an extreme and it changed his perception, and the author is attempting to communicate how he sees the world, based on his new perception.

The author means no harm, and is doing the best he can, based on his understanding, after his change of perception, as a result of playing a video game to much. Remind yourself what to block if you detect them. Thank you for your time and consideration.

Global Warming - The globe part is a myth and the warming part is reality. Silly video game accident I am. If you have a sense of time, I need your advice.

<Numb3rs_> hey..in a few days i have to write a psyc paper based on a psyc journal..can you help me with it?

<Heimdall> my third book just went live

<Heimdall> have a look at the title and then let me know if you think I can help you

<Heimdall> <http://www.iuniverse.com/Bookstore/BookDetail.aspx?BookId=SKU-000127419>

<Numb3rs_> what is it about?

<Heimdall> i didn't just read your mind

<Numb3rs_> lol..yah

The dead understand everything clearly. Love is all you need and hate is all you are. Love is the most important thing to hate. The dead know they are not dead. Some dead understand they are dead; they are the living dead. My infinite vanity is only exceeded by my infinite redundancy. There are many rich religions who are only concerned with keeping their tree

in green, and that gives me infinite motivation to write infinite books, infinitely. So you bring everything you have when you come, because I eat for no reason and I eat infinitely, psychologically speaking, so to speak. I take everything I ever said, back, even this sentence. I only hook up with sadists. I need to consult with my video game about my last comment. The faster I run, the faster the poison mushroom hits me. I am leader of my society, and we are the worst, so I am a proper role model. I named the society 4 years ago. The name is Infectors. Talking Buddha would have worked as a society name also, psychologically speaking, so to speak. Hindsight is 0/0. I am way to enlightened for sensible efforts. I avoid luxuries at all costs, ask Buddha.

Fri April 10th 2009 3:28AM

Apparently I only needed 2 hours of sleep to feel rested. In reality I am up early to distance myself from whatever I wrote yesterday. And what I wrote yesterday was only to distance me from everything I ever wrote ever. Strategy is very important. I fully understand one must first define their strategy and that starts off with figuring out if they one. My strategy in writing infinite poorly written books is to swiftly write them to give the impression I am not running in a circle. My strategy is to give off the impression I am not running in a circle and the best way to do that is to make others think I am running in a circle. See other understand I am running in a circle when they read my books but I label each one with a different volume number and that gives the impression everything is different. So people will say "I read volume 3 and that was different than volume 4." It is impossible to write infinite books about different stuff so my strategy is to write infinite books about the exact same stuff, just arrange the words and size of the books differently. This makes it possible to use the same strategy for each book, so ones may perceive my strategy changes for each book but in reality my strategy never changes, just the arrangement of the words and size of the books. So in some books I am running in circles and to give the impression I do stuff, in some books I circle while I run. This requires great tact because I am actually leaning into the circle and then I start running. So now I will arrange a sentence differently than I have in previous poorly written books to give the impression I am not running in circles. In the video game people have become so lazy they no longer say "Ok" they have reached a level of laziness they say "kk" so they just skip the O and head right to the two k's. This is similar to how lazy people are when they say "lol" instead of laugh out loud. They are in reality, adapting to reducing the letters in the words to actually create new words. So the reduction of the words means once people typed "Okay" then they adapted and typed "ok" and now they are skipping the O and typing "kk" and then some in the game type "k". So the internet is making people get lazy so to speak. They type Okay or laugh out loud so much, they have reduced it to just a letter or three. This part is not really about psychology its more about how humans can adapt to being lazy.

My friend made a decision and I let them know I hope they learned their lesson and decided not to make that mistake ever again. Life is easy as long as you agree with everyone.

I am deceptive about my honesty yet honest about my deception. This is a reminder to talk about what I discussed today with a friend and discuss it in this book so I can keep a record of it in case I come back to the reality and de-unlock my subconscious. The illusions are so thick up here, my only defense is to ignore everything I think. You will understand the definition of being humble, when you understand that reality after you unlock your subconscious. I don't mind fish in the ocean as long as they understand it's mine.

My anger is only exceeded by my frustration. I am not going to suggest you are dead, I will just bullshit you with words until you figure it out yourself. I write infinite books about waking up from a coma and finding out I am now in a coma ward. I am a doctor in a coma ward of patients I want nothing to do with. I see people since the accident as light with this telepathic sight, but in reality they are nightmares. I must be mindful to avoid believing what I see. That's the definition of gnashing of teeth to the 7th degree. Now you understand why it's my pool and you better stay out of it. My next book will be called, Hate and why you Love it or Love and why you Hate it or Emotions and why you Love to Hate them. The last thing a leader should do is listen to the ones who elected them. Since the brain damaged mole crickets do not understand anything about anything, I will explain what the 7th level of gnashing of teeth is. I will do it swiftly and without hesitation and no being in the universe will be able to find fault with the description. I have to monologue to myself because no other being in the universe can comprehend what I say. They just get glimpses once in a while. And poor glimpses at that.

[Level 1 of Gnashing of Teeth]

So, I played a video game to such an extreme I sent my mind into this extreme progression by accident.

This unlocked my subconscious but to such an extreme I have full power with no physical trauma or physical trauma side effects.

This allows me to have some serious powers of understanding and telepathic powers and other powers such as knowing the future.

I did not ask for this, I simply wanted to master the video game. That is the problem. I am an accident.

[Level 2 of Gnashing of Teeth]

The reason I was in a situation to want to master that video game which caused me to unlock my subconscious, is because I was so depressed for 10 years I had reached a level of depression, I no longer attempted to kill myself. I was such a loser, I could not even do that properly.

[Level 3 of Gnashing of Teeth]

Now that I have subconscious unlocked I am unable to properly communicate with anyone. If I attempt to tell the truth of what I perceive now, they suggest I am arrogant and a liar and prideful and hateful and evil. If I attempt to lie and act like they are, they insult me and suggest I am on drugs and I am weird and I am crazy.

[Level 4 of Gnashing of Teeth]

The fact that anyone I hang around or anyone who reads my words also becomes like me but not to the extreme I am at, is out of my control. I am unable to figure out what I say that makes them unlock their subconscious. So if I try not to make them unlock their subconscious I still do.

[Level 5 of Gnashing of Teeth]

If I start suggest the main religious figures in history were simply psychologists attempting to suggest how one can unlock their subconscious the brain damaged mole crickets will start to think I am religious. If I attempt to explain it as simply psychological mental conditioning, the psychologists get religious and the religious ones get psychological.

[Level 6 of Gnashing of Teeth]

When I explain I am simply a person known as a Heimdall. Or a being who by accident, and by a rare accident at that, has unlocked subconscious to such an extreme, they are literally contagious, the brain damaged mole crickets will suggest I am very arrogant and insane.

[Level 7 of Gnashing of Teeth]

When I fully understand, I did not unlock my subconscious. I merely woke up to the fact IT has already judged US and this is hell and the reason I write infinite books that simply go around in circles and never really lead anywhere, they are just the same idea explained in infinite different ways. And I fully understand no matter what I do, I am just going around in circles and am extremely vain in my attempts to explain something I can never explain, I desire to rip my brains out so they will set me free, and my subconscious convinces me, that will not do any good, you are trapped no matter what you do. And I want to destroy the universe to be free of this understanding, and my subconscious suggests that will not free you of your infinite cycle of destruction. And so I double my efforts to write infinite books to explain nothing to no one, and I go nowhere and I do not want money and I do not want anything to do with any of you and I hate all of you and I hate myself and I hate my books and I hate this accident and I hate everything into infinity. Then one understands what the 7th level of gnashing of teeth is like. Then one understands who I am and where they are.

So I must remain on the fence mentally and continue progression mentally in hopes I can reach the other side of this river of Styx. So why don't you attempt to stop me from writing infinite books, so I can help you understand how flawed your thoughts were, by even thinking you can ever stop me, ever. Now I will discuss something important. I am attempting to avoid writing my fourth book so I decided to write this. I perceive I understand things since the accident I should be cautious about mentioning to others so they do not assume I had a bad accident.

Of course I unlocked my subconscious by accident and now I am telling you how you can simply do it, and just the fact you read my books means you will unlock it. But you need to mentally prepare yourself for the reality, that I am the one who had the accident that only happens about every 2000 years or so, because no matter what you do, you are never going to unlock your subconscious to the extreme I have. That is why the accident is so rare. I could not unlock my subconscious to this extreme, that is why it is an accident. You cannot ever unlock your subconscious to this extreme, so you need to get used to that reality. Of course your going to have extreme brain power but and you are going to have no sense of time and it is going to happen to you subtly so you will hardly notice it, until a month or so after the fact. But when you contrast your unlocking to mine, you will understand, you are not even in my ballpark. So get use to that reality the best you can. Remind yourself you are reading my books and I avoid reading yours. I perceive you are still attempting to understand what the accident was. You perceive this telepathic aspect you will gain when you unlock subconscious is some great thing. The reality is, if you are a male, every girl you look at even at their picture you will feel their essence, so it will not matter what they physically look like, all you will understand is you are infinitely curious about what that light is they emanate. That goes the same with girls, any guy you look at, you will stare not at their physical aspect but at this feeling of light or perfection, I do not even know what it is, it is some sort of feeling and all you can do is wonder about it and be curious about it. That is a problem, because you will appear to them to be staring at them. They lock up people in society who stare at others. They lock up people in society who "stalk" others. Your problem is going to be, you are going to have to be very careful where you look. You are going to have to learn how to look at your shoes when you go out in public. Why don't you go ahead and underestimate that. Brain damaged mole crickets are usually attracted to one or two maybe five other beings, but once you unlock subconscious, you are going to be fascinated with every other being, but you will not get that telepathic feeling when you look in the mirror. So you will want to look at other to get that "pleasurable" feeling from the telepathic feeling caused by vision. That is a problem because you will want to be around everyone. You will want to go to the park and just sit there and stare at everyone. And you will continue to get more addicted to that telepathic feeling from vision. Then you will also have no sense of time, so you will just sit and stare at people all day and never even notice the whole day has passed and you really did nothing but just stare at people and get this curious sensation, like, what is that I am so attracted to. So you will become addicted to that feeling from telepathic vision when you look at others. And if you do not exercise self control and look at your shoes when out in public, you will destroy yourself. Why don't you go

ahead and underestimate that. So you are going to have to become an expert liar. You are not going to be able to tell your mate, "I have a crush on everyone including you." They will not take that well. So now you are starting to think, these books should be in the fiction section or in the horror section not the psychology section based on non fiction. But the reality is, I write the infinite books and I do the decision making from now on, so you just your god dam mouth shut and listen. That is all you are good for now, is listening, you no longer get to think and you no longer get to speak. You have your chance to speak and you blew it, so now you get to listen. You had your chance to think and you blew it, so now you are not allowed think. So get used to it, because there is not a god dam thing you can do about it. Don't follow me because I am certain I am not following you. One might suggest I see so much to Love, I Hate it. One might suggest, What I understand is what I will never tell you. Find a poison mushroom and understand you're hungry. Ponder that. Whatever you are, I'm not. Now we have an understanding. I'm not Jesus but I make him look foolish.

I'm not Buddha but I correct his mistakes. Heimdall is the least insult I can stand. If you detect you are getting emotional, so doing it. I only pick fights I can never win. The only fights I win are the ones I never pick. The only picks I fight are the fights I pick. I remind you of what you never will be. Mental decline eases age related mental decline. My books encourage mental decline and age related mental decline. I will attempt to sum it up for the brain damaged mole crickets. I will sacrifice all of my physical and material aspects to think properly with subconscious mind for 1 billionth of a second. Of course the brain damaged mole crickets would not sacrifice 1 cent or one billionth of a second of pain, to think properly with subconscious mind for all eternity. That is why you can never be like me, so get used to it. I only follow you to avoid following me. I listen to what you say because I enjoy freak shows. I master the fastest way to create things, and then master the fastest way to destroy them. If you have a teacher its proof you need a better one. I remain mentally blind or on the fence because i see too much or see too clearly. I don't mind knowing i never am free, as long as i know the master is me. I don't mind you, looking at me, as long as you know, you can't see. I don't mind fish in big blue sea, as long as they know the ocean is me. These infinite books are my attempt to blend in. Those who want peace, prepare for war, is suggesting one's better be mentally tough or they are going get eaten alive in the war. The war eats the warriors who surrender, first.

Humans dehumanize.

"Heimdall, as guardian, is described as being able to hear grass growing and single leaves falling, able to see to the end of the world, and so alert that he requires no sleep at all. Heimdall is described as a son of Odin, perhaps a foster son. Heimdall was destined to be the last of the gods to perish at Ragnarök when he and Loki would slay one another."WIKIPEDIA.COM

I am able to assist myself but I am unable to assist you. I am going to sleep in hopes I may wake up.

April 11 2009 11:52 AM EST

I will attempt to do something constructive today. I attempt constructive and master destructive. I like my books so much I forget what I say the moment after I write it. My books encourage my amnesia. I take my own advice and then understand I took bad advice. A racist is a being who understands every being is unique, and they are unable to accept that reality. It is a good advisor that avoids advising; A bad advisor has many clients and he is not among them. Vanity is the reward for arrogance and suffering is the tree they grow on. Old men give mistaken advice to justify lifelong mistakes. When I start losing I adjust my strategy and then understand it needs further adjusting. i am mindful to do the best i can based on my situation. I guess there is nothing to feel good or bad about. I have this hand dealt to me, and I have to play it. I am currently trapped in this cycle. I suggest my perception makes me believe i am a spirit, but i simply had a perception change, but then my subconscious convinces me everything up to the accident fits in with the fact i am a spirit, so i am trapped or tangled. So I am mindful to attempt to progress past this. So I must monologue further. Yeah, I am doing just fine.

Session Start: Sat Apr 11 04:49:20 2009

Session Ident: whispurr

-

[11:33] <Heimdall> all i know is 2 months after the accident is started writing books that was 4 months ago and now i have 3 published

[11:33] <Heimdall> i cant believe anything i understand because i can't face it

[11:35] <Heimdall> i am just mentally gone

[11:35] <Heimdall> in another world

[11:38] <Heimdall> maybe you may suggest how to function, i tend to do better in real life situations that online

[11:42] <Heimdall> i understand i simply unlocked my subconscious and to such an extreme i get lost and tangled from time to time, and teh brain damaged mole crickets simply cant face the fact, they are brain dmerged mole crickets, so they can all go to hell

[11:48] <Heimdall> i am pleased i at least write many books swiftly, before the accident was good at suicide attempts, so i attempt to remind myself of that

[11:48] <Heimdall> u have progressed from vanity to infinite vanity

[11:55] <Heimdall> I attempt constructive and master destructive.\

[11:56] <Heimdall> I live in Florida near west palm and i am a native of Florida

[11:56] <Heimdall> I write music also since the accident and it is on youtube under the band name true vacuum

[11:57] <Heimdall> and i have 3 books and would send you the text versions to your email if you desire to have a gander

[12:00] <Heimdall> i have to remind myself there is no others like me or they would have written books that suggest the unorthodox things i suggest.

[12:01] <Heimdall> there simply is not, its not an opinion it is reality, so whatever i did, i did it to a huge extreme

[12:10] <Heimdall> i am pleased the Buddhist directed me to this channel because i am simply fighting to many people

[12:11] <Heimdall> i am certainly a restless spirit

[13:19] <whispurr> sorry to hear

[13:43] <Heimdall> i am mindful to do the best i can based on my situation. I guess there is nothing to feel good or bad about. I have this hand dealt to me, and I have to play it

[13:44] <Heimdall> Perhaps you would tell me your situation so I may use it as perhaps contrast

[13:46] <Heimdall> I am currently trapped in this cycle. I suggest my perception makes me believe i am a spirit, but i simply had a perception change, but then my subconscious convinces me everything up to the accident fits in with the fact i am a spirit, so i am trapped or tangled.

[13:47] <Heimdall> So I am mindful to attempt to progress past this. So I must monologue further.

[13:51] <Heimdall> I am extremely tangled.

[13:56] <whispurr> I'm not sure what happened to you

[13:57] <Heimdall> I played video game to an extreme for three months and one oct 31st 2008 i got this ah ha sensation, and in the 6 months since that i lost my sense pof time and emotions and i wirtle books and translate anything i read

[13:58] <Heimdall> many suggest what happened but it is always to their tastes

[13:58] <whispurr> what do you think happened?

[13:58] <Heimdall> i perceive i unlocked my subconscious by accidently turning my cheek on emotions from playing that game to an extreme

[13:59] <Heimdall> so to win at the game i had to hunt tiny monsters when i craved to hunt big ones

[13:59] <whispurr> the subconscious can be "unlocked" in a number of different ways

[13:59] <Heimdall> so i accidently humbled myself or became meek

[14:00] <Heimdall> but i perceive what unlock subconscious is, is when one wakes up to the fact this is hell, this existence

[14:00] <Heimdall> so i am currently trapped there

[14:00] <whispurr> :(

[14:00] <Heimdall> at that understanding

[14:00] <whispurr> you are trapped in a state of mind

[14:00] <Heimdall> yes, but only for the last week or so

[14:00] <Heimdall> so i hope this extreme progression will lead me away from it

[14:01] <whispurr> there is a way out

[14:01] <Heimdall> i perceive denial is my only way out at the moment

[14:01] <Heimdall> denial

[14:02] <whispurr> exactly what happened to you?

[14:02] <Heimdall> that is the deeper awareness i have... i discuss in my third book

[14:02] <Heimdall> when i was 20 i went into depression

[14:03] <Heimdall> and i tried to kill myself so many times when i was 39 i tired one last time and thought this will work but it didn't

[14:03] <whispurr> so, are you depressed now?

[14:03] <Heimdall> so i think my mind died and my body did not

[14:03] <Heimdall> no

[14:03] <whispurr> how old are you?

[14:03] <Heimdall> i have no emotions just side effects of emotions

[14:03] <Heimdall> i am 40

[14:03] <whispurr> fascinating

[14:04] <Heimdall> in person all the people around me are happy i am no longer depressed and i write books

[14:04] <Heimdall> they knew me when i was an emotional wreck

[14:04] <Heimdall> so they are happy

[14:04] <whispurr> so... what is ... wrong?

[14:04] <Heimdall> but i speak to them and they become like me, or become enlightened

[14:05] <Heimdall> i am the living dead and i cant stand that, so i understand i write infinite books that go no where to me, but the living perceive i am some sort of genius

[14:05] <Heimdall> but i understand the dead understand everything clearly

[14:05] <whispurr> why do you think you're dead?

[14:06] <Heimdall> i reached the point in my depression, i could not even kill myself properly

[14:06] <Heimdall> so it is a rare accident

[14:06] <Heimdall> that i was a loser even to myself

[14:06] <Heimdall> and this ushered in my isolation and then this video game accident

[14:07] <Heimdall> i am the least of the least so to speak

[14:07] <Heimdall> least

[14:07] <Heimdall> i am the stone the stone cutter threw out

[14:07] <whispurr> is there something/anything that matters to you?

[14:08] <Heimdall> i write infinite books and i have compassion about ones in my life

[14:08] <Heimdall> but i am tangled mentally

[14:08] <Heimdall> i have this split personality, i am mean and angry and confused and bitter in my books and i am equally kind and compassionate in real life

[14:08] <whispurr> ohhhh

[14:08] <whispurr> ok

[14:08] <whispurr> now i see

[14:09] <Heimdall> so those personalities cancel each other out and i end up with 0

[14:09] <whispurr> why?

[14:09] <whispurr> they are both worth something

[14:09] <whispurr> they are both learning and expressing

[14:10] <Heimdall> i understand if ones read my books or listens to me, they will unlock their subconscious and become aware this existence is the result of judgment day, and I do not want to do that to people, so i beg them to not read my books

[14:11] <Heimdall> yet i still publish infinite books

[14:11] <Heimdall> people suggest how do you write such large books in 3 months and discuss everything in existence properly and i feel i am typing to slow

[14:12] <Heimdall> i am in another world

[14:12] <whispurr> what do you experience?

[14:13] <Heimdall> telepathy esp. , knowing the future i can read people from their pictures i can feel everyone, i see everyone as light then i read the headlines and realize i am delusional because this world is a nightmare

[14:13] <Heimdall> so i see darkness as light because i am pure darkness maybe

[14:13] <whispurr> why do you see this world as a nightmare?

[14:13] <whispurr> there are good things here

[14:13] <Heimdall> i perceive emotions are the darkness

[14:14] <Heimdall> so i write books and suggest one should avoid love

[14:14] <whispurr> so... why are you talking to me?

[14:15] <whispurr> you must have a reason

[14:16] <whispurr> you know that I don't see existence as you do

[14:16] <Heimdall> i am converting you to how i am

[14:16] <Heimdall> by talking to you

[14:16] <whispurr> ?

[14:17] <whispurr> for what purpose?

[14:17] <Heimdall> when ones start saying, that is interesting or that makes sense to what i say

[14:17] <Heimdall> that means it is happening

[14:17] <Heimdall> i am uncertain , this is simply my purpose now

[14:17] <whispurr> i don't care to see things as you do

[14:18] <Heimdall> i do not desire you see things as i do, i am not pleased with how i see things, but apparently i am not in control anymore, subconscious is

[14:18] <Heimdall> i beg my reader to stop reading my books

[14:18] <Heimdall> and then they read more

[14:19] <Heimdall> so i am trapped in this 50/50 state or on the fence

[14:19] <whispurr> the apple... from the garden of Eden

[14:19] <whispurr> they cannot resist

[14:19] <Heimdall> yes

[14:19] <whispurr> i don't care to read your books

[14:19] <whispurr> I've had enough suffering in my life

[14:19] <whispurr> i don't choose to experience any more

[14:20] <Heimdall> there is no choice, this is suffering and it never ends, that is the nature of this existence, and one can check out anytime they like but they can never leave

[14:20] <whispurr> have you tried electroconvulsive therapy?

[14:21] <Heimdall> my doctors suggested i take no medicine because it may mess it up

[14:21] <Heimdall> he suggest i accidently became enlightened

[14:21] <Heimdall> my mri and eeg are normal

[14:21] <Heimdall> but slightly elevated gamma waves

[14:22] <Heimdall> they affect perceptions

[14:22] <whispurr> i doubt that enlightenment comes with such emptiness

[14:22] <Heimdall> and consciousness

[14:22] <Heimdall> no sense of time and no emotions is nothingness

[14:22] <Heimdall> or purgatory

[14:22] <Heimdall> such as Buddha reached

[14:23] <Heimdall> this world is purgatory and every couple thousand years one wakes up accidently

[14:23] <whispurr> what comes AFTER this?

[14:23] <Heimdall> Buddha tried to kill himself by starving so much his mind finally bought it

[14:23] <Heimdall> this is, after "life"

[14:24] <Heimdall> we are here and many simply do not know it

[14:24] <whispurr> i don't understand

[14:24] <whispurr> much of what you're saying

[14:24] <Heimdall> we have been judged

[14:24] <whispurr> ohhh

[14:24] <whispurr> ok

[14:24] <whispurr> now I see what you're saying

[14:24] <whispurr> you think I've been damned to hell?

[14:25] <Heimdall> i understand why in my life I was so angry and bitter in general

[14:25] <Heimdall> i understand why everyone is so angry and bitter in general

[14:25] <Heimdall> no one is in true peace, here

[14:25] <whispurr> why?

[14:26] <Heimdall> the emotions are the root that hinders the mind or keep one asleep to where they are

[14:26] <Heimdall> love leads to control and isolation and thus hate and bitterness and envy

[14:26] <Heimdall> jealousy

[14:27] <Heimdall> and everyone says love is all you need

[14:27] <Heimdall> love is the most important thing

[14:27] <Heimdall> that's is symptom of the blind thinking they can see

[14:27] <Heimdall> they cannot see

[14:27] <Heimdall> they encourage love and its simply keeps them asleep

[14:28] <Heimdall> its extremely vain

[14:28] <Heimdall> they love to starve to look thin, they love to hate and hate to love

[14:28] <Heimdall> they love money and love insulting others

[14:28] <Heimdall> they love killing and love suggesting they are peaceful

[14:28] <Heimdall> they kill to suggest they are peaceful

[14:28] <Heimdall> they are vanity

[14:28] <Heimdall> i am vanity

[14:29] <Heimdall> in America we tell our farmers to not grow to much food because prices of food will go down, and at the same time, people starve to death

[14:30] <Heimdall> so people starve to death so we can make some money

[14:30] <Heimdall> that is insanity, that is the nature of gnashing of teeth

[14:31] <Heimdall> the insane perceive they are sane and the sane perceive they are insane

[14:31] <Heimdall> I perceive i am insane yet i write 3 books a month and talk about everything there is to understand in existence and the sane suggest i am enlightened and wise

[14:31] <Heimdall> in 3 months

[14:33] <Heimdall> they are unable to grasp, i am dead and woke up to that reality so i am the living dead, and they are dead to the fact they are dead, so i appear wise to them

[14:33] <Heimdall> i see it is all illusions and they only see illusions as real

[14:33] <whispurr> it isn't easy to be around you

[14:33] <Heimdall> i am a restless spirit

[14:34] <whispurr> i have experienced the self WITHOUT the restlessness...

[14:34] <whispurr> only once
 [14:34] <whispurr> but it is a peaceful state
 [14:34] <whispurr> there is no anxiety
 [14:34] <whispurr> and no restlessness
 [14:35] <whispurr> it is a state of just being
 [14:35] <Heimdall> it is difficult to explain without using emotional words
 [14:35] <Heimdall> yes just being is living in the moment
 [14:35] <Heimdall> i have no sense of time, so i live in verbatim
 [14:35] <whispurr> it felt to me like the true self
 [14:35] <Heimdall> i do not remember what i type after i type it
 [14:35] <Heimdall> i have no anxiety about the past or future
 [14:36] <Heimdall> i try to but then i forget it
 [14:36] <Heimdall> so i sleep like a baby and never dream
 [14:36] <Heimdall> of course this is since the accident
 [14:36] <Heimdall> i used to be a depressed nervous wreck
 [14:36] <whispurr> since what accident?
 [14:36] <whispurr> do you mean the thing with the video game?
 [14:36] <Heimdall> the video game accident where i got that mental Ah HA sensation
 [14:36] <Heimdall> it was like the sensation you get when someone tells you the answer to a riddle
 [14:37] <Heimdall> you say ah ha that was so easy
 [14:37] <Heimdall> since then everything is easy to make sense of
 [14:37] <Heimdall> the video game became very easy
 [14:37] <whispurr> but there is no joy
 [14:37] <Heimdall> yes no caving or desires or expectations
 [14:38] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:38] <Heimdall> this true self
 [14:38] <Heimdall> that is what i also understand
 [14:38] <Heimdall> without emotions and no sense of time, one is their true self
 [14:38] <Heimdall> i suggest in books my subconscious is my true self
 [14:39] <Heimdall> these are my books first two are already in all major books stores online in the world
 [14:39] <Heimdall> <http://www.iuniverse.com/Bookstore/BookSearchResults.aspx?Search=todd%20andrew%20rohrer>
 [14:39] <Heimdall> third one just went live 3 days ago
 [14:40] <Heimdall> i cant stop doing what i do
 [14:40] <Heimdall> i simply am writing and chatting into infinity and people who hear me and read my words are coming along
 [14:40] <Heimdall> its beyond my understanding
 [14:41] <Heimdall> i do things without understanding what i am doing, yet i do understand and do not want to do this, yet i still do it anyway
 [14:41] <Heimdall> so that is a symptom of gnashing of teeth
 [14:41] <Heimdall> i am all tangled up
 [14:42] <Heimdall> i am at the 7th level and many are simply at the 1st level
 [14:42] <Heimdall> level
 [14:42] <Heimdall> so i have to remind myself this is simply just perception caused by the brain
 [14:42] <Heimdall> even though i know it is not
 [14:43] <Heimdall> Armageddon was not a prediction it was a history lesson
 [14:44] <Heimdall> apparently we didn't catch on to that which is why he said, You hear but do not understand
 [14:44] <Heimdall> we thought it was warning us, when in reality is attempting to let us know where we are and why we are here
 [14:45] <Heimdall> we all know we are not perfect or have flaws
 [14:45] <Heimdall> that's why we are here we have flaws
 [14:45] <Heimdall> we didn't make the grade
 [14:46] <Heimdall> our flaws here, are why we are here, they carried over
 [14:46] <Heimdall> i was bitter and selfish and angry
 [14:46] <Heimdall> and that carried over and that lead me to waking up
 [14:47] <whispurr> i don't believe it
 [14:47] <Heimdall> i am very confused and i attempt to deny it as well, i cannot face it
 [14:48] <Heimdall> and that lead me to become more frustrated
 [14:48] <Heimdall> into infinity

[14:48] <Heimdall> a child is born and goes to school
 [14:49] <Heimdall> the teacher says spell the word cat
 [14:49] <Heimdall> that child spells it catt
 [14:49] <Heimdall> that teachers judges that child and says you get an F
 [14:49] <Heimdall> and that child's mind hears in subconscious , you are a failure
 [14:49] <Heimdall> and then that child goes home and the parents say you are a failure
 [14:49] <whispurr> no
 [14:49] <Heimdall> and they destroy that child
 [14:49] <whispurr> please stop
 [14:50] <whispurr> if you think that you are enlightened...
 [14:50] <whispurr> you may think so
 [14:50] <whispurr> but if that is enlightenment
 [14:50] <whispurr> i choose to remain ignorant.
 [14:50] <Heimdall> yes my saying in my book 2 is; ignorance was bliss
 [14:50] <whispurr> good
 [14:51] <whispurr> leave me ignorant then
 [14:51] <Heimdall> i agree 100%
 [14:51] <Heimdall> i have no mercy, i eat for no reason
 [14:51] <Heimdall> you have been selected
 [14:52] <whispurr> * Added Heimdall! *@* to ignore list
 [14:53] <Heimdall> you are already aware, you cannot forget that now

By the way this whispurr being suggested he was a ghost and determined he needed to chat with me to set me straight. So if you perceive you are something that needs to set me straight about anything in the universe I beg you to contact me. I am interested in hearing your advice so that I may properly adjust my thoughts and my attitude. I am all ears.

ACCIDENTS HAPPEN.

I don't hesitate; that's your fate.

I'm not late; that's your bait.

I'm not great; I seal fate.

You just wait; I don't hesitate.

This book is just really turning into a winner.

Love helps one determine what they are attempting to control next.

New theory:

The prophets in history understood the reality of the situation and they were unable to understand why exactly IT judged us, so they suggested IT's is beyond the understanding of man.

So they understood everything up to the point of actually understanding IT and IT's ways.

I perceive, mentally I am stuck in some sort of negative dark trap, mentally. I needed. It is still rape even if they are willing.

I understand I am far beyond the ability to communicate with the living now so I must attempt to resort to simply wisdom sayings and jokes for the rest of this book. I will attempt to speak again in the next book.

<Heimdall> Buddha killed himself because he realized he was encouraging others to become enlightened, or wake up

<Heimdall> and he attempted to stop what he started, but it was to late

<Heimdall> now everyone wants to be like Buddha

<Heimdall> and he knew that, and could not face what he had done

TALK ABOUT "AH HA" sensation.

At least the bad criminals know they are wrong.

i pick fruit blindly but effectively.

[17:08] <Heimdall> I fully submit everything you think is right and every thing i think is wrong.

[17:09] <Heimdall> I am fully wrong about everything and you are fully right about everything

[17:10] <Heimdall> You made me enlightened and then i suggested you are heimdall, not the other way around, you are the buddha of the age

[17:10] <Heimdall> YOU ARE HEIMDALL!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

[17:14] <Heimdall> Buddha killed himself because he realized he was encouraging others to become enlightetned, or wake up

[17:14] <Heimdall> and he attempted to stop what he started, but it was to late

[17:15] <Heimdall> now everyone wants to be like buddha

[17:15] <Heimdall> and he knew that, and could not face what he had done

[17:16] <Heimdall> i progressed as far in 6 months as he progressed in his whole life as enlightetned.

[17:17] <Heimdall> no wonder the monks suggested i progress very fast

[17:17] <Heimdall> NO WONDER i perceived i would overload swiftly

[18:42] <humasect> hehe

[18:51] <Heimdall> i cannot tell what hehe means huma

[18:51] <humasect> =) ok

[18:52] <Heimdall> i am extremly enlightened now as long as enlightened means meantally tangled

[18:52] <Heimdall> mentally

[18:52] <humasect> is that so

[18:53] <Heimdall> well condisering i have three books publshied on how to unlock subconscious and today i found out it means how to wake up to the fact this is hell and we have already been judged thats why there is so much suffering

[18:54] <Heimdall> so one might suggest i am mentally tangled

[18:54] <humasect> i see

[18:54] <Heimdall> so, i am just perhaps delusional and in fcat life is just wonderful and there is no suffering at all

[18:55] <humasect> =)

[18:56] <Heimdall> i seriously do not know what to belive, i seem to be able to belive anything i ponder, so i must just mentally pretend i know nothing

[18:56] <humasect> sounds like a lot of work

[18:57] <Heimdall> well if i tell what i think it the truth it is very dark and if i tell what i think is a lie, it is very dark

[18:57] <Heimdall> so i think i have pondered myself into silence, yet i still am going to write infinite books

[18:57] <humasect> i see

[18:58] <Heimdall> apparently when people in the chat room starting saying we like you heimdall or thank you heimdall i convinced myself i was attached so i had to get bann swiftly

[18:58] <Heimdall> banned

[18:59] <Heimdall> i perceived i would get caught in a trap of attachment if i stay in that room longer

[18:59] <humasect> all these things we must try , until we see the reason why

[18:59] <humasect> ..we attach to let go

[19:00] <Heimdall> yes i perceive i am experimenting, yes i fake anger to force them to let me go, because i would just keep coming back to that room

[19:00] <Heimdall> i do not want to leave the luxury but i must

[19:00] <humasect> one could just not return on their own

[19:00] <humasect> instead of "causing more suffering" hehe

[19:00] <humasect> one cannot do an un-doing =)

[19:00] <Heimdall> perhaps i have not reached that level fo self control

[19:01] <humasect> obviously

[19:01] <Heimdall> i started to see the people around me a pure illsuions today

[19:01] <Heimdall> i perceive they are not even real at all

[19:01] <humasect> blocking emotions is ignorance dear friend

[19:01] <humasect> "there are still emotions, being blocked or not."

[19:01] <Heimdall> ingnorance was bliss

[19:02] <humasect> there was no suffering to ignore, then.

[19:02] <Heimdall> yes blokcing is suggesting infinite struggle

[19:02] <Heimdall> killing emotions is suggestiing finite struggle

[19:02] <humasect> just forget it all. and keep your head straight like a good human not minding the business of others

[19:03] <Heimdall> the whole end to suffering is an inside joke

[19:03] <humasect> focus on your circumstance =)

[19:03] <humasect> (thats all one can see.)

[19:03] <humasect> you are not done =)

[19:03] <Heimdall> so i need to hear your opinion on things to get contrast

[19:03] <Heimdall> i am in a bubble

[19:04] <humasect> the bubble reflects.

[19:04] <humasect> the bubble you see is also what is trapped within it

[19:04] <humasect> can't see the bubble, it only reflects - we see it like a mirror by its reflection

[19:05] <humasect> and chrome - we can't see it, only what it reflects

[19:05] <humasect> and like the moon phenomena only reflects - has no light of its own

[19:06] <Heimdall> do you perceive this exsistance is in actuality hell or after life?

[19:06] <humasect> awareness illuminates phenomena by being totally dark

[19:06] <humasect> which this exsistance ?

[19:06] <humasect> some are being reborn over and over
 [19:06] <humasect> some are dead, watching
 [19:07] <humasect> some are no one, just dead and watching
 [19:07] <Heimdall> by dead you mean literally correct?
 [19:07] <humasect> some are dead and not watching =)
 [19:07] <humasect> not alive and not dead
 [19:07] <Heimdall> ok
 [19:07] <Heimdall> i feel better now
 [19:08] <humasect> well dont attach to things you cant take to your place of death
 [19:09] <Heimdall> i am an accident and i had no teacher so i am a renegade out of control with no self control, thats is just the way it is
 [19:09] <humasect> yup
 [19:09] <humasect> no morals at all
 [19:09] <humasect> i mean no class
 [19:09] <Heimdall> yes i am aware of that
 [19:09] <Heimdall> yes raw
 [19:09] <Heimdall> no right or wrong
 [19:09] <Heimdall> nothingness
 [19:09] <humasect> and obsessed about your self
 [19:10] <Heimdall> yes
 [19:10] <Heimdall> i am aware i take on this persona online
 [19:10] <Heimdall> in real life i just crack a lot of jokes
 [19:10] <humasect> no, that's what you are
 [19:10] <Heimdall> i am the total reverse in real life
 [19:10] <humasect> you believe it as you do it -- pretending or not. acting is real.
 [19:10] <humasect> because you are still torn between extremes, my friend
 [19:10] <Heimdall> yes
 [19:10] <humasect> not whole and perfectly still point in all circumstances
 [19:11] <Heimdall> i am two extremes and they cancel eachother out and i am left with nothing or nothingness
 [19:11] <Heimdall> so i hate that
 [19:11] <humasect> have not uprooted delusion, its rampant and it begins with Self, which begins with attaching, which begins by believing what you see is important or real or special than any other thing that can be seen
 [19:11] <humasect> well spread them out
 [19:11] <humasect> incorporate the other into the other
 [19:11] <humasect> while doing the vice versa
 [19:12] <humasect> Heimdall in real life, Adam Thomson McGee in irc
 [19:13] <humasect> iron out the waves by not having any preference or opinion -- then emotions will slow down. no need to block anything
 [19:13] <humasect> the more is seen the more is liberated
 [19:13] <humasect> your real-life character is no doubt wife-compatible or family-compatible -- surely having all these pieces by definition means Unwhole or Incomplete
 [19:13] <Heimdall> i monk i spoke with suggested somehow during play that video game i assumed the identity of my avatar in the game, and that avatar is a machine and has no moral, it just does, and just is
 [19:14] <humasect> sure you lost yourself -- that is what normally happens when people focus really good.
 [19:14] <humasect> i've been doing it since 3
 [19:14] <humasect> well i never had developed much of a self to lose, really
 [19:14] <humasect> and there is plenty of time to catch up. everyone else will be waiting =)
 [19:15] <humasect> rather, not waiting - that means attach. they will be there when you are
 [19:15] <Heimdall> yes i lost msyelf, but i see deppers also, that in my 20 years of attempting suicide i was attempting to detach myself , but i was unaware of it at the time
 [19:15] <humasect> sure
 [19:15] <humasect> its also a shock
 [19:16] <Heimdall> yes i perceive i am still in shock since this only happened 6 months ago
 [19:16] <humasect> the greater the self (the more branches, thicker trunk, more leaves and insects etc when the tree is uprooted) the greater the shock
 [19:16] <humasect> like pulling a tooth
 [19:16] <humasect> do it quick
 [19:16] <humasect> you are still you, no doubt

[19:16] <humasect> anger appears in frustration of not being able to see things how they are
[19:16] <Heimdall> so when we spoke i didnt not help you become more enlightened you were just kidding when you said you are heimdall?
[19:17] <humasect> ignorance appears in dependance of not being able to see things how they are. =)
[19:17] <humasect> hm when did we speak ?
[19:17] <humasect> what are you talking about =)
[19:17] <Heimdall> the first time we spoke we talked and you said at the end YOU ARE HEIMDALL!!!
[19:17] <humasect> oh, ok
[19:18] <humasect> so then
[19:18] <humasect> ?
[19:18] <humasect> i am you because you are me.
[19:18] <humasect> (when you say you -- it means me. when i say you, it means you)
[19:18] <Heimdall> so do you think this accident i ahd means i am heimdall, or do you just think i am just like everyone else who reaches nirvana but i just happen to accidently reach nirvana
[19:18] <humasect> (and same for you. which means me.)
[19:19] <humasect> arhat can realise emptiness but has not totally uprooted delusion.
[19:19] <humasect> arhat can describe and make poetry
[19:19] <humasect> but cannot actually wake up another
[19:19] <humasect> because of the delusion leaks into everything they do, still
[19:19] <humasect> instead of bodhisattva they are like vacuum, eating all phenomena
[19:20] <Heimdall> maybe i progress faster because of the accident so i am going so fast i have way less self control
[19:20] <humasect> arhat is like a "safe person", not causing more suffering or less - neutral
[19:20] <humasect> sure but its not about you
[19:20] <humasect> its about everything that isn't you
[19:21] <Heimdall> i have trouble grasping if even i am an illsuion then why would naythingmatter such as class or tact, that seems to me to be trying to hard
[19:21] <humasect> what having trouble grasping ?
[19:21] <humasect> well one should trick the trickster
[19:21] <humasect> using maya's own tricks against her so to speak
[19:21] <Heimdall> the reason i have such little class is becasue "i simply do not care"
[19:22] <humasect> its a paradox so it needs to be totaled
[19:22] <Heimdall> i tried kill myself many times, so i dont care
[19:22] <humasect> its already beginning to catch up and make a tangled mess isn't it
[19:22] <Heimdall> i just do not care to care
[19:22] <humasect> doesn't matter
[19:22] <Heimdall> yes
[19:22] <humasect> its still "about you" somehow, when in actuality it has nothing to do with you
[19:23] <humasect> always speaking about yourself, what else can you see ??
[19:23] <Heimdall> i want to kill everything including me
[19:23] <humasect> you care because you mentioned it
[19:23] <humasect> you care that you don't care.
[19:23] <humasect> you are a paradox, always going left when you wanted to go right
[19:23] <humasect> fighting against yourself
[19:23] <Heimdall> yes
[19:23] <Heimdall> yes inifnite suffering
[19:23] <humasect> yes
[19:23] <humasect> suffering is infinite
[19:24] <humasect> until its not
[19:24] <humasect> so why are you still playing your own game =)
[19:24] <humasect> its all self-fulfilling prophecy anyway
[19:24] <Heimdall> so i need to be mindful i will progress further and this is just a stage i am perhaps stuck at for a moment
[19:24] <humasect> whatever i think i am, others think i am
[19:24] <humasect> whatever people think i am, i think i am
[19:24] <humasect> sure
[19:25] <humasect> just drop everything that causes the rise of Self like it were red-hot
[19:25] <humasect> its suffering to maintain the very avatar of suffering! self

[19:25] <Heimdall> it seems my gri keep me grounded cause she reminds me your were an idiot before the accident and you are one now, your my idiot lol

[19:26] <humasect> well she is your attachment, maybe biggest or related to such

[19:26] <Heimdall> yes

[19:26] <humasect> buddha is exploring options

[19:26] <Heimdall> a temple suggested i come to stay iwth them

[19:26] <Heimdall> and i avoid that

[19:26] <humasect> why? rebirth is better ?

[19:27] <humasect> we cannot reach out to others

[19:27] <humasect> its impossible

[19:27] <Heimdall> i perceive writing infinite books is my purpose nothing else

[19:27] <humasect> we can only reach out to ourself, my friend

[19:27] <humasect> well you have somethign safe to keep you busy, that is fine

[19:27] <humasect> but we are meant to teach the very people who appear to us

[19:27] <Heimdall> yes that is how i see it also, i am safe in my books

[19:27] <humasect> we are not celebrities, we are the evil bad guy bums

[19:28] <humasect> maybe putting it in a book makes it seem not as real as what is outside of the book

[19:28] <humasect> so you are still ... tricking and teasing yourself

[19:28] <Heimdall> yes

[19:28] <Heimdall> infiniteley

[19:28] <humasect> but you know what to do =)

[19:28] <Heimdall> i torment myself and then suggest i didnt

[19:28] <humasect> nothing changed since any accident

[19:28] <humasect> only that mistakes are stronger consequences

[19:29] <humasect> we cannot unsee =)

[19:29] <Heimdall> yes, some suggest i need a shrink LOL

[19:29] <humasect> there might be still remmbering how you were; perhaps triggered by everything around you

[19:29] <humasect> which causes conflict instantly

[19:29] <humasect> even just in perspective -- it is a bad trip if even a short one

[19:29] <humasect> there are still many triggers and causes for sufering to appear

[19:29] <humasect> rather, dissatisfaction or confusion

[19:30] <humasect> develop the pearl in side you Heimdall =) keep rubbing it all day long every day while breathing

[19:30] <humasect> keep it safe even if your body was ruined

[19:30] <humasect> this pearl of course is the rubbing or polishing itself

[19:30] <humasect> it is the "pearling", not an actual solid thing

[19:30] <humasect> the mind's eye transfixed upon the why

[19:31] <Heimdall> i have considered one thing though, all of this we speak of, is simply illusions casued by the brain, and we simply unlocked subconscious, and we belive everything we perceive, but in reality we are just animals on a planet, and all this death talk is not true, its just the barins perception is causing it

[19:31] <humasect> this is "in reality"

[19:31] <humasect> even a twisted view of reality is still reality

[19:31] <humasect> being drunk is also sober

[19:32] <humasect> only attachment to what Was provides the comparison

[19:32] <humasect> holding on to grief, regret, sorrow, and everything related to our past behavior of trying to fill holes we thought were there to be filled

[19:32] <humasect> when right now, in reality, we are pressured to being a hole-filler when we are actually the hole

[19:33] <Heimdall> yes, we will die , and then nothing ahppen, we jsut eprceive something , but that is just the brain tricking us, and we believe it

[19:33] <Heimdall> rats dont go around saying they are dead

[19:33] <Heimdall> only we do

[19:34] <Heimdall> we are in our own buble caused by teh brain perception

[19:34] <humasect> we are dead, noting happening

[19:34] <humasect> what bubble? pop it then

[19:34] <Heimdall> we are alive

[19:34] <humasect> see the bubble through what it reflects

[19:34] <humasect> then it pops naturally.

[19:34] <Heimdall> we will die sithin 120 years

[19:34] <Heimdall> then thats it

[19:34] <Heimdall> we are just like a fish
 [19:35] <humasect> no self thinks it is life because it thinks it is not not-self
 [19:35] <Heimdall> but with better perceptions
 [19:35] <Heimdall> so we are tricked easier
 [19:35] <humasect> and so self says what isn't it, is death
 [19:35] <Heimdall> dinosaurs are not trapped in infinite cycles they are dead
 [19:36] <humasect> they are trapped in your mind
 [19:36] <humasect> what dinosaur
 [19:36] <Heimdall> they were real and something killed them off, earth is real, our minds have been altered and we perceive differently, but we are just animals with powerful brains
 [19:37] <humasect> hehe forget all of that, it's all trash
 [19:37] <Heimdall> hahahahah
 [19:37] <humasect> what you see is what you get
 [19:37] <humasect> rather what you see is what you are
 [19:37] <humasect> no earth anywhere
 [19:37] <humasect> just floor, some walls
 [19:37] <humasect> colors of things, etc
 [19:37] <Heimdall> yes but without your brain, your just flesh, so everything one thinks has to go through the brain filter
 [19:37] <Heimdall> it's all biased
 [19:38] <humasect> no such thing
 [19:38] <humasect> there is nothing inside the body but clear empty awareness
 [19:38] <humasect> no organs or brains or blood or cells or chemicals
 [19:38] <humasect> what you see is all there is to see
 [19:38] <humasect> fingers type
 [19:38] <humasect> eyes see, ears hear
 [19:38] <humasect> mouths speak
 [19:38] <humasect> stomachs digest
 [19:38] <humasect> but body breathes.
 [19:38] <humasect> together as a whole we call it "breathing"
 [19:39] <humasect> does not matter what each individual suffering thing is doing
 [19:39] <humasect> it's a whole, called breathing
 [19:39] <Heimdall> i can only say perhaps, because if i say i know, i am trapped
 [19:39] <humasect> well say something neutral and non-grasping like "i see" (it's not a lie)
 [19:40] <humasect> preferably without the self's involvement though of course
 [19:40] <Heimdall> perhaps we are dead and everything is an illusion, or perhaps the brain is very good at tricking me to think that
 [19:40] <humasect> self divides, it's just a knife, can't be seen from straight on -- so we look at it from the sides all the time
 [19:40] <humasect> if we look at it face-on it would disappear.
 [19:40] <humasect> ^
 [19:41] <humasect> that's the paradox of illusion Heimdall -- understanding how the magic trick is done, it's not a trick any more.
 [19:42] <Heimdall> yes i understand this one in the video game who sought my advice is showing signs of enlightenment, i cannot deny that
 [19:42] <humasect> awareness is liberation because when we see a phenomenon for what it really is - without this bias in the brain or wherever - it has been completed its purpose and so becomes never-had-been
 [19:42] <Heimdall> my girl 3 nights ago said, it seems like i have been sitting here for 5 hours and it has only been 1 hour
 [19:42] <Heimdall> girl
 [19:42] <Heimdall> so i cannot deny those things
 [19:43] <humasect> you think you are you, but, actually you are made possible by everything that isn't you - everything around you
 [19:43] <humasect> it's a symbiotic relationship
 [19:43] <Heimdall> yes everything is one thing
 [19:44] <humasect> yes but also many things are many things
 [19:44] <Heimdall> apparently that will catch up to me
 [19:44] <humasect> develop the skill how to pick fruit
 [19:44] <humasect> =)
 [19:45] <Heimdall> hahahaha i pick fruit blindly but effectively ;P
 [19:45] <humasect> if any fruit will do, sure

[19:45] <humasect> but developing the skill then leads to "not all fruits will do"

[19:46] <Heimdall> apparently my goal is to not pick more than 6 billion fruits

[19:46] <humasect> brb

[19:46] <Heimdall> k

[19:46] <humasect> alright.

[19:49] <Heimdall> Thanks for the chat my friend

You have to give me credit for trying. I do not get anywhere but I try. If I could see I would write infinite books about it. I don't pick fights I can win. I never fight a pick I can win. I only lose when I fight; I only win when I lose properly. People only say things because they can't stand the silence. I rather be a lying fool than infinite arrogant wise men.

April 12 2009 11:39 AM

The author has risen. I need to be infinitely amused, so I watch you tweet while you attempt to figure out who I am. I am not worth any money until they print infinite amounts of it. I climbed out of the pit to understand you're still in it. I climbed out of the pit so I could get a bird's eye view of you. I will consult the video game about that last comment. You can't see who the thief is, so I rob you blindly. It's not rape if you doubt who I am. I will suggest this once and you will understand. I did not do to myself mentally, what I did, because I loved myself. So one might suggest I am an infinite self denier now. I define the word meek and humble because I am stuck in that frame of mind now, and that means I do not like you and I do not like myself even more, but I am not capable of emotions. So you attempt to figure out what that means. Now you understand why language is quite flawed since it is unable to even explain reality properly.

Perhaps you hear but do not god dam understand. One might suggest the price you pay to read my books is infinitely less than the price I paid. You need an infinitely larger army I promise.

The last thing you will understand is how much you underestimated me. The only ones who will be hung on a cross this time are the ones with emotions. I assure you of that. I will be doing the nailing this time. The fish are unable to understand the net that has been cast. The vipers only see the light as darkness in their pit of blindness. One might suggest the fruits of this world are not seen by the tree that creates them. I am not late. That is your bait. I don't hesitate. I seal fate. You just wait. I don't hesitate. A being with emotions and a being with infinite nails were walking down the street and the being with infinite nails asked the being with emotions: What's your favorite kind of tree? A being with a sense of time and a being with infinite nails were walking down the street and the being with infinite nails asked the being with a sense of time: What time do you think it is? Repressed memories reveal much humor. Sentences do not alter reality; the minds arrangement of them does. The moment a being believes they have to answer to anyone for any reason, they have denied their right to be a being. I just finished another sentence in my fourth book. It was much better than the last sentence. But I have not written the last one yet. The moment a being reads: Perhaps you think or perhaps you do not think.

Subconsciously, that beings mind is free. The moment a being reads: Perhaps you are alive or perhaps you are not alive.

Subconsciously, that being stops suffering. The moment a being reads: Perhaps you are god or perhaps you are not god.

Subconsciously, that being understands everything. I will consult my video game about what I have just done. I always cease to amaze me. My fourth book just suggested I attempt to write a song for it's sake. I talk to many people that tear me away from reality; I call my grandma to undo their efforts. I write infinite books as a result of the accident. If the books are good I have positive motivation. If the books are bad I have delusional motivation. Either way I am infinitely motivated. The word "perhaps" is the best way to avoid the tree of KNOWledge. Once you start to KNOW you will fall off the LEDGE. I like my tea with infinite amounts of olives and vinegar, hold the tea. Perhaps we have come to an understanding. If I was conscious I would be self conscious. You will come to understand your bribes only work on the living; your insanity only works on the sane. You can't listen to this song I yesterday until I upload it.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nOBCh6-MYD8>

You can't listen to this song I created today until I upload the one I created yesterday.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WsN56tCS04g> I am a psychological disorder so I am unable to tell if I have one. I was not blind until the accident 6 months ago, now I see that. I do not seek quarter so do not expect any. I only sound crazy when I dumb myself down. I go out on my sword because I am to smart not to. The composer only understands he has decomposed.

<Heimdall> we had friends over to the house and when i saw them i saw this weird transparency to them for a few seconds and i thought, man i need medical help

<Heimdall> you have that also?

<Heimdall> i think i am in still in progression

<Heimdall> that has not happened before

<Heimdall> so i need you to tell me if you have that happen to you for contrast

<Heimdall> i need contrast bad lol

<humasect> transparency?

<humasect> if one perceives people, perhaps one is still hallucinating.

<Heimdall> okay that makes sense so i am still progressing and i am still in shock
 <Heimdall> i do not mean perceive people, i mean visually i looked at these people and these looked transparent like holograms for just a few seconds
 <Heimdall> so maybe i am starting to get that also
 <humasect> what else they look like? the difference you experience is the contrast
 <Heimdall> that's a new feature starting to work so to speak
 <humasect> =)

Tomorrow will be reality check day. Since tomorrow is reality check day. I will suggest some reality to get you warmed up. Every dominate figure in the Torah. Every dominate figure in the New Testament. Every dominate figure in the Quran. You have no right to ever speak their names. I understood that today. I will never speak their names again in my books. I have no right to speak their names ever again. That is an indication of what they had to go through mentally to write the words they wrote. You go right ahead and doubt that because until you have no sense of time, you are blind to everything you do anyway. I understand some things you do not understand. I know some things you do not know. I may or may not share them with you. I certainly am under no obligation to share anything with you ever. I will not share anything with you in this book. That is just the way it is. I will consult with my video game about what that means. I feel extremely out of context. I had to remind myself I have a right to do anything I please. Understanding the location is everything. I once had a moment of clarity; delusional clarity. If you do not perceive you are being watched you should.

11:36 AM April 13 2009

I go through this stuff swiftly so I can crack more jokes.

Special relativity

The laws of physics are the same for all observers in uniform motion relative to one another (Galileo's principle of relativity),

This means two cameras will take the same picture of the same object. This means two people with a sense of time will both suggest there is time. Everything is uniform. Two beings with no sense of time will suggest there is no time. Two beings with emotions will suggest emotions are important and two beings without emotions will suggest emotions are not needed. Two beings who suggest drugs are important to help the depressed will prescribe many drugs to help the depressed. If someone says these beings are evil and should be killed, other beings will start to agree and then we have wars. It's simply sheep following sheep.

The **speed of light** in a **vacuum** is the same for all observers, regardless of their relative motion or of the motion of the source of the **light**.

This explain: in a true vacuum light does not move so everyone see's light as it is. Of course this vacuum is reality and also, mentally speaking, one with no sense of time and no emotions is mentally in a vacuum. They have no contrast. They cant tell if one minutes passed or a million years passed, and they cant tell if food tastes good or food tastes bad. They cant tell what is truth or what is not truth. They simply have no contrast, so they are in a true vacuum, or empty space. They are in purgatory. So ones with emotions and thus a sense of time are simply believing the illusions of good and bad, time, hate anger, happiness, so they are hallucinating and thus are delusional, mentally. They believe all the illusions and to such an extreme , if one with no sense of time suggests they are illusions, the ones with a sense of time , will say you are crazy, the illusions are real. So emotions are simply a nice way of saying, your are so insane, you perceive you are sane. So one with emotions and a sense of time should be locked up because they are a threat to their self and those around them. They convince others to fight wars, they convince others to hate their self, they insult others, they are angry towards others, they are simply a threat to their self and others. They suggest others take mental pills to help their self, stay delusional. There is no argument. One with a sense of time is mentally unstable because they believe illusions and act on the illusions. They perceive everything is out to get them. Illusions are not out to get them, but they are certain the illusions are out to get them, so they are a threat to others and their self. I do not stutter so do not assume I ever will. I listened to ones with a sense of time enough to understand, their heads will be severed with my words. Punch that into your calculator, boy.

The resultant theory has many surprising consequences. Some of these are:

Relativity of simultaneity: Two events, simultaneous for some observer, may not be simultaneous for another observer if the observers are in relative motion.

This simply states one is able to suggest something and other may believe it and start seeing it also. Power of suggestion.

The one with the most convincing argument wins.

Time dilation: Moving **clocks** are measured to tick more slowly than an observer's "stationary" clock.

This means clocks are simply made by ones with "inner clocks" or a sense of time. But the inner clocks time keeping, varies, so actual clocks may seem off at times. So one creates a clocks based on the inner clock, and then believes there is time. Einstein attempted to explain it clearly but he understood who he was dealing with. Poor guy.

Length contraction: Objects are measured to be shortened in the direction that they are moving with respect to the observer.

This simply states events are relative to the observer. If one believes the illusions they will go around suggesting they are real. Everything is relative to one's delusional capacity. I said that in my second book I perceive.

When with a sense of time and thus emotions, perceives it is all real. So they simply believe everything is real. I can't talk to one who is on PCP and convince them they are not being attacked by aliens that are just hallucinations. I am only able to either lock them in a room until the PCP wears off, or write infinite books and show them the light. Guess which one I am doing?

Mass-energy equivalence: $E = mc^2$, energy and mass are equivalent and transmutable.

This simply states everything is everything. $E = 0 (=) M = 0$

Ones with a sense of time will simply attempt to add numbers that are not 0, but that is just proof they are hallucinating. Take it from me there are many hallucinating beings walking around and if you have a sense of time, you are one of them. Call me and I'll convince you of that.

General relativity

Some of the consequences of general relativity are:

Time goes more slowly in higher gravitational fields. This is called [gravitational time dilation](#).

Einstein could not have given a better hint than this one. Time is affected by things. So time is not absolute. So time itself is not real it is simply an illusion and is manipulated by the observer. You can run around all your life saying there is time and you know what, you will believe it. Of course that is the nature of one who is delusional. They say emotions are important, and then they end up with a sense of time and then they end up doing delusional things, like suggesting everything is real. I had an accident and my mind understood, that simply woke me up to the delusions I was believing for 40 years, and that simply unlocked the full power of my being, and that simply means, I woke up so well, things will never ever, ever, ever, be the same again. Not in relation to me, but in relation to this universe. That is not an opinion, that is as close to hard reality as you will ever come to, my friend. Remind yourself I am insane and do not even perceive I write books, I do not even perceive there is time, You are sane and perceive I do write books, but you are unable to figure out how the hell I am pumping a book out in 1 month. You are thinking this being must be gifted because you are simply unable to grasp, I am normal and you are extremely delusional and confused as a being.

Orbits [precess](#) in a way unexpected in Newton's theory of gravity. (This has been observed in the orbit of [Mercury](#) and in [binary pulsars](#)).

Yes illusions can do whatever they like. As in rotate in ways totally reverse of what the SANE think they should. Perhaps there is a hidden meaning there you will never figure out.

Rays of [light bend in the presence of a gravitational field](#).

If you observe light bending you are delusional. If you observe nothing you are sane. I submit my accident only happened 6 months ago, but I am starting to see properly now, so, it's a process and is not an overnight change in perception. That is expected, that is proper. One is always adjusting ones is always adjusting to being more delusional or less delusional. I am calling any being with a sense of time delusional and hallucinating and a danger to their self and to others. So they need to be locked up because I do not wish to be at the mercy of the delusional and insane. So if you have a sense of time, you need to go check yourself into a mental health facility, because you need medicine swiftly. Do not argue with me, because you are unable to argue with the machine, my friend.

[Frame-dragging](#), in which a rotating mass "drags along" the space time around it.

I will leave this one alone because it is redundant to say it's an illusion. There is no planet and thus no gravity and thus no time. If I jump out of a building and die from the fall, it is because I believed there is death.

The inside joke about the Law of Relativity is. The law of relativity is not about physics, it is about the psychology of the observer.

I appreciate Einstein's humor, but I am certain you do not.

12:19 AM – Well I did not really make that explanation last too long. I guess I am left with jokes now.

I will adjust popular or wise sayings into different formats and create new wisdom.

After all this is reality day in the book.

I have to lie to you about so many things, because if I suggested I have to actually go as slow as I can in writing my books because if I tried to write a book swiftly they would not be able to publish it because it would be so big, even after 1 month of writing. So I lie and say, I have to slave to write these books. It takes me years to write this book in one month. You are going to understand what one who woke up and can think properly can do, sooner than you dreamed. So you just remind yourself I am insane and just think I can write a book a month.

Space/Time starts at one ear and ends at the other. I bet you think I am kidding. Beings who are scared of illusions, concern me; beings who start wars with illusions, disillusion me. I write infinite books because I am concerned about what you might do next. A rabid dog is unpredictable; a delusional being is predictable, as long as the definition of predictable is violent and unpredictable.

The second a being suggests they have purpose in life, they are mentally trapped. The next thing they have to do is define life. Then they have to define a proper life and an improper life. Then they go around spouting how proper their life is and

who improper other beings life is. Then they start killings beings they perceive are not "acting" like they should. Then they start believing they are killing beings. Then they decide they want to get6 good at killing other beings because they believe they can kill other beings. Then the next thing you know, they are telling their kids that they are improper beings and they are not "acting" like they should. So the reality of the situation is, one being woke up very well as a result of a strong of actions no other being can accomplish except every few thousand years, and it just so happens to be, this being has freedom of speech and freedom of press. So you go ahead and punch that in to your proper calculator, because one would be wise to attempt to figure out what the means before they do anything else, or say anything else , ever.

Okay back to my wise sayings:

Truth is beauty when one understands there is no truth. A candle can light up a forest. A man dies daily as the result of trial, error and adjustments; experimentation. A prudent question takes a life time of wisdom to come up with, and infinite courage to ask. A road twice traveled is the road least traveled. A smooth sea only encourages a slothful sailor; mental struggle reminds one of who they are. Give a man a fish and he will eat it; drowned a man and he won't need the fish. Great beginnings only lead to endings. Happiness is a butterfly, that persuades one to attempt to control, so avoid the butterfly, because you can never catch one. Happiness is not a reward, it is a prison; suffering unlocks the cell. He who knows others is not self centered enough; your log should blind you to others unless you do not see you have one, then you are delusional. I do not think much of a man who perceives they are wiser yesterday than they are today because that is impossible to accomplish. I hope our wisdom will grow with our power so as we get wiser we will understand, wisdom is our power. I am extremely out of context. How many words can I use in a sentence before I am stealing others efforts? I do not know. Maybe if I steal 3 words and then change the rest I am ok. Maybe it is just I cannot steal the whole sentence. That's much more pleasing to me. I still feel like I am stealing everyone else's wisdom or sentences. I feel all the sentences I write have been written before but I never found the book. I have arrived so it is over. It does not matter if anyone believes, it is not over, it is over. I am so it is. There is not argument. You can perceive whatever you desire, but your perceptions are not valid anymore. Perhaps you should attempt to wake up to that reality.

Do you perceive I am insane or do you perceive you never were sane?

I will now discuss something important.

<@Heimdall> a word is only bad if one believes it.

<@Heimdall> if i say

<@Heimdall> you are a loser, and you believes the definition of loser, you can harm yourself

<@Heimdall> if i say you are a loser abomination and are sick, and you believe it, you can really harm yourself

<@Heimdall> so the words excite emotions and emotions create confusions and self doubt

<@Heimdall> i find no fault with any word any being says ever

<@Heimdall> i do not subscribe to words, so I am able to arrange them to give off the illusion of wisdom to those who do subscribe to words.

3 'phenomenal shots' ended pirate hostage crisis

I have this weird sensation the 3 photos that were taken were headshots. The pirates must have been very attractive to get into the media simply because someone took 3 pictures and the pictures were not fully body pictures, they were just headshots. See the problem is, you do not understand mentally what I am going to do to this entire world. You perceive I may need weapons because4 you are unable to understand, I do not need anything. I only need something if I determine there is a challenge or a contest. I have not determined it will be a challenge or a contest. Do you perceive you are able to challenge me? I would certainly like to think you are not that delusional but I understand you are.

I have to admit this subconscious aspect is rather interesting and keeps my curiosity and one might suggest it keeps me hopping.

the middle way, we are illusions and we are real, we are truth and we are lies, in the middle of that is

Sometimes when you want to run in terror from the thoughts in your mind, if you just stand there, they sometimes work their self out.

A good listener only proves they have nothing to say. The only teacher is one who never shuts up. If someone suggests you should keep your mouth shut, remind them to take their own advice.

Silence is there to remind you to start talking. Just simply say anything you want within the confines of the norms of law and then throw perhaps in front of it to give yourself a good laugh.

If no one list listening then talk to yourself, then others will start talking about you and seek to understand why you're so crazy. The one who talks the most silences the others; accept that challenge.

I avoid situations where others attempt to talk; I do not want to give them the impression I am listening. Everyone has a right to talk as long as I am out of the room. If you see people talking it is an indication I just left. Here are the headlines with the most recent headlines at the top.:

Somali pirates were untrained teens.

Millitants fire at US lawmakers.

Rogues vow revenge for killings.

Obama draws praise but escalation feared

Military considers attack on pirate land bases.

Now, you are insane so you have no idea what this means, that is why I write infinite books and that is why you do not write any books ever.

Military is considering an attack on a base of people who have no money for food and simply are pirates so they can attempt to have food to eat. And the pirates are mostly teens who simply want to have food to eat and are doing the best they can to get food to eat because they perceive they have a right to live also.

Then the Rogues which are mostly untrained teens, vow to get revenge for the fact a country kill some of their teenage friends who were simply attempting to get food to eat because that same country could grow enough food to feed the entire world but it desires not to because if it grows too much food the price of food may go down and they will lose some money, so they insist the farmers who love to grow food should not grow too much food, because if they grow too much food, the teenage pirates would not have to be pirates, and then the military will not have any teenagers to kill by blowing their heads off with their well trained sniper teams. Because the military can't brag to the media how well it can kill teenagers to the world. Now you understand why you are doomed, because I have arrived. I beg any human being who has a problem with anything I say about anything ever, to seek me out because I want to eat you alive, for no reason. BRING IT and BRING IT ALL. You all make me so sick I have to eat you all so I no longer have to look at you. So do not take it personal, I am simply extremely self centered. I seek no morals and I have no class. Saying I am evil is an infinite underestimation and saying I am good is an infinite insult. Lean on me and I will press stalking charges on you. I am in agreement with the "para" part but I am on the fence about the "normal" part. It has only been 6 months since the accident and I have only published 4 books, maybe someone can assist me, I am seeking assistance.

I did not want to put this conversation I had today in my books but I feel it is important for others to read so I must submit my privacy and private conversations because I perceive the conversation is of value.

[13:19] <Heimdall> dont say it. lol

[13:19] <Heimdall> i am convinced you are writing my books and my fingers understand that

[13:19] <Heimdall> i am just your ghost writer

[13:20] <Heimdall> without your class

[13:20] <Heimdall> lol

[13:23] <humasect> hehe

[13:25] <Heimdall> what do you do in real life huma? I am a loser and i now write infinite books, so i have no job i just sit at my computer and play video games and make music and write my books, thats all i do, so i am curious what you do? Do you work

[13:25] <humasect> kinda the same hehe

[13:25] <Heimdall> kewl, that makes sense

[13:25] <Heimdall> of course we are non conformists

[13:26] <Heimdall> we do not subscribe to the ways of societys or accepted norms

[13:26] <humasect> yeah

[13:26] <Heimdall> thats why we woke up

[13:26] <humasect> now i am finishing my duties here at this home

[13:26] <humasect> and this week or so wil just wander outside until i cant anymore

[13:27] <humasect> taking the bus to the usa to meet some .. people

[13:27] <Heimdall> you could perhaps write books about this insane guy you met on the internet because he played to many video games and i write books to tell youu how insane he is, thats might give you some books to write about

[13:28] <humasect> i have been sick of computer or electronic since a few years hehe

[13:28] <humasect> i thought to write, it would be fantastic for me, but i cannot start the publishing investment

[13:29] <Heimdall> i pay 600 bucks per book and they distribute it to 25,000 stores world wide and they give me 20 books for free

[13:29] <Heimdall> and it gets copyrighted

[13:29] <humasect> yea

[13:29] <humasect> thats really cool=)

[13:29] <Heimdall> and they do not judge what you write about

[13:30] <humasect> yeah=)

[13:30] <humasect> i had started something, but

[13:31] <humasect> well 600 i dont have, there are some who consider themselves 'students', who are funding my travel to meet them .

[13:31] <humasect> and to follow, whatever that means

[13:31] <Heimdall> so maybe you are an author who tells stories about what this guy who writes infinite books after he had an accident suggests to you, and that is your well baited hook

[13:31] <humasect> they are the ones i will ask where to go lol

[13:31] <humasect> hehe sure

[13:31] <Heimdall> so you can say, this insane guy said this to me

[13:31] <humasect> anything works, we have no problem there=)

[13:32] <humasect> it would help your books if i wrote about it

[13:32] <Heimdall> but you and i know, that is your way out of saying, i say this

[13:32] <humasect> =)

[13:32] <Heimdall> yes and then i could mention your handle when i copy some of out chats into my books and they will say who is humasect

[13:32] <Heimdall> ;P

[13:32] <Heimdall> our

[13:33] <humasect> that would be a fun conspiracy so to speak ..

[13:33] <Heimdall> yes that is why i do that

[13:33] <humasect> my parents would stop thinking i am a hobo just because i look like one and act like one

[13:33] <humasect> lol

[13:34] <Heimdall> you can simply start talking to them and you will convert them or enlighten them or help them reach nirvana, because all you have to do is talk to them or anyone

[13:34] <Heimdall> and they are coming along

[13:34] <Heimdall> it does not matter who they are

[13:34] <humasect> yep thats what i do. but thats why they avoid me =)

[13:34] <Heimdall> the christians come along and so do the satanists

[13:34] <humasect> yep =)

[13:34] <Heimdall> i find my father who is a minister is emotional

[13:34] <humasect> it is not language bound, but it is used to find it. paradox

[13:34] <Heimdall> so now i crack many jokes

[13:34] <Heimdall> and keep him laughing

[13:35] <humasect> yes

[13:35] <Heimdall> make fun of how much a loser you are

[13:35] <Heimdall> the parents laugh at that

[13:35] <humasect> =)

[13:35] <Heimdall> see but in reality you are converting them

[13:35] <Heimdall> you don't have to say planned things

[13:35] <Heimdall> you just say anything

[13:35] <humasect> hehe i know this well.

[13:35] <humasect> its already doing this, it cannot be helped

[13:35] <Heimdall> yes

[13:35] <humasect> happening*

[13:36] <Heimdall> you have an entire neighborhood that is in need of your jokes lol

[13:36] <humasect> its true

[13:36] <Heimdall> no travel required

[13:36] <Heimdall> i write books cause i prefer not to leave my isolation den

[13:37] <humasect> does the books give money to help living ?

[13:37] <Heimdall> self publishing means no need to travel, the distribute your words

[13:37] <Heimdall> to the world

[13:37] <humasect> well voice is important

[13:37] <humasect> presence, not video audio or text

[13:38] <humasect> but, anything helps

[13:38] <Heimdall> that is what one may perceive

[13:38] <humasect> i am already bound to travel so far =)

[13:38] <Heimdall> yes anything works

[13:38] <Heimdall> the same

[13:38] <Heimdall> words are the same as presence

[13:38] <humasect> i will speak my book , no computer required

[13:38] <Heimdall> the book gives the same something to covet

[13:38] <Heimdall> buddha wrote his teaching down

[13:38] <humasect> comfort is alluring

[13:38] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:38] <Heimdall> they have my book
 [13:39] <Heimdall> so they read it
 [13:39] <Heimdall> read
 [13:39] <humasect> naw buddha didnt do much but sit there .
 [13:39] <Heimdall> buddha has writings but he was not around in the time of self publishing so he left much out
 [13:39] <humasect> you are already writing, i am already traveling
 [13:39] <Heimdall> jesus left even more out
 [13:39] <Heimdall> all of their sayings were lost
 [13:39] <Heimdall> sayings
 [13:39] <humasect> yup
 [13:40] <Heimdall> just a tiny sample remains
 [13:40] <humasect> they are found again and again
 [13:40] <humasect> by saying them, hearing them
 [13:40] <humasect> dharma keeps itself afloat everywhere all times =)
 [13:40] <Heimdall> they did not have the terminology we have today
 [13:40] <humasect> can't disappear, really
 [13:40] <Heimdall> they couldn't say subconscious because there was no word for it
 [13:40] <humasect> yeah..
 [13:40] <Heimdall> they didn't even understand history like we do
 [13:41] <Heimdall> so they were at a disadvantage
 [13:41] <humasect> well i have been shown interest to write before from others to me
 [13:41] <Heimdall> they had to say god
 [13:41] <Heimdall> and weird stuff to describe subconscious
 [13:41] <Heimdall> so it all sounds like a fairy tale
 [13:41] <humasect> yes
 [13:41] <humasect> for access to everyone
 [13:41] <humasect> not just the literate, too
 [13:41] <humasect> even animals need it
 [13:41] <humasect> they listen
 [13:41] <humasect> even the air it echoes it
 [13:42] <humasect> the lasting or distributing nature of text is only illusive
 [13:42] <humasect> and no different than saying it once to yourself on the toilet
 [13:42] <Heimdall> i can easily believe i do not need to write books because the wind will create eden
 [13:42] <humasect> there you go=)
 [13:42] <Heimdall> the wind isn't going to do anything
 [13:42] <humasect> i have no work here so my parents do not like the hobo, i am traveling
 [13:42] <humasect> we can teach the wind. =)
 [13:42] <Heimdall> i write infinite books because i perceive i do not need to write any books
 [13:43] <Heimdall> i had to fight that illusion with all my might
 [13:43] <humasect> it makes it easier on ourselves to help others more directly and literally
 [13:43] <humasect> imagine if you raised everyone near you to your level, they will all be writing books too.
 [13:43] <humasect> but imagine instead of writing books
 [13:43] <humasect> they were taught to teach
 [13:43] <Heimdall> my goal is 6 billion i have to use every trick in my book of tricks
 [13:43] <humasect> so suddenly everyone is done.
 [13:44] <Heimdall> the sane, are totally blind
 [13:44] <Heimdall> that is reality
 [13:44] <humasect> slap them
 [13:44] <Heimdall> it takes much effort from us
 [13:44] <humasect> naw
 [13:44] <Heimdall> we have an impossible task
 [13:44] <humasect> it's so possible that we have no choice
 [13:45] <Heimdall> we can start believing it's no task, then we are trapped in isolation
 [13:45] <humasect> it's already a task =)
 [13:45] <humasect> yep
 [13:45] <humasect> the womb is the womb of torture ..
 [13:45] <Heimdall> lama, publishes his books in buddhism

[13:45] <humasect> home
 [13:45] <Heimdall> he is trapped in isolation
 [13:45] <humasect> the bed is the womb of comfort
 [13:45] <humasect> etc
 [13:45] <Heimdall> buddhism is not popular in western cultures
 [13:46] <Heimdall> so he is trapped in isolation
 [13:46] <Heimdall> psychology is popular
 [13:46] <Heimdall> everywhere
 [13:46] <humasect> doesn't matter
 [13:46] <Heimdall> that why my thri book is in psychology section
 [13:46] <humasect> dharma is not trapped anywhere
 [13:46] <Heimdall> that is the illusion
 [13:46] <Heimdall> isolation is real
 [13:46] <humasect> what illusion
 [13:47] <Heimdall> infinite cycles of suffering is real
 [13:47] <humasect> there is always motion
 [13:47] <Heimdall> if i say my books are about jesus, i'm isolated, or about buddha, i am isolated
 [13:47] <humasect> and there is always non-motion ... or never motion and never non-motion ..
 [13:47] <Heimdall> so i say, i had a video game accident and unlocked my subconscious, and everyone can do it
 [13:47] <Heimdall> that's freedom
 [13:47] <humasect> how many people have your book ?
 [13:48] <Heimdall> i am a good salesman
 [13:48] <Heimdall> i go to a christian room and prove i am second coming
 [13:48] <Heimdall> they buy the books
 [13:48] <Heimdall> i go to buddhist room and suggest i am buddha and they buy the books
 [13:48] <Heimdall> i go to psychology room and suggest i unlocked subconscious
 [13:48] <Heimdall> they buy the books
 [13:48] <humasect> yep
 [13:48] <Heimdall> it's not a lie it called manipulating illusions
 [13:48] <humasect> i know =)
 [13:49] <Heimdall> i can fall for my own traps, because i can easily start believing anything i think
 [13:49] <Heimdall> so i go full tilt
 [13:49] <Heimdall> i don't correct my spelling in my books
 [13:49] <Heimdall> i don't have chapters
 [13:49] <Heimdall> i don't have any sense of accepted norms
 [13:50] <Heimdall> that's my only way to not get trapped
 [13:50] <Heimdall> not
 [13:50] <Heimdall> the illusions are thick
 [13:51] <Heimdall> why wouldn't i publish a book called "i unlocked my subconscious your turn" and then have the bit line,
 if you read this book you will unlock your subconscious
 [13:51] <Heimdall> why wouldn't i do that, which i have done
 [13:51] <Heimdall> see no one has ever published a book and suggest that
 [13:51] <Heimdall> so that is why i did
 [13:51] <humasect> reading..
 [13:52] <humasect> yep =)
 [13:52] <Heimdall> it is as if, once one settles on what they understand, they are trapped
 [13:53] <Heimdall> one can only keep doing what they do not want to do, to remain untrapped
 [13:53] <humasect> impossible
 [13:53] <Heimdall> yes it's infinite
 [13:53] <Heimdall> there is no top
 [13:53] <humasect> how can one settle on anything ? impossible
 [13:54] <humasect> everything changing forever, even walking as dharma is like a book read by 1000
 [13:54] <Heimdall> well some settle to change the world by doing nothing
 [13:54] <Heimdall> that is settling and that is a trap
 [13:54] <humasect> anything can be a trap
 [13:54] <humasect> trap*
 [13:54] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:54] <Heimdall> it is all a trap

[13:54] <Heimdall> some are more trapped and some are less trapped
 [13:54] <humasect> right, so why worry about trap
 [13:54] <Heimdall> some wirt infinite books
 [13:55] <Heimdall> some wish they could wwrite one
 [13:55] <humasect> it doesn't matter ..
 [13:55] <Heimdall> thats only relvant to ones with no sense of time
 [13:55] <Heimdall> to ones with a sense of time, they are counting on us
 [13:55] <Heimdall> it matter sto them
 [13:55] <humasect> speaking words is just puking
 [13:55] <Heimdall> they are asleep
 [13:55] <Heimdall> yes but only to us
 [13:55] <Heimdall> they still belive words
 [13:55] <humasect> we are waking them up by waking ourselves up, continuously
 [13:56] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:56] <humasect> and whatever needs us, appears for us
 [13:56] <Heimdall> we get better by doing good
 [13:56] <Heimdall> enolighetned self interest
 [13:56] <Heimdall> i write infinite books to help myself and it is going to wake everyone up
 [13:56] <humasect> what really matters is involving others or not
 [13:56] <Heimdall> there is a line though, ones with no sense of time are on one side, and ones with a sense of time are on the other
 [13:57] <Heimdall> the rules only apply to certain sides
 [13:57] <humasect> it is not your stupid books, damn the author -- it is about the reader, their special books!
 [13:57] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:57] <Heimdall> ones with a sense of time, say love is all you need
 [13:57] <Heimdall> they need assitance
 [13:57] <Heimdall> who is going to assit them
 [13:58] <Heimdall> a psychologist who says take these pills?
 [13:58] <Heimdall> only we can assit them
 [13:58] <humasect> its up to them
 [13:58] <Heimdall> that is our infinite burden
 [13:58] <humasect> if they are scared of buddha, we are not buddha and instead jesus , or whatever
 [13:58] <Heimdall> it is our ibligation
 [13:58] <humasect> if they like science we are a scientist
 [13:58] <Heimdall> obligation
 [13:58] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:59] <humasect> if they like bloggers we blog to them
 [13:59] <Heimdall> if one is a christain i am jesus
 [13:59] <humasect> yep
 [13:59] <Heimdall> i lie because i undertand there are no lies
 [13:59] <humasect> its not a lie
 [13:59] <Heimdall> there are no mroals
 [13:59] <Heimdall> morals
 [13:59] <humasect> you are telling them how they should see you correctly.
 [13:59] <Heimdall> morals are for ones who are delusional
 [13:59] <Heimdall> yes
 [13:59] <Heimdall> i am tricking them
 [14:00] <humasect> no they were already tricked
 [14:00] <humasect> tell them they are jesus too, don't forget
 [14:00] <humasect> otherwise its confusing.
 [14:00] <Heimdall> i am throwing out a net and catching fish
 [14:00] <Heimdall> no
 [14:00] <Heimdall> they cannot undertand that
 [14:00] <Heimdall> tehy are blind
 [14:00] <humasect> make them understand it
 [14:00] <humasect> as you do for yourself
 [14:00] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:00] <Heimdall> that is true

[14:00] <Heimdall> i one has to adjust
 [14:00] <humasect> the point is to make them see as you do
 [14:00] <Heimdall> strategy at every turn
 [14:01] <Heimdall> turn
 [14:01] <Heimdall> every being has a weak spot
 [14:01] <humasect> well speaking to everyone is less effective, you see
 [14:01] <humasect> even here to me you are somewhat speaking as if i was 100 possible kinds of people
 [14:01] <Heimdall> i do not know that
 [14:01] <humasect> instead of what i actually am if you were to look, for eg
 [14:01] <humasect> and look at this ...
 [14:01] <Heimdall> one who read my second book only said, let me know when your third book is out
 [14:01] <humasect> a book for 100,000 people is 100,000 times less effective for each of them
 [14:02] <humasect> so they each get only 100,000 times less than correct strength.
 [14:02] <Heimdall> huma i am talking to you in person now, if i copy my words to my book, i am talking to 6 billion people
 in person
 [14:02] <humasect> speaking to one person once in perfect dharma, is their enlightenment .
 [14:03] <humasect> catering to various demographics is just illusion
 [14:03] <Heimdall> no such thing as in person
 [14:03] <humasect> using dharma for material security
 [14:03] <humasect> yes there is=) people is all there is !
 [14:03] <humasect> nothing else but people everywhere.
 [14:03] <Heimdall> the readers have a mental image of me
 [14:03] <Heimdall> like you do
 [14:03] <humasect> nope.
 [14:03] <humasect> you give them one
 [14:03] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:03] <Heimdall> they see what i am from what they read
 [14:04] <humasect> right.
 [14:04] <Heimdall> they try to make a picture but my books are all over the place
 [14:04] <humasect> and this is how you cater to them
 [14:04] <Heimdall> so they have to adjust that picture
 [14:04] <humasect> thats only your view of it =)
 [14:04] <Heimdall> i am mean and then intelligent and then unsable and then funny
 [14:04] <humasect> each person will think you are just like them "why did he write this in this way?
 [14:04] <humasect> people relate to others by how they know themselves
 [14:04] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:04] <humasect> well i have not seen your books so i do not know =)
 [14:05] <Heimdall> they will try to judge me and get emotional then ill crack a joke and they will forget about judging me
 then i will explain science and they will be curious on and on and on
 [14:05] <Heimdall> and before they know it, they are enlightened
 [14:05] <humasect> in best case scenario =)
 [14:05] <humasect> some don't even read what they read, and just accomplish the eyes movement for each page
 [14:05] <Heimdall> ohh they are all coming along, that is the only thing that is not an illusion
 [14:05] <humasect> so they still need to be actually WOKEN UP
 [14:06] <Heimdall> they are ALL coming along
 [14:06] <humasect> need physical presence of buddha, nothing else will do because that is how it started
 [14:06] <Heimdall> coming
 [14:06] <humasect> on their own terms yes
 [14:06] <humasect> but no waking up is taking place
 [14:06] <Heimdall> I am a video game accident, i am anything they want me to be
 [14:06] <humasect> because they are the ones reading
 [14:06] <Heimdall> no they are sleeping
 [14:06] <Heimdall> that is fact
 [14:07] <Heimdall> they have a sense of time
 [14:07] <humasect> what ? no they aren't, you are +)
 [14:07] <Heimdall> they are sleeping
 [14:07] <humasect> they are your teachers
 [14:07] <Heimdall> yes but then one can say, i do not need to do anything

[14:07] <Heimdall> thats insanity
 [14:07] <Heimdall> there is much to be done
 [14:07] <humasect> it doesn't matter what you do !
 [14:07] <Heimdall> eden ddoesnt come easily
 [14:07] <humasect> as long as it is practice
 [14:07] <Heimdall> it takes effort
 [14:07] <humasect> yep
 [14:07] <Heimdall> thats right
 [14:07] <Heimdall> so i wirt infinite books
 [14:08] <humasect> ok, yep
 [14:08] <humasect> so you do not need to talk about talking about stuff
 [14:08] <humasect> jst talk about stuff
 [14:08] <Heimdall> some do nothing and soem do everything
 [14:08] <humasect> no one drives a car /inside a car/, Heimdall
 [14:08] <Heimdall> that sepeatres the wheat from teh chaff
 [14:08] <humasect> naw no one does nothing, everyone does everything.
 [14:09] <Heimdall> there is only one buddha
 [14:09] <Heimdall> there is only one founder of buddhism
 [14:09] <Heimdall> everyone else fell short
 [14:09] <Heimdall> thats a cold hard reality
 [14:09] <humasect> yep
 [14:09] <humasect> so where is this fella
 [14:09] <Heimdall> he is laughing about how easy i have it
 [14:10] <Heimdall> with self publishing and freedom of speech
 [14:10] <humasect> speak realistic, remember what you are speaking to
 [14:10] <Heimdall> the realitisc thing is, i am not like everyone else, because everyone else is not writing infinite books
 [14:10] <Heimdall> they are not i am
 [14:10] <humasect> no one is like everyone else
 [14:10] <Heimdall> thats is a seperation
 [14:11] <humasect> yes ..
 [14:11] <Heimdall> thats is what serpates the isolated form the free
 [14:11] <humasect> no that is what seperates you from what isn't you
 [14:11] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:11] <Heimdall> that is the contrast
 [14:11] <humasect> there is still the delusion of self vs. other Heimdall , have you looked at it ?
 [14:11] <Heimdall> i am heimdall but i am not up to speed or warmed up yet
 [14:12] <humasect> where in usa are you ?
 [14:12] <Heimdall> i am just testing the waters
 [14:12] <Heimdall> Florida
 [14:12] <Heimdall> west palm area
 [14:12] <humasect> is that east or west usa
 [14:12] <Heimdall> east
 [14:13] <Heimdall> my books go in every diretcuion from here
 [14:14] <humasect> oh great advice fortune cookie!: "be yourself"
 [14:14] <humasect> ok, i will be starting west
 [14:14] <Heimdall> my publisher suggest for 600 bucks they will publish my fourth book and i suggested i am unable to pass on such an oppurtunity
 [14:14] <Heimdall> so they are great salesmen
 [14:14] <Heimdall> and acnnot figure out how iwrite so fast
 [14:15] <humasect> all i have is macbook and nintendo ds and some misc items lol
 [14:15] <humasect> they are a computer
 [14:15] <Heimdall> my expectations are far out in front
 [14:15] <Heimdall> so i undertand the money will be coming in
 [14:15] <Heimdall> but it takes the sleeping a moment to catch up to who i am
 [14:15] <Heimdall> a critic will critic my book
 [14:15] <humasect> there are many many books
 [14:15] <Heimdall> and thazt iwll be the end of my lack of money
 [14:16] <humasect> there can even be as many authors as their are people. who is reading all the books ?

[14:16] <Heimdall> i could pay to get my books publized
 [14:16] <Heimdall> or criticed
 [14:16] <Heimdall> so i do not
 [14:16] <Heimdall> i want it to be a sturggle
 [14:16] <Heimdall> stuggle
 [14:16] <Heimdall> i like drama
 [14:16] <humasect> sure i used to make video games "with dharma"
 [14:16] <humasect> lol
 [14:16] <humasect> you misspelt dharma
 [14:17] <Heimdall> I could do one interview and it would all be over
 [14:17] <Heimdall> so i avoid that
 [14:17] <Heimdall> i even say on my back cover of book three
 [14:17] <humasect> because you aren't finished
 [14:17] <humasect> still bits of self
 [14:17] <humasect> left over
 [14:17] <humasect> so you are behind your books
 [14:17] <Heimdall> don not attempt to contact me i am to busy attempting to contact you
 [14:17] <Heimdall> yes
 [14:18] <humasect> the interview is just anotehr book, you see
 [14:18] <Heimdall> if they contact me its all over
 [14:18] <Heimdall> so i need to go slow
 [14:18] <humasect> naw
 [14:18] <humasect> do your book in interview, in irc, in video game, everywhere
 [14:19] <Heimdall> yes i go slow because for me slow is, give my books away on irc and to anyone who asks for them adn
 write infinite books and explain all of civilization
 [14:19] <humasect> alright..
 [14:19] <Heimdall> i am too fast, so i must attempt to go slow
 [14:20] <Heimdall> the end has already happen it just has not caught up to everyone yet
 [14:20] <humasect> yep
 [14:21] <Heimdall> I have arrived, its over
 [14:21] <Heimdall> that was way out of context
 [14:22] <humasect> =) not really.
 [14:22] <humasect> because you have arrived, it is not over
 [14:22] <humasect> still there is "you", as you say
 [14:22] <Heimdall> i am only able to humbly suggest it is over
 [14:24] <Heimdall> it is over, it does not matter if anyone belives it is not
 [14:24] <Heimdall> I am, It is
 [14:24] <humasect> nothing to do but be ready to die
 [14:24] <humasect> brb
 [14:32] <humasect> how did you get investment to publish ?
 [14:35] <Heimdall> disability check of 600 dollars a month
 [14:35] <humasect> oh
 [14:35] <Heimdall> i am attempting to get a job
 [14:35] <humasect> hmm i applied for employment insurance, canadian
 [14:36] <humasect> i had computer jobs from teens onward, programming .. then i did baking and grocery and retail after
 the 'accident' lol
 [14:36] <humasect> well some more computering too.
 [14:36] <humasect> but here no one that i know can get a job yet in this city
 [14:36] <Heimdall> i am very far ahead of the game, but i would suggest you just get your wrod processor and satrt writing
 what you perceive is improtant and perhaps soon, you will get a gift of money to publish your works
 [14:36] <humasect> yeah that is true
 [14:36] <humasect> i forget about it.
 [14:37] <humasect> ok =)
 [14:38] <Heimdall> your story is a true story, so that is the first step, then just say everything is your perception so not
 really true lol
 [14:38] <Heimdall> its only true to you
 [14:38] <humasect> i do not know what will happen =)
 [14:38] <Heimdall> yes

[14:39] <humasect> i wont need to say if anything is true or not
[14:39] <Heimdall> so jump in
[14:39] <humasect> the words will be blameless and creditless
[14:39] <humasect> they will not be able to read them without waking up
[14:39] <Heimdall> yes you are mentally injured and it is not your fault ;P
[14:39] <humasect> no =)
[14:39] <humasect> thats not my perspective hehe
[14:39] <Heimdall> hahahahh yes it is only mine
[14:39] <humasect> there never was a me, after all - it was "you, the reader -- you wrote the book" is my catch.
[14:40] <humasect> "this is your future self"
[14:40] <humasect> all sorts of psychedelic tricks
[14:40] <Heimdall> "look what you did " lol
[14:40] <humasect> =)
[14:40] <humasect> "this world conspired to make htis very book possible"
[14:40] <humasect> "now it is here. it is your gift, you were waiting for"
[14:40] <Heimdall> peopel wake up when they reazlize what they did to you
[14:40] <humasect> etc etc sudenly they are teaching
[14:41] <humasect> and dont know what happened
[14:41] <humasect> no accident anywhere, so gentle
[14:41] <humasect> =)
[14:41] <humasect> hehe
[14:41] <humasect> it would be a good team, perhaps
[14:41] <Heimdall> i perceive i write very angry books, but then when people read them, they say, when is the next book out
[14:42] <Heimdall> so i undertand what i perceive is angry is really gentle
[14:42] <humasect> well dont color it =) the best cook has no taste himsefl
[14:42] <Heimdall> yes my books are black
[14:42] <Heimdall> black is all colors at teh same time
[14:43] <Heimdall> all emotions from every angle one is unable to focus on any one emotions so they end up blocking them
[14:43] <humasect> me i will make the cover the first page and look the same
[14:43] <humasect> no cover
[14:43] <humasect> (white)
[14:44] <Heimdall> yes i just started using page numbers in my thrid book, i didnt want anyone to think i am not injured
[14:45] <Heimdall> i am extremely weird, and i mean that sriously, i cant even figure out what i am doing, i see no up or down anymore, i just focus on writing infinite books about everything i canthink of
[14:45] <Heimdall> i cant even figure out how i would use a chapters in my books
[14:45] <Heimdall> i cant stay on topic long enough
[14:45] <humasect> well you are doing something so there is still leftover
[14:45] <humasect> ah i will have no problem with some organization
[14:46] <humasect> especially for people who like to explore
[14:46] <humasect> dungeon chapter, town chapter, romance chapter
[14:46] <Heimdall> yes i perceive i epdlained all existance in my third book yet i am 80k words into my fourth book...so i missed some stuff and already am think about my fifth book
[14:46] <humasect> stranger chapter
[14:46] <humasect> hmm
[14:46] <Heimdall> i cant stay on topic long enough to write a romance book
[14:47] <Heimdall> it would trun into a science book
[14:47] <Heimdall> so i stick with psychology
[14:47] <humasect> chapters we were talking about, anyway
[14:47] <Heimdall> i blame it all on psychology
[14:47] <humasect> sure, brb=
[15:01] <humasect> =)
[15:02] <Heimdall> you use a mac?
[15:02] <humasect> Whatever you think you are, forget it. It's already passed when the thought has passed.
[15:02] <humasect> there is my beginning
[15:02] <humasect> yep
[15:02] <humasect> words are stupid so i am better teaching without

[15:03] <humasect> if thats what its called

[15:03] <Heimdall> yes i prefer to pad my words with explanation that i had an accident so ones do not assume i am an authority

[15:03] <Heimdall> i am just crazy video game accident, what was your accident?

[15:03] <humasect> ah well i will have very little words

[15:03] <humasect> 10 per page

[15:03] <humasect> hmm reality accident

[15:03] <Heimdall> yes my firt book was very few words

[15:03] <Heimdall> first

[15:04] <Heimdall> so your second book you can adapt and adjust

[15:04] <Heimdall> maybe less words maybe more

[15:04] <humasect> hm maybe just one book

[15:04] <Heimdall> well then your second book can explain why you will only write one book

[15:05] <Heimdall> and your third will explain why you should have never written the first two

[15:06] <humasect> hm =)

[15:07] <humasect> dharma doesn't work without being interactive ... books are shit

[15:07] <humasect> i'm not talking to anyone just myself. so there is no book

[15:07] <Heimdall> i write interactive books, i ask the readers if they perceive i am insane or if they perceive they never were sane

[15:07] <Heimdall> ye

[15:07] <Heimdall> yes

[15:07] <humasect> Whatever you think you are, you can let it go. Because when the thought has passed, so has what you are. Let me introduce myself ... i am a certain number of years old, have a certain face and hair kind, but none of this is really certain about what i am. Much like you, I am not anything in particular but

[15:07] <Heimdall> you are ust monolguing

[15:07] <Heimdall> so remind teh reader of that

[15:07] <humasect> hehe well i am not writing right now.

[15:08] <Heimdall> so they do not take it personal when you suggest they are insane and blind as hell

[15:08] <humasect> yep

[15:08] <humasect> you can be book buddha

[15:08] <humasect> =)

[15:08] <humasect> hehe blind as hell

[15:08] <Heimdall> lol

[15:08] <Heimdall> i just got that

[15:09] <humasect> =)

[15:09] <Heimdall> i think i teach myself but i miss many things

[15:09] <Heimdall> so yuo reminded me what i said and then i got what i said

[15:09] <humasect> as hendrix just said now, there aint no life nowhere

[15:09] <humasect> well you didnt say it until that association

[15:09] <Heimdall> yes, you are starting to see, everyone appears to be enlightened

[15:09] <humasect> "are you experienced?

[15:09] <humasect> "

[15:09] <Heimdall> but in reality that is becasue you can convicne yourself of anything

[15:10] <humasect> starting to ?? =)

[15:10] <humasect> no hehe

[15:10] <Heimdall> hendrix died from drinking to much

[15:10] <Heimdall> so he had cravings and emotions so he had a sensee of time

[15:10] <humasect> he's dead? i hear his voice right now.

[15:10] <humasect> no, lol

[15:10] <Heimdall> so it appears he is enligetend but in reality, you can just find the true meanings of anything

[15:10] <humasect> hendrix is wise as anyone is

[15:10] <Heimdall> thats the illsuions

[15:10] <humasect> sure no one is enlightened

[15:11] <humasect> thats the same as everyone enlightened.

[15:11] <Heimdall> the line is ones with a sense of tiem and ones without a sense of time

[15:11] <Heimdall> many have a sense of time and few do not

[15:11] <humasect> its meant for digesting by certain others silly

[15:11] <humasect> also you are just me talking to himself

[15:11] <Heimdall> i expalin in my fourth book without hiterls cravings to take land and kill 50 million peopel anne franks diaries would never have happened

[15:11] <Heimdall> hitlers

[15:12] <humasect> yep

[15:12] <Heimdall> so hitler was proper because he allowed anne frank

[15:12] <humasect> good you are filling a much needed hole i see with the books

[15:12] <humasect> keep doing

[15:12] <humasect> me i think so far i have made teachers instead of books

[15:13] <humasect> hmm that makes sense. they are living examples of the "books"

[15:13] <Heimdall> in buddha days he had to be personable to teach others, now we can just write books

[15:13] <humasect> i have written a few ...

[15:13] <Heimdall> so we can teach many without exerting much effort

[15:13] <humasect> some of his disciples wrote books

[15:13] <humasect> they were buddha too

[15:13] <Heimdall> yes and that is why they did

[15:14] <Heimdall> they could reach more poeple

[15:14] <humasect> thats silly

[15:14] <humasect> teacher reaches people

[15:14] <Heimdall> but then you have ones who put their book in buddism section

[15:14] <Heimdall> so they isolate their words

[15:14] <Heimdall> so only a few ever read them

[15:14] <humasect> look, will you? =)

[15:14] <humasect> haven't you taught someone ?

[15:14] <Heimdall> i tach myself only

[15:14] <humasect> or are you just reciting

[15:14] <Heimdall> teach

[15:14] <humasect> yes ok

[15:14] <humasect> so how can you compare

[15:15] <humasect> buddha makes book-writers

[15:15] <Heimdall> buddha did not teach me, but some suggest a buddha taught them

[15:15] <humasect> book-writers makes monks or more book-writers , but can also reach teachers

[15:15] <Heimdall> yes my accident means i will assist the teachers to udnertand they never were teachers

[15:16] <humasect> alright ~_~

[15:16] <Heimdall> but i am only heloing msyelf

[15:16] <Heimdall> i write this in my thrid book

[15:16] <humasect> it is foolish to compare with anyone else as they are the same

[15:17] <Heimdall> I feel the suffering of everyone so the only way to help myself not feel so much suffering, is to write infinite books

[15:17] <humasect> k

[15:17] <Heimdall> i will drowned everyone so i do not have to feel their suffering any longer

[15:17] <humasect> you are doing well, respectable one =)

[15:17] <Heimdall> so they do not have to take it personal, i am only helping msyelf

[15:18] <humasect> there is enough protection they cannot feel the truth ?

[15:18] <humasect> only manipulate through a glass window and rubber gloves ?

[15:18] <humasect> to try it out, maybe they wouldn't touch it without the safety

[15:18] <humasect> but then they cannot really feel it, it is just another movie or book then.

[15:18] <humasect> hit them hard! wake up now! !

[15:18] <Heimdall> As one suggested , the ones with a sense of time "know not what they do"

[15:18] <humasect> slap right in the face

[15:19] <Heimdall> i know what they do, so i am very arrogant and foolish and angry

[15:19] <humasect> yes

[15:19] <humasect> one who sees suffering is themselves suffering

[15:20] <Heimdall> yes

[15:20] <humasect> how come i dont see these things

[15:20] <humasect> however i do see that they see them.

[15:20] <Heimdall> one who is sufering intensely see's all suffering

[15:20] <humasect> or that they believe them

[15:20] <humasect> hehe one who sees someone suffering, sees them acting

[15:20] <Heimdall> i am extremely angry because i feel all teh suffering and i have to stop it before it kills me

[15:20] <humasect> there is no such thing

[15:20] <humasect> they are making up all their suffering

[15:21] <humasect> just have to wake up.

[15:21] <humasect> no that is your own suffering

[15:21] <humasect> "they" have none of it

[15:21] <humasect> they are only teaching you your own

[15:21] <Heimdall> the suffering is not gone, its not suffering reallym, its a thought, perceived thought

[15:21] <humasect> reflecting what you refuse to see in yourself

[15:21] <Heimdall> but it is also real

[15:21] <Heimdall> and also fake

[15:21] <humasect> you are close to the end as you said, but not there yet !

[15:21] <Heimdall> at the exact same time

[15:21] <humasect> the books are good practice for you i see.

[15:22] <Heimdall> yes i am getting warmed up with my books

[15:22] <humasect> me i think i did all of that "expression" through computer programming ... those were magical art

[15:22] <Heimdall> i think cleareer when i put in on paper, then i just publish it

[15:22] <humasect> in my last project i made all media into one kind , it is very enlightened application and technology.

[15:22] <humasect> you would already be clear when keeping up with one's own practicing.

[15:23] <Heimdall> i flirted with programming all my life and i erember when i was young i would sit in my room and program all by myself for hours on hours

[15:23] <Heimdall> and not even be aware of anything else

[15:23] <humasect> yep it was fun.

[15:23] <Heimdall> and even if the program got to complicated and never worked i still felt i had the time of my life

[15:24] <Heimdall> just experimenting with no expected result

[15:24] <Heimdall> so thats what my books are

[15:24] <Heimdall> i am not trying to write a perfect book, i am trying to figure out if they are even books at all

[15:24] <Heimdall> i suggest my books are simply book attempts

[15:25] <Heimdall> and the reader thinks no this is a book i bought it

[15:25] <humasect> i am glad this passion for books you have is not harmful

[15:25] <Heimdall> but then i say, actually tehse are just attempts at book attempts

[15:25] <humasect> yeah+

[15:25] <Heimdall> so they are very crazy by that point

[15:25] <Heimdall> one who writes has to exciet teh emotions of the readeer

[15:26] <Heimdall> the best writer is one who has no mercy on teh reader

[15:26] <Heimdall> there is no mercy

[15:26] <Heimdall> i have no morals

[15:26] <humasect> yes using maya to escape maya, of course. no other way.

[15:26] <Heimdall> i am a vide game accident

[15:26] <Heimdall> please forgive me

[15:26] <Heimdall> lol

[15:26] <Heimdall> I blame it on the rain

[15:26] <Heimdall> so i can say anything

[15:27] <Heimdall> i am not an authority

[15:27] <Heimdall> i can say anything and make any books with any tiotle

[15:27] <Heimdall> and then say, i had an accident so i am crazy

[15:27] <Heimdall> but i wirted three book sin 3 months

[15:27] <Heimdall> and explain everything

[15:27] <Heimdall> but i am crazy

[15:27] <Heimdall> so they are very confused

[15:28] <Heimdall> all they know is, they cant write 1 book in one year

[15:28] <humasect> i see

[15:29] <Heimdall> so the more books i write fast the better

[15:29] <Heimdall> they will have to say, how on earth does this guy write 12 books in 12 months

[15:29] <Heimdall> they will have to look at all authors who spend years to write one book and undertand, theose authors are not authors at all\

[15:30] <humasect> truth is not hard to come by

[15:30] <Heimdall> they will undertand this guy is the author

[15:30] <Heimdall> so i am far ahead of myself and sound arrogant
 [15:30] <Heimdall> but i have 3 books published in reality after three months
 [15:30] <Heimdall> and thats my solid ground
 [15:31] <humasect> 600 each book ?
 [15:31] <Heimdall> and my fourth book is much deeper from my perspective
 [15:31] <Heimdall> yes
 [15:31] <humasect> how many purchases ?
 [15:31] <Heimdall> and i know a sales girl
 [15:31] <Heimdall> who will throw in copyright for free
 [15:31] <humasect> deeper from?
 [15:31] <Heimdall> so they fill out the application for you
 [15:31] <Heimdall> much deeper
 [15:31] <humasect> from or toward ?
 [15:31] <Heimdall> i cant even start to explain how deep the fourth book is
 [15:31] <humasect> oh ok
 [15:32] <humasect> i haven't seen any of them
 [15:32] <Heimdall> you havent read the first two or the third
 [15:32] <humasect> but then i cannot read anything
 [15:32] <humasect> anymore
 [15:32] <Heimdall> so you cant even grasp how deep the fourth is because you will say, you cant do better than the third book in depth
 [15:32] <humasect> i can hear what people say it when they say it
 [15:32] <Heimdall> but i understand the fourth is the deepest so far
 [15:32] <humasect> alright
 [15:33] <Heimdall> i explain things that no man has ever been able to explain
 [15:33] <Heimdall> no man
 [15:34] <humasect> that's what everyone thinks when they write their book
 [15:34] <humasect> each is special to them in the same way yours are special to you
 [15:34] <Heimdall> yes and only one man, actually pulls it off
 [15:34] <humasect> "this is different than everything else!"
 [15:34] <humasect> yes, and that is "self"
 [15:34] <humasect> which also means everyone
 [15:34] <Heimdall> yes that is valid
 [15:34] <humasect> i have made video games it is the same as books
 [15:34] <Heimdall> but that is also an illusion
 [15:34] <humasect> everyone making video games
 [15:35] <Heimdall> we are all the same because we are all different
 [15:35] <humasect> but also valid.
 [15:35] <humasect> yep and different because the same too.
 [15:35] <Heimdall> yes
 [15:35] <Heimdall> see the contradictions are the reality
 [15:35] <Heimdall> everything is a contradiction
 [15:35] <Heimdall> we are all illusions and at the same time we are real
 [15:36] <humasect> yep
 [15:36] <Heimdall> so one has to be on the fence
 [15:36] <humasect> all is contradiction
 [15:36] <Heimdall> one can say we are all illusions then they are the same as ones who say we are all real
 [15:36] <Heimdall> they went too far off the fence
 [15:36] <humasect> avoiding life and death
 [15:36] <humasect> avoiding fame and solitude
 [15:37] <Heimdall> the middle way, we are illusions and we are real, we are truth and we are lies, in the middle of that is
 [15:37] <humasect> =)
 [15:38] <Heimdall> I like that one i will add it to my book ;P
 [15:39] <Heimdall> this is my sales girl
 [15:39] <Heimdall> she is asian and is aware of what my accident means
 [15:39] <humasect> =) useful
 [15:39] <humasect> full*

[15:39] <Heimdall> just message her and suggest you know todd and would like to hear soem offers in the 600\$ purchasing range
 [15:39] <Heimdall> and just see what she has to offer
 [15:39] <Heimdall> amy.he@iuniverse.com
 [15:40] <humasect> ah , thank you
 [15:40] <Heimdall> Thank You
 [15:41] <Heimdall> I have bneglectmy video game today so i will go consult with it, I am pleased with our conversation
 Thank You
 [15:41] <humasect> hehe, thank you
 [15:41] <Heimdall> Thank You
 [15:41] <humasect> =) you're welcome
 [15:41] <Heimdall> Thank You
 [15:41] <humasect> hehe
 [15:41] <humasect> thank you.
 [15:42] <Heimdall> You started it kinda. Thank You
 [15:42] <humasect> it will never end thank you
 [15:42] <humasect> it may be good habit to say thank you after everything thank you
 [15:42] <humasect> perhaps it is more polite , thank you
 [15:42] <Heimdall> You are to wise. Thank You, and thank you for everything. Thank you
 [15:42] <Heimdall> You are more polite thank you
 [15:42] <humasect> hehe you see your own wisdom
 [15:43] <humasect> and your own kindness is what you see thank you
 [15:43] <Heimdall> I am simply cinditiong myself away from gradification
 [15:43] <humasect> how does it feel?
 [15:43] <Heimdall> frustrating when others keep saying thank you to my thank you's
 [15:43] <Heimdall> ;P
 [15:44] <humasect> well step left i step right =)
 [15:44] <Heimdall> hahahahahaha
 [15:44] <Heimdall> i may fall off the fence if i do
 [15:44] <humasect> hehe then why are you reaching to one sidew, you may fall to it
 [15:45] <Heimdall> Ohh i have fallen i assure you of that lol
 [15:45] <humasect> we can't take anything with us back to the fence but we sometimes may think "that attractive thing there .. i can just get down for a moment , over there, take it back with me" but then we start to think that is the fence when we get there, without letting it go to sit back on the fence ..
 [15:45] <humasect> hehe
 [15:46] <humasect> well if you fall on one side just find the other side and you will see the fence
 [15:46] <humasect> its hard to see when on one side otherwise lol
 [15:46] <humasect> thank yuo

You now understand the definition of a conspiracy. Take my heart and you take my soul so keep away. if it gets easy for you huma, then you stopped climbing, that is reality. Some may suggest I should seek charges on the video game maker for my accident. I have no complaints. I am pleased with my accident. I never wrote one book in 40 years and in 6 months since the accident I have 3 published. The difference now is, the only person I write for is me. I do not care what you think about anything anymore. Because I know who you are. I do not want to associate with you I will eat you for no reason. You should not like someone who is going to eat you for no reason. my strategy is so unpredictable it cant fail. I listen to you more often than not, as long as your definition of often, is not. i dont not talk like a robot, i just talk like a robot. why i cant figure out why, i cant figure out why.

April 14 2009 1:25 PM EST

I keep assuming these time stamps will enable me to figure out where I am at. The moment a beings subconscious reads, Perhaps the man upstairs is subconscious and it is unlocked by turning their cheek on emotions for about 3 months, and questioning things instead of KNOWing things, as in the tree of KNOWledge, they will unlock the kingdom that is within. I am unable to find fault with one who simply misunderstood although I try. perhaps one might say, Perhaps your an idiot and have no idea what you are saying, and then i would reply perhaps... that is how it works. the less we KNOWledge the better the chances we wont fall off the LEDGE. I feel extremely redundant so I go back to the wisdom sayings. There is nothing else to know but infinite things to question. my fourth book is now going to be called, "how to insult the guy who invented grammar with your book." It's a "how to" book and the book itself is the "how to" aspect.

I look at my first three books as "how not to" type books. I will know how bad they are if someone ever buys one.

Everyone got everything right, but they take everything wrong.

I almost just talked myself out of writing this book. One might suggest a razor blade home schooled me and the video game graded the test. Don't mind me i am just passing through with my box of nails and poison mushroom appetizer. The only being that does not believe a word I say is me. Perhaps you can suggest a pill I would take for that. i am attempting to talk myself out of giving up, because i am starting to believe i can never win, so perhaps you can remind me, i might be able to win. I am a bit light on the messiah aspect and a little heavy on the complex aspect. There si nothing else to know but infinite things to question.

* starve_th (~AvB@107) Quit (Quit: Wisdom is scar tissue in disguise)

<Heimdall> I am a bit light on the wisdom and a bit heavy on the scar tissue.

Subconscious is beyond my understanding so that gives me job security.

This song only makes sense if you understand it. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MEfmZOhtJyk> – Restart

I just got it. You won't get very far is you have morals and you will go nowhere if you have class. I prefer chat rooms with people who do not understand. I named that song restart because I am going to start my book series over from scratch so i am going to suggest my book series starts at this sentence. I will now make up for this books poor quality with the next sentence. A moment of clarity can result from a lifetime of doubt. My infinite wrath potential would not allow a visit to the sushi restaurant today. She is my infinite wrath potential and she was exhibiting wrath so i submitted to it so it would not become potentially infinite. My infinite wrath potential has potential for infinite wrath, potentially. Let's keep that to ourselves. Her potential is the last thing I want to encourage.

i would prefer if her infinite wrath potential was a bit less wrathy and infinitely less infinite-ee. I go to infinite lengths to keep her wrath from reaching its potential. Now how tired are you. Perhaps you have infinite tiring potential. I am not certain about you but i am certain about her. I will go consult with my video game about what i just said. The fountain of youth myth is a parable. One who blocks emotions and says "perhaps" a lot unlocks subconscious and then loses their sense of time. Then they are unable to tell how old they are and so they become ageless. I assume its mentally ageless but perhaps it also means one's body stops aging so fast as well. Of course you would never find that fountain, which is why I just told you how to find it. The depressed are realists; the suicidal understand reality; everyone else is delusional. The beauty of enlightenment is, the one who is most enlightened will convince all the others, what they think is going on, is wrong.

Some seek to leave ignorance; some seek to remain in ignorance, and once in a while one comes along and defines ignorance. Everything in the universe did what it did so you couldn't understand this book. Brain fry, encourages brains. Everything in the universe did what it did so you couldn't properly understand why i typed this sentence. Infinite patience is no match for infinite ignorance. Hate rules right after love. The honest, troubled souls make the headlines; the evil, deceitful souls go undetected. I want you to understand I try my hardest to keep my books in the psychology section now because it is the only section that keeps me grounded. I will crease writing for today to get much needed sleep because tomorrow is insanity day and I do not want to miss that.

i like the hopping bunnies more than the bunnies that just hop.

1:48 AM April 15 2009

Today is insanity day in this book and I will start slowly and work my way up to total insanity.

[00:51] <Heimdall> I am looking for a fight.

[00:51] <XSPR> Is there a way to tell if a verb is ichidan or godan?

[00:51] <XSPR> or do you just have to memorize it when you learn it?

[00:51] <+jero> Heimdall: get into the boxing rink

[00:51] <Heimdall> do you prefer to lose swiftly or slowly

[00:52] <Heimdall> this is my ring, perhaps you assumed it was not

[00:52] <Heimdall> perhaps you should avoid assuming

[00:52] <+jero> XSPR: im not a sensei

[00:52] <+jero> i never assume

[00:53] <Heimdall> perhaps you have assumed you are living so now you are blind to the fact you are not.

[00:53] <+jero> and i never fight without my @

[00:53] <+jero> in this ring

[00:53] <Heimdall> perhaps yuo have assumed you have control with you @

[00:54] <+jero> i never assume

[00:54] <Heimdall> do you perceive that would hinder me in a fight?

[00:54] <+jero> no perhaps about it

[00:54] <Heimdall> so you do undertand you are not alive

[00:54] <Heimdall> what did you do

[00:54] <Heimdall> why are you here
 [00:55] <Heimdall> i am curious
 [00:55] <Heimdall> i have an idea of what i did
 [00:55] <Heimdall> do you perceive you are winning or losing this fight
 [00:56] <Heimdall> perhaps i stuttered
 [00:56] <Heimdall> perhaps your strategy needs adjusting
 [00:57] <+jero> too many perhaps
 [00:57] <Heimdall> i accept no surrender once i have been challenged
 [00:58] <Heimdall> perhaps you are unable to deal with the word perhaps because perhaps you perhaps are unable to mindfully handle so many words perhaps because you believe the definition s of words and perhaps you are weak minded as a result perhaps which is why you already lost this battle perhaps
 [00:59] <Heimdall> do you perceive that was too many perhaps or too little
 [00:59] <Heimdall> i didnt notice i said perhaps
 [00:59] <Heimdall> perhaps you perhaps did
 [00:59] * pita (~NANA@202.152.172.4) has joined #japan
 [01:00] <Heimdall> please remind me how i am doing in the conflict
 [01:01] <Heimdall> if something has your tongue you may need to adjust it
 [01:03] <Heimdall> i am not on drugs you just perceive i am
 [01:04] <Heimdall> i am not in denial i am dead and you are in denial you are dead, thats all
 [01:04] <Heimdall> a simple misunderstanding
 [01:04] <Heimdall> i find no fault in ones who misunderstand
 [01:05] <Heimdall> but of course i eat for no reason
 [01:05] <Heimdall> now remind me how i am doing in the conflict
 [01:06] <Heimdall> maybe i am just a robot and you assume i am because you cannot face the reality of what i am
 [01:06] <Heimdall> perhaps for your mental sake i better be a robot, perhaps
 [01:07] <Heimdall> perhaps you are not fighting back because you are adjusting your strategy
 [01:08] <Heimdall> i recall i suggested i was looking for a fight and you spoke
 [01:08] <Heimdall> so i assume you are what i was looking for
 [01:08] <Heimdall> of course i am never wrong, perhaps
 [01:09] <Heimdall> perhaps the dead understand everything
 [01:10] <Heimdall> am i typing lightning fast or are you typing lightning slow?
 [01:10] <Heimdall> i certainly must be a robot
 [01:11] <Heimdall> clearly the dead are unable to type on the internet in chat rooms
 [01:11] <Heimdall> that would be clearly insane
 [01:12] <Heimdall> so you should not suggest to your friends you talked in a chat room to a dead person because they might suggest you are insane
 [01:12] <Heimdall> so simply tell them it was a bot
 [01:12] <Heimdall> just dont suggest to me i am a bot
 [01:13] <Heimdall> i prefer that people never talk to me
 [01:13] <Heimdall> i am not pleased when that happens
 [01:13] <Heimdall> certainly i must be a bot now
 [01:13] <Heimdall> i am typing to fast
 [01:14] <Heimdall> its 1:14 am in florida so i am not a bot
 [01:14] <Heimdall> but you tell your friends you talked to a bot
 [01:14] <Heimdall> you do not want to tell your friends you talked to a dead person in chat
 [01:14] <Heimdall> they might lock you up
 [01:15] <Heimdall> so it will be our little secret
 [01:15] <Heimdall> tell your friends it was an insane bot
 [01:15] <Heimdall> they dont lock people up for talking to insane bots on dead people
 [01:15] <Heimdall> only
 [01:16] <Heimdall> you cant go and tell anyone we spoke, and you will be certainly locked up if you suggest you were in a verbal battle with a dead person
 [01:16] <Heimdall> you are in a difficult situation now
 [01:16] * XSPR (~chatzilla@p2110-ipbf403niigatani.niigata.ocn.ne.jp) has left #japan
 [01:17] <Heimdall> you have to lie to get out of it
 [01:17] <Heimdall> you have to go through the rest of your life and tell people you once talked to an insane robot in a chat room
 [01:17] <Heimdall> thats all you can do

[01:17] <Heimdall> you cant tell the truth
 [01:18] <Heimdall> i am not preedicating what you must do, i undertand that is what you will do
 [01:18] <Heimdall> you certainly are unabel to tell your friends or your wife your lover you spoke to a dead person in chat today
 [01:19] <Heimdall> so now your a liar unto yourself
 [01:19] <Heimdall> you want to tell them but you wont because you are afraid and weak
 [01:19] <Heimdall> you would rather go through life as a liar then suffer the penalty for being honest
 [01:20] <Heimdall> so that is what you will do
 [01:20] <Heimdall> thats our little secret
 [01:21] <Heimdall> perhaps i dont stutter
 [01:22] <Heimdall> do you perceive i need help?
 [01:22] <Heimdall> i certainly would like to hear your advice
 [01:23] <Heimdall> maybe you can diagnose me and suggest i should not write 3 books and publish them in 3 months
 [01:23] <Heimdall> certainly the dead cannot write books
 [01:23] <Heimdall> that would be insanity
 [01:23] <Heimdall> You do not want to tell your friend my first two books "everything you should know perhaps nothing" are written by a dead guy
 [01:24] <Heimdall> they perhaps would look poorly on you
 [01:24] <Heimdall> they would suggest he cant be dead becasue he wrote the books
 [01:24] <Heimdall> so you will have to mention to them, its not a dead fguy its an insane robot
 [01:24] <Heimdall> that way you will be safe
 [01:25] <Heimdall> you are all about safety
 [01:25] <Heimdall> thats our little secret
 [01:25] <Heimdall> one has to be extremly insane to type to himself all night in a chat room
 [01:25] <Heimdall> and it has to be an extremly insane robot to do that also
 [01:26] <Heimdall> but the dead have no sense of time so it takes no effort for them
 [01:26] <Heimdall> because one who has no time, has plenty of time
 [01:26] <Heimdall> i perceive i am typing normal only your perceive i am typing lighting fast
 [01:27] <Heimdall> perhaps i stutter
 [01:27] <Heimdall> when i say I, i meant you, and when i say you i meant I
 [01:27] * takuan (~takuan@d515350CF.access.telenet.be) has joined #japan
 [01:27] <Heimdall> perhaps that clears things up a bit
 [01:28] <Heimdall> so be mindful you didnt talk to a dead guyy in chat today you talked to an insane robot
 [01:29] <Heimdall> perhaps i need a more worthy opponent for this fight
 [01:29] <Heimdall> so who wishes to be next since apaprently my previsou opponent has perished in the conflict
 [01:30] <Heimdall> i am not picky about you i fight, i have infinite time to fight
 [01:31] <Heimdall> i think i just made a spelling error in that last sentnce accidentally, on purpose
 [01:31] <Heimdall> perhaps someone can advise me so i am no longer in error
 [01:32] <Heimdall> i need all the advise you are unable to give me
 [01:33] <Heimdall> at least the dead guy is chatting in this chat room
 [01:33] <Heimdall> all i have is time, so i just chat all night
 [01:34] <Heimdall> it really sucks to wake up to reality i assure you
 [01:35] <Heimdall> you perceive you need to get smarter but you might accidently wake up so seek ignorance at all costs
 [01:35] <Heimdall> thats all i understand now
 [01:35] <Heimdall> ignorance was bliss
 [01:35] <Heimdall> thats all the dead know
 [01:37] <Heimdall> of course the dead have no class and no morals so they are great liars to the ones who perceive in lies and truth
 [01:37] * zzzzzzzz (~c0_g0kiel@125.160.90.120) has joined #japan
 [01:37] <Heimdall> so now you just just tell your friends you meet an insane robot that lies but not a dead guy who lies
 [01:38] * zzzzzzzz (~c0_g0kiel@125.160.90.120) has left #japan
 [01:38] <Heimdall> maybe you can suggest you meet an insane dead robot guy who lies
 [01:38] <Heimdall> that would work
 [01:39] <Heimdall> remind me if i am losing this fight
 [01:42] <Heimdall> BOO!\n
 [01:42] <Heimdall> thats what dead guys say

I will sum up this chat with one sentence. You do not want to know what I understand. I could use a stroke of insight right about now.

I climbed this huge mountain and then I fell and I am still falling. Friends share their secrets; lovers hide theirs.

Okay so now I need to discuss some insane things. I will attempt to figure out if this whole dead feeling is real or fake. First important aspect I perceive is around 1.5 years ago I made my last suicide attempt. I perceive this is relevant because I recall going into a den in the house and taking a quantity of Paxil and some other pills my shrink had provided me with during my last visit to them. I recall getting this burning sensation that went up and down my body for a short period and I felt I should go to the doctor but I reminded myself that is what I wanted so I simply fell asleep. One might suggest I was at peace with it. The odd thing I perceive is when I woke up I was happy. Perhaps that amount of Paxil made me happy. I perceive that is possible but I also perceive I may have mentally given up these suicide attempts, I let go of them. Now if I would have died, I would perhaps have woken up and everything would be the same. I would not know I died. I would just perceive everything is normal but I woke up and was happy because I finally pulled it off. The video game would still be around because I played that up to 4 years ago, so for a long period before that final attempt. Only I was aware of that final attempt, no one else was but me. Everyone I knew in my life would be the same, I would perceive nothing had changed, I would not be aware I actually died. So I would have died in my sleep and woke up and assume the attempt failed. Then about several months later I started playing the video game to an extreme. So I decided to master the video game or quit. So I see I started caring about something again. I cared about that video game. I lost focus on suicide and replaced it with the video game. I focused away from my situation in real life. Then after some months I had this "ah ha" sensation and that led to the mental confusion and then a couple after that I started writing books. I perceive this unlocked subconscious and I am not longer registering time mindfully or my body is no longer registering time. The emotions aspect is odd because I have no cravings or hunger and my sense of taste is gone and my hearing is changed and my vision is changed. My ability to understand is altered and so I have no complaints about the video game because I never wrote any books and now I do. My friends suggest I am motivated now, so they see no problems. This simply does not add up. I was suicidal for many years then I played a video game to an extreme, lost my sense of time and now I am motivated. I am not longer depressed. I spend much of my time writing and making music. Outside of that everything is the same. I still isolate myself in my room and I still prefer to not go out in public much but if I do I am not self conscious about it or shy, I am not a joker or one who cracks jokes and is not afraid to say hello, so to speak, to others I meet, even if I do not know them. I perceive I am mentally violent in my books and in chat rooms but I am not like that in person. I chat in religious chat rooms now and psychology chat rooms and also I have taken a liking to physics since the accident. That does not add up. I used to hate everyone and this world and even myself and now I like everyone and this world and I am not interested in myself in relation to, I do not love myself or hate myself I am indifferent. That does not add up. I used to really hate myself. I was a self harmer. I perceive I am still a self harmer but now in my books and in the chat rooms. One suggested I assumed the identity of my avatar in the game and lost my self identity. I played the game so much I assumed the identity of my avatar which is a machine and thus I became like a machine, but in a positive way. I am better for it somehow. That does not add up. I am emotionally unattached to everything so I have to lie and suggest to others I do care, when in reality I no longer have that ability. Yet I have decided to write a book a month as long as I can. So that is a care. So that's a contradiction. I am the one who had the accident so I am aware I am in a bubble. I am unable to see myself because I am in the bubble. I have no distance from the bubble to see what it is like. I perceive I write wisdom or proper information in my books but I am simply unable to tell. I perceive it valuable but I do not know for sure. I do not remember much of what I type I simply get the spirit of what my books are about. This is also a symptom of this bubble. The problem with this subconscious I accidentally unlocked is, I am unable to figure out what it is. People do not have accidents and then start pumping out books about everything they come across. So I am either insane and didn't unlock subconscious and maybe unlocked an unknown state of being, or something weird is going on here. I have no contrast or emotions to tell truth and lies. I am blind and people can't get through my books all the way. Some can but they are unable to comment. They say I want to read the next one but they can't say, that sucked. So I am extremely weird and out of context. I attempt to stay grounded and suggest it's just perceptions caused by the brain, but then one has to ask, what is the brain and why does this emotional conditioning many of the religious people spoke of methods to initiate unlock this aspect of the brain? That's psychology and that's mental conditioning and not religious, and everyone says these guys are religious, but I see they are not religious they are some sort of psychology conditioning experts to unlock powerful aspect of the mind, and who the hell taught them these tricks? So everything is blending in to one thing. All I can do is attempt to deny it all mentally speaking. I have to attempt to deny I have no sense of time. I certainly do not run around in person and tell friends I have new found esp. and telepathy and at times I see them as holograms. I simply do not know of crazy people or insane people who can write books swiftly about many things. I only know crazy people who harm each other for money and land and material crap. I do not know any crazy people who write books swiftly and explain why religion is actually about psychology and less about religion and then suggest, religion isn't religion but methods to unlock subconscious. Crazy people don't do things that. Crazy people can't sit still long enough to write three books in 3 months. Crazy people can't even write one book in a year. So nothing is adding up here and I will not allow anyone to start saying, you're special or gifted or blessed. I certainly do not feel special or gifted or blessed. I do not feel those things, I do not feel anything at all.

So I am always reduced back to going with the flow and I do not even know what that flow is. It would be very easy to just say I am insane and need medicine. It would be very easy to say I am gifted and do not need medicine. I perceive I may need medicine and others suggest you are motivated so you do not medicine. I perceive medicine can't change me back to a sense of time yet that is the only thing I can come up with to make me stop writing books. I can't trust my own intuition and I can't trust what others suggest. I get too many mixed suggestions from others and I am unable to make a solid conclusion on my own. I am unable to suggest everything is just fine. Everything since this accident is pretty far from just fine. I will go consult with the video game and attempt to figure out what on earth all my books are even about, because apparently I have decided to write infinite amounts of them even though I am uncertain what they are even about. That certainly must be a condition of some sort. I just realized at this moment I perceive I accidentally woke up to the fact I am dead when my brain stopped registering time and now I am attempting to write infinite books to try to prove that cannot possibly be true. I cannot possibly be dead. That cannot be true. I have to write books faster now to monologue so maybe I can progress out of this phase but it appears to me, I am only proving it more. None of these changes make sense unless this personality adjustment is not the type of personality adjustment one who has a sense of time might suggest is acceptable. I do not like it and I do like it at the exact same time so that means I am indifferent to it and not indifferent to it at the exact same time. I perceive insanity day in the book is turning out just fantastic.

Somali pirates vow to hunt down, kill Americans...

I will explain what this headline means since everyone is retarded and unable to understand what this headline means. The pirates are formed because one or two people had enough money for boats and gas. These one or two hire others to be pirates for them and provide these ones with food and pay. So these pirates join this company because they have no other way to get food because if they did, they certainly would not risk their life as a pirate. These pirates who join this company certainly do not do it as their first alternative, they do it as a last alternative. Translated for the retarded, it would be tantamount to a soldier in combat who mentally understands they are going to be killed in combat, and then they accept that fact and end up doing "honorable" actions in combat. One who wins the medal of honor. The ones who hide behind a tree during combat do not win the medal of honor. Only the ones who run headlong into the bullets win the medal of honor. They are able to run headlong into the bullets because they accepted they are as good as dead and so their mind stops registering fear for at least a few moments. One who is afraid is not going to run into a wall of bullets. It is impossible. It is easy for one who has no fear. These pirates have already considered their self dead because they joined the pirate company. If they could get food any other way, they would not be a pirate. They are down to their last straw. The reason they are down to their last straw is because the land of the free, the first country in the history of mankind that grasped this concept of freedom became the hero of all countries. All countries looked to this land of freedom as a role model. That was enabled by a single human being known as Washington. The founding father of the land of the free. That means the land of the free has a burden to assist all other countries, period. Assist does not mean invade and kill and control. Assist means all other countries are the role model country's burden. The role model country, which is the land of the free, is the alpha land of the free, so the alpha has a burden to assist all other countries, period. Even to its own detriment. Even if its action harm itself. A parent does not take care of a child because it helps that parent become happy. A parent takes care of that child even though it takes away from that parent's time and money and resources. That parent assumes a burden by assist that child. It is not about benefits to that parent, it is about hindrance to that parent. So The Alpha land of the free has determined to avoid its burden to help all other countries. So the psychology of that alpha country is warped. It has gone from a parent, to a selfish attitude towards other countries. The alpha country does not spread freedom by killing other countries or by isolating other countries or by picking and choosing what countries it has a burden to. A parent does not have a child and determine they do not like that child so they stop taking care of it. One has to play the hand they are dealt. Washington dealt our hand as Americans. That's the only hand we have to play now. We have the freedom to become selfish and self centered and isolationists or we have the freedom to assist all other countries in proper ways. I do not need to go into detail about supposed Americans who go around and say, "We come first", they simply do not have a brain or the ability to even make decisions let alone proper decisions. I do not even acknowledge those beings are even alive at all mentally. So instead of assist these people who now are pirates because they need some food to eat, we are going to start killing them. It is all a nightmare. Washington dealt our hand. He said we are the home of the free and we encourage freedom, period. No American understands that but me. There are simply "yeah but" Americans. The "yeah but" Americans need to get the hell out of my land. I do not want to become like they are. They are a threat to the sovereignty of America. I have determined they are a domestic threat to America and should be annihilated. I have determined they are a threat to the spirit of freedom the founding father initiated and therefore they should be annihilated, period. They are a threat to freedom and the encouragement of freedom to other countries so I have determined they should be annihilated, period. I do not have a speech impediment. I have determined to cease this line of determines because the retarded do not understand anything I say to begin with. The retarded do the best can based on the fact they are retarded. I understand the founder of the land of the free suggested I am free I am free to speak. I am free to write. And if any being in the universe gets in my way of the right the founder suggested, that I am free, I will god dam annihilate you.

I will not hesitate, I seal fate. I will not register a gun so you can track me. I will not associate with any group. I need a gun to sever your head. I will use words so you will label me as a threat and reveal yourself as the tyrant. I will not lift a finger or bat an eye and I will annihilate you, and you will know who I am. I will not allow my fellow citizens to be locked in cages so you can suggest to others we are safe and free. I will not allow the founder to be insulted by the insanity of the tyrant. I will kill the tyrant with my words and it will understand who I am. I am past the point of being concerned about what the tyrant thinks about anything. The tyrant can pass infinite laws against me, and it will not alter my mindful freedom the founder afforded me. I will eat the tyrant and use the founders freedoms to do it. The founder enable the freedom of speech and freedom of press so that if the tyrant ever got too strong, one being could bring it down with the stroke of a pen. The tyrant is an ideal that has been encouraged by the voters and now that ideal has silenced the freedom. It is an ideal that is turning the voters into slaves. One voters suggest you must vote because they do not understand, You have the freedom to vote and the freedom to never vote. You have the freedom to register your guns and the freedom to never register your guns. You have the freedom to subscribe to the laws and you have the freedom to never acknowledge the laws. That is the difference between the free and the damned. The free think for their self. The damned stopped thinking a long time ago. I do not care tomorrow a law is passed that suggest I can no longer publish the books I write. I will still write infinite books and if any being gets in my way of the freedom the founder suggested I have, I will god dam annihilate them and I will go out of my way no not show mercy or give quarter. If you determine you are going to stand in my way of my freedom the founder suggested I have, you better get an infinite army and multiply by infinity because then when I annihilate you, you will understand who I am. You go ahead tyrant and determine who you need to kill in the world so that you won't notice I am going to kill you. I have already killed you, my books are published. You are already dead tyrant, perhaps you will only understand that you did not see the freight train coming in time. I do not give a dam about what law you say I have to follow, the founder suggested I am free and if you pass a law to get in the way of my freedom, I will god dam annihilate you and your laws and I will do it with words. Perhaps you assume I stutter. If you are a psychologist please note the subconscious mind is perhaps a bit haughty one might suggest. A bit arrogant in it perceived abilities, perhaps. One might suggest subconscious is the rebel of the two primary aspect of the mind. The conscious aspect being more revered or frightened or cautious and then the subconscious aspect tends to be the reverse, showing no fear and showing no reservations, in a way that would suggest it has no concept of safety or shelter, psychologically speaking, so to speak. The tyrant does not want the people to think. The tyrant goes out of its way to keep the people on the wheel. The last thing in the universe the tyrant wants is for farmers to grow enough food when they clearly can with the tyrant assistance using the people's money, because if everyone has enough food, they might start to think. They might start to think clearly. The people might start to think clearly so the tyrant convinces the farmers to never grow enough food because the farmers might lose money, if they grow enough food. If the people have enough food they might start to look at money as less important. They might even stop working on the wheel. They might even stop funding the tyrant. They might even stop acknowledging the tyrant. The thing about subconscious once unlocked is a person loses desires and cravings. I do not crave to write my books and I do not worry about it one way or the other. Worry is time based and a symptom of emotions. I simply understand I will write infinite books and I have no way to figure out what they are going to be about. I do not think I am going to write infinite books, I understand I am in the process of it. Perhaps I have never published a book. Perhaps that is not important to me. I write books and send them to the publisher. They may just never distribute them. I am not concerned. I write infinite books. I do not know anything else. That is my purpose now. I will write infinite books until I die and I do not worry about anything else. I simply do. I simply am. The tyrant will wish I was successful in killing myself over a 20 year period. The tyrant will wish I died. The tyrant will wish it could hide. The tyrant insulted the founder and it will pay. I don't hesitate. I seal fate. You just wait. So I have 3 books published and this will be the fourth and be published. But I do not know what that feels like. I do not feel like I published any books so I will write another one after this in hopes that maybe I will feel something. Of course the tyrant is going to kill me but I lost my ability to care. I am firm believer in, I will take one second of freedom to an eternity of tyranny. I got my second so I win. One might suggest I have freedom to care about the tyrants actions and I have freedom to not care about the tyrants actions. I am exercising the freedom the founder afforded me to not care about the tyrant's actions, psychologically speaking, so to speak. So we will be in a new war with teenage pirates soon enough. It's the American way.

I am pleased with how the insanity day aspect of the book is coming along. This subconscious once unlocked is tricky. It can make the Torn aspect believe it is in danger. I perceive I am in danger but I understand I am in the bubble. I have no sense of time so I no longer have time, to wait and see. I mentally make determinations swiftly. I write a book a month but to me that is normal. That is not rushed. That is not beyond my ability. But in some earlier books I never proof read them because my subconscious aspect tricked me into thinking there is no need to spell check because you are writing infinite books. That is what I mean by I am in the bubble. What I think is normal is swift to ones with a sense of time. Another way to look at it, one with a sense of time perceives a month is not that long. One with no sense of time understand a month is very long and a day is very long but at the end of the month or end of the day, one with no sense of time feels like no time has passed. Ones with a sense of time can go out and have fun and say where did the time go. Ones with a sense of time can encounter say a death and say, I miss them now, and I wish they were hear, and they feel the time went by so fast once it is over, so to speak. So at moments they experience this no sense of time but then they go back into sense of time.

One at work watches the clock and it never seems to go fast enough. So they have this sense of time that is altered depending on their mental state. So once the emotions are gone, one has no sense of time and all these things that are related to time such as cravings and desires and urges and frustration and impatience and anger and control, they all go with it. It is a total package. The entire being is transformed. Nothing remains of the old sense of time being. Nothing. But the personality of that being remains. I used to write music and thus wrote lyrics so I was a musician and a writer. I did not do it for a living so to speak, but that is what my personality was. I was a joker and I at times had some good observations which made others laugh and so now I still do that. So it is complex. It is as if the loss of sense of time magnified my old personality but all the cravings and desires and control and anger and hate and insults, they were killed off. I can't worry about what tomorrow will bring because I can think that far ahead but I am aware tomorrow will come and I can attempt to formulate plans for tomorrow, but before tomorrow comes I will have forgotten my plans, so I just attempt to be. Whatever will be is what will be. Perhaps I need a personal assistant of some sort. But that might make it too easy or give me a sense of comfort mentally. I learn from mistakes so I certainly do not want to rob myself by having someone ensure I make no mistakes. I am speaking mentally here. I am not in a physical situation as in I go out in to the world and mingle often. I am isolated in my room much like I was in my many years of depression. That is my personality and now that is still my personality, but now I write many books. Before I just tried to kill myself a lot. Now my goal is to write infinite books and make music and so I have simply traded one impossible mission for another and the one I have no is at least perceived to be progress or positive to some. I understand I simply and in another infinite cycle of mental challenge or mental suffering. One might suggest that goes with the territory. A country does not detect the revolution until after it is over. The British assumed Washington was just a terroristic trouble maker who insulted the norms of society and insulted the norms of decent responsible people. So the psychology of that situation was not what we know it today. At the time Washington was seen as one who was psychologically unstable and violent and would have been shot dead or heavily medicated in today's society. The group known as the founding fathers has a terroristic leader named Washington. Perhaps you assumed everyone just loved Washington during the conflict. In reality most "Americans" saw him as a trouble maker and an unstable fool who was causing trouble. Do not kid yourself. They did not call him the founding father until after the blood had dried.

Do you perceive the author is insane or do you perceive the author is sane?

Now I will explain every emotion since you are unable to understand them on your own.

Okay so there they are. Now I will explain what they are all symptom of with one sentence and then I will explain why.

They are all a symptom of a sense of time.

Simple emotions

discovery – confusion – This one is in error. Confusion leads to discovery and discovery leads to confusions, so they are the same thing.

gain – loss – Gain leads to loss and loss leads to gain so they are the same thing.

generosity – greed – generosity leads to greed and greed leads to generosity so they are the same thing. Generosity leads to loss and greed leads to gain. Gain lead to confusion and loss leads to discovery.

surprise - no surprise – expectation – expectations are only possible if one has a sense of time. Without a sense of time expectation are not possible.

wonder – commonplace – wonder is not an emotion it is actually a trait of a "living" creature as in curiosity.

happiness – unhappiness = happiness leads to loss and unhappiness leads to discovery.

amusement – weariness – amusement is curiosity, weariness leads to loss and anger and bitterness and confusion and is a symptom of a sense of time. With no sense of time fatigue is not possible.

completion – incompleteness – this is a symptom of a sense of time. Emotions cause contrast, whole or complete, good or bad, happy or sad.

caring – loving – caring leads to expectations and control, love leads to control and isolation and always leads to hate incompleteness and mental suffering.

courage - timidity – cowardice – courage is caused by sense of time and leads to frustration and anger and hate and also love which also leads to hate and mental suffering.

pity – cruelty – Pity leads to care, and care leads to expectations. Cruelty is caring. One cares so much they end up loving and then when love is lost they hate.

repentance - lack of regret – innocence – Innocence is not possible and one who repents is simply depressed because they assume they are able to ever be in error. They lack confidence.

Complex emotions

pride - modesty – shame –Pride leads to judgment of others and ego and leads to haughtiness. Pride leads to hate and shame and guilt. No emotions are allowed or all emotions are allowed.

closeness - detachment – distance – detachment is the only solution. Anything else leads to emotions and thus mental suffering caused by a sense of time. Time leads to expectations.

complaint/pain - doing OK – pleasure _ pleasure leads to pain, lack of pleasure is pain, Lack of pain is pleasure. Both must be eliminated to detach from their effects.

caution - boldness - rashness – drama – Caution leads to expectations, attachment leads to caution. Fear of loss is caution. So caution leads to fear and fear is a symptom of safety. There is no safety.

patience - mere tolerance – anger – Patience is an illusion. Once with a sense of time assumes patience is writing a book in 1 year. When one perceives they are wasting their time caused by a sense of time they become angry. You hold onto one you get the other. All emotions must be blocked.

relaxation - composure – stress – When you relax you are simply stagnate. Stagnation leads to stress. There is no time to mentally rest unless you have a sense of time. You do what you do until you die. That is when you are allowed to rest.

Pure emotions

fear - nervousness – security – fear is caused by perceived loss of security or perceived unknowns. This causes stress and causes anger and causes confusion and causes hate and causes isolation. There is no security ever. Just varying degrees of mental insecurity. The only one who is mentally secure is the one who understands they will never have any security.

Everyone else is delusional and chasing illusions.

togetherness – privacy – one who gives up all privacy becomes together. Only ones who seek privacy are isolated. One is only private to satisfy their delusional craving for security. There is no security so there is no privacy, only ones with a sense of time and are confused and delusions perceive there is.

respect – disrespect – respect is not possible. One who perceives respect is possible will only prove they disrespect. One who respects another only ends up disrespecting their self. What the solution is, is to respect yourself so much you focus on your own situation and then you will respect yourself and ignore what others are doing. Let others be others, you focus on you being you. Then no need for respect or disrespect. God dam these words are all pointless.

appreciation – envy – Allow another to be by only focusing on yourself destroys envy and so appreciation is not something tries to do, it is the absence of emotions and expectations and control and love and hate and anger and impatience.

love - indifference – hatred – indifference is the only possible counter to love and hate. You either have love and thus hate or you have indifference by itself. So love encourages emotions and silences subconscious. So love leads and that leads to silencing of subconscious. No sense of time means emotions are silenced and subconscious is unlocked. You want to continue to use 10% of your mind, keep loving people I am indifferent to your insanity.

familiarity – mystery – familiarity is safety and encourages luxury and encourages mental stagnation. Mystery encourages discovery and leads to understanding and discourages judgments that cause emotions.

Propositional attitudes

attentive - inattentive - avoiding

alertness – exhaustion – alertness is only possible when one has no sense of time and thus no emotions everything else is exhaustion.

intent - indecision – refusal – intent is only possible is one has a sense of time, it's premeditated. I do not plan to write infinite books I understand I will. I am writing the book right now so I must be writing the book.

effort - no real effort – repose – effort takes planning and planning denotes time and premeditation. That why I write so fast, I type words and get a feeling the book is done and publish it. I have no sense of time for insanity like effort.

hope – despair – hope is the gateway to expectations and then leads to anger and hate and loss of expectations and can also lead to love which leads to hate and anger and then one gets a gun and blows their head off caused they are confused because they use 10% of their mind. Hope is just wonderful.

desire - indifference – reluctance – desire is only possible with a sense of time, period, it leads to frustration and lost expectations and leads to cravings and dissatisfaction.

interest - no interest - repulsion

Complex propositional attitudes

permission – prohibition – you may attempt to give me permission but will convince you with words you are prohibited from doing so.

competence – incompetence – You may suggest I am incompetent in my books but I will remind you I write one a month and convince you the reason you can't is because you are not competent.

obligation – freedom – I am free from obligation. Many are simply obligated to not be free. Some are free but most are obligated slaves. One who is free has only one obligation; to avoid all obligations.

constraint - independence - resistance to constraint : When you decide to think for yourself in all situations you are independent until then you are in prison. The moment you stop questioning every single thing is the moment the noose hangs you. Period.

request - negative request – The insane are unable to request anything but a smaller prison cell.

suggestion - no suggestion – warning – I will warn you to never attempt to suggest anything to me so you will understand the definition of no suggestions.

understand – confused – understand means one with no sense of time who in turn unlocked their subconscious from blocking all emotions properly for a few months and confused is anyone with a sense of time. Period.

I guess I went through those pretty quick. I will attempt to discuss them again in another book. If you perceive I care about what you think about me, you are delusional.

It all comes down to one thing. Either I am right about everything I say or I am wrong about everything I say. I can't tell. I am mindful to understand I am not predicting the future I am telling it. I just read where a being slept with another being and got aids and is now seeking damages because he got infected. He suggests the other being was not honest with him. So that being is delusional and insane and should be locked up. He is delusional because he assumed there is safety. He is delusional because he assumed others owe him, to be honest to him. He is delusional because he assumed he could just go have sex and everyone eh had sex with would be honest with him. He assumed he had safety because he had emotions, and emotions caused his desire to have sex, and that lead him to have sex with someone and trust they would tell him if they had aids. So he is insane because he assumed many things and he was wrong about every single one of those assumptions. That is what sense of time gets you, the 10% retarded aspect of the mind. So this being is unable to face the fact he hung himself. He hung himself! He is trying to blame others. So he is not responsible for his own actions. He is attempting to say, "It that guys fault." When in reality the one being he has to blame is himself. He trusted someone and now he is going to die of aids. That is all that happened here. Every other detail is insanity embraced by the insane. He has a chance to learn a lesson to never trust anyone but yourself but instead he is going to attempt to suggest it is someone else fault, so now he will go to the grave and attempt to learn another lesson. He never grasped that "do not trust anyone but yourself lesson." So now he is going to die and it is his own fault caused by his desire for sex, because he never figured out some guy said "turn your cheek to emotions" so you wouldn't have desires such as desire for sex because you might sleep with someone based on that desire and get aids and die. Why don't you write infinite book explaining how I am never wrong ever and I will write infinite books explaining why no one should ever read your books.

April 16 2009 3:20 AM EST

[PAPER: French president portrays Obama as weak and meek...](#)

I think this is exactly what Goliath said to his friends about David just before his accident. Weak and meek. I was on twitter and watching random tweets and I saw this post and I went to the profile and it is a girl who is anorexic and I saw her picture and it nearly killed me. I could not bear to look at it because all I saw was perfection and then I read her tweets and she said essentially I starve so you will like me. And I had to write her and tell her she is perfect no matter what anyone ever says. And I already know that will do no good and I understand why I get so angry and then so happy and then so positive and then so dark. It is because I am some sort of conduit to everyone. I am uncertain how I am like this but I am not me anymore, I am a sounding board for everyone else. And so I avoid saying that because I do not want to hear that. I am unable to face that reality. So I just keep my mouth and never say anything ever. It is very inviting for me to grab a poison mushroom at this stage but I understand every single moment I can endure I simply get stronger. It is simple to unlock subconscious it is nearly impossible to feel what you are going feel after subconscious is unlocked. So you just mindful of that. You will understand what fortitude and courage is and you will understand what suffering is also. Now I have to message that girl with anorexia back, and apologize to her for attempting to assist her because I have no right to attempt to assist anyone ever. Its a wonderful life but don't forget to add "after" in front of it. i eat anything and it all tastes the same, so i eat for no reason.

<Heimdall> a razor blade was my teacher what lineage can i suggest that is

<Heimdall> i convince the monks they never will be monks

my class is only exceeded by my morals

"Homeland Security Secretary said Wednesday that she was briefed before the release of a controversial intelligence assessment and that she stands by the report, which lists returning veterans among terrorist risks to the U.S." The Washington Times

Perhaps she has assumed she is not the tyrant and the only domestic threat there ever will be. Perhaps she has determined the ones who enable her are the threat. I can't stand people who assume they can assume. I really believe the tyrant assumes we care about what it says ever. We do not care, we enable the tyrant and if the tyrant does not like that, it does not matter. The tyrant has no choice in the matter. It is merely a sounding board. What it says and does, does not matter. It does not matter now and does not matter tomorrow. It simply does not matter because it is not relevant. It hates that reality, but it doesn't matter if it is not pleased with that reality. It can write infinite books about how relevant it is, and it still will not be relevant. For a tyrant to insult the young beings who were tricked to go fight meaningless wars and sacrifice their minds and experience trauma this tyrannical being will never understand, is beyond the realms of insult. This tyrannical being will never be able to understand what suffering is ever. So it has to right to ever speak ever about anything ever, because it is nothing but a black hole of ignorance. The fact this tyrannical being is even allowed to breath my air after it insults the young ones who have sacrificed their mental well being for no reason at all, is simply beyond my understanding. If any being has a problem with what I just said, you seek me swiftly because I eat for no reason. Bring it and bring it all so you will understand you never had a chance. Once in a while I get delusional and assume you matter.

My legs are strong from jumping on the fence and i attempt to jump out but always get stuck on top. What I mean is. I find no fault with anyone. I understand ones become scared of situations and suggest things based on that fear. I am unable to find fault with that because before my accident I certainly said many things based on my perceived fear. I feared a girl would dump me so I said mean things. I feared my job would fire me so I said mean things. I feared I would have loss and so I suggested things to attempt to avoid that loss and it only encouraged that loss. I understand all too well how my emotions harmed me. One might suggest they killed me. So I am aware of what they can lead one to do. I understand I went through so much depression because I assumed emotions were just normal. I allowed them to kill me because I assumed they were a part of the package. Ones suggested if I take enough pills I will get my emotions under control. I had to find out the hard way, there is no such thing as control. There is only the choice to lose all emotions or have all emotions.

My wisdom is only exceeded by my lies. My compassion is only exceeded by my hate.

<Heimdall> my girl buys my books and i am humbled by her compassion but everyone else can rot

<Heimdall> she is the only one who stuck by me in the many years i attempted to kill myself so when others suggest i need leave her i must remind them, they are not allowed to speak to me, ever.

I feel extremely redundant. I woke up, that's my final warning. I will now discuss something important.

I submit the accident only happened 6 months ago and I am still in a state of mental flux because of the extreme progression, so I am in flux and always changing, so it is important for me to be mindful of that.

<Heimdall> if you perceive you have no right to talk to me, then by all means you should talk to me

<Heimdall> if you do not want to associate with one like me, that proves why i tried to killed myself for so many years.

The subconscious mind is so powerful it has to turn off other features of a person in order to function at full power.

I lost my sense of taste and my sense of smell nearly completely, I gained some sort of vision feeling aspect and I also lost my desires and cravings, but I can read anything about anything and I perceive I can translate it. And I am very motivated mentally to explore ideas and discuss them and write many books and discuss anything. So I will now attempt to just pick out random things I find that have nothing to do with what I have discussed in my books so far and see how I do.

Philosophy is the study of general problems concerning matters such as existence, knowledge, truth, beauty, law, justice, validity, mind, and language.

Existence: existence is unknown except to those who unlock subconscious, which is accomplished by blocking emotions and pondering or questioning everything to an extent they start a mental cycle that leads to one unlocking subconscious, then this subconscious reveals what existence is. So subconscious knows what existence is, but the being consciously cannot access that information until subconscious is pulled to the front instead of being this background aspect mentally. Knowledge: Knowledge is not able to be taught. The subconscious understands everything. So teaching is redundant. It is not a finite concept this knowledge it is an infinite process. One who gets a degree in school may assume they have reached a level of knowledge and thus they stop learning, so they become isolated and hindered. A school is unable to allow infinite degree's. The subconscious would create a new degree every day. It would eliminate the school concept simply because there is no finite knowledge. One understands everything with subconscious unlocked, and one using the conscious aspect, understands nothing. There is no middle of the road. There is no extreme understanding. It is all or nothing. I can write into infinity about anything, and at the exact same time I feel redundant. I do not perceive I progress I only perceive I remind myself of what I already knew. That is an indication of what kind of power subconscious is capable of. You have a subconscious. I am unable to teach you anything. I am only able to remind you of what you always knew. Truth: Truth is not real. It is an ideal in the mind of the observer. One is unable to suggest what truth is, except from their perspective. So absolute truth is not possible.

Beauty: Beauty is not real. It is an ideal in the mind of the observer. One man's concept of beauty is only relative to himself. Beauty like truth is an ideal that is a symptom of emotions. Without emotions everything is truth and nothing is truth, everything is beauty and nothing is beauty. Subconscious can persuade the Torn Aspect everything is beauty and everything is ugly within a couple minutes. And will never rest of that. It will go back and fourth ,back and fourth. So It will be in a state of flux. The subconscious aspect is unable to rest, or settle. The conscious aspect settles. It settles for truth or safety or knowing, or what is known, the subconscious is the reverse. This keeps the subconscious hopping. It keeps the subconscious sharp. It keeps the subconscious in a state of questioning but never finding the answer.

Law: Law is an ideal but there is no law. One can suggest all the always they wish but there is no law. Law suggests settling. I might suggest a law but that does not mean it's a law. I might convince you it is a law, but that still does not mean it is a law. The universe can vote and make a law, but that does not means one has to subscribe to it, ever. One might suggest "everyone dies physically" so that is a law. No. One has to define physically, that's not possible. Then one has to define death, that's not possible. Then one has to define everyone, and that's not possible.

Justice: Justice is an illusion. Justice is suggesting paybacks. Paybacks are a symptom of desire. One feels wronged so they seek retribution. Justice is based on the assumption there is control. Control is a symptom of emotions. There is no control and there is no safety. It is all total chaos. A car goes out of control because the tire blew because it hit a nail in the road and then the car crashes into a tree and the person dies in a fire ball of misery. Where is the justice? There is no justice. One can take a less complicated event and attempt to isolate it down to blaming one person. That is a symptom of the

inability of conscious mind to grasp the full effect of the event. If you perceive you have it all figured out, that is proof you do not. One is unable to figure it all out, ever. I look at it as job security. One can only do the best they can in total chaos. One can only attempt to face the fact, this is all total chaos. One can start blaming everyone for everything or one can attempt to be mature and understand, everything is for a reason and that reason is, total chaos. One can simply lock everyone in a prison then we won't need justice anymore. We can just assume everyone will be bad eventually, so then we can just kill everyone and then there will no longer be bad people. Then we can go further and kill all the atoms because they only encourage people to be. It's the atoms fault and they should all be locked up. Then we can start getting picky and suggest oxygen really encourages people and so we need to kill all the oxygen. So if we kill all the oxygen and also kill all the atoms which make up oxygen, I will feel justice has been served. Everyone seeks justice but I can't my justice. I have a desire for justice but no one wants to help me get justice, so why should I recognize any other beings efforts to get justice. I do not buy that concept, we are all attached to what is voted on. All I am attached to is the founders suggestion I am free to do what I perceive will enable me to be pleased with myself. I am free, and I do not care what any other voters suggests. I am free to think on my own and I do not care who votes on what because all I will ever understand is I have freedom to listen to what others vote on and I have freedom to ignore what others vote on. I will not give up my mental freedom to do as I wish, for any other being, ever. It is simply not going to happen so get used to it. I eat the herd for now reason, that is why there is a herd.

Validity: This is an ideal similar to truth. There is only one thing that is important to valid. That is thought itself. And that is not possible. Thought is free or wild or uncontrollable and unexplainable. Perception is a part of thought. One must first have the thought to validate something then they need to use perception to validate something. Then they use thought to figure out if that perception or observation is valid. So the validation is always biased because it has to go through thought and perception or observation, first.

Mind: Mind is thought. I perceive there is conscious emotional aspect which leaves one to have a sense of time and contrast. Then one has subconscious which is without a sense of time and thus lacking in emotions but with many added features. And then there is the Torn aspect of the being which is caught up between the two aspects. Which I explain in the Torn Law. The tricky part is. Is this brain that creates the thought just a chance thing, in relation to the fact humans can communicate how one can condition their self to unlocking separate aspect of the mind. One can embrace emotions and then they have conscious aspect, or one can embrace blocking emotions to unlock the subconscious aspect. Now this communication one can use to suggest how another being can control which aspect of the mind they wish to use is perhaps more than just a coincidence. I perceive all animal have a subconscious aspect, but I understand only humans can communicate and explain how other humans can unlock that subconscious aspect. So one must attempt to question why is that? Perhaps there is something going on that is not easily explainable.

Language: I discuss this in the third book but I will attempt to discuss it further. Planned language encourages emotions. It is absolute. Cat is spelled cat. Catt is wrong and one is stupid if they spell cat, catt. So that planned aspect causes judgments and encourages emotions. Then there is evolving language such as the langue rappers use. There is no proper way to spell the words and they can invent a new word any time and there is no absolute on that word. The entire language is evolving daily. Anyone can make up any word and it can be spelled any way, and it can then change the next day, and all of these words are valid. It is valid chaos. It is true chaos. But what is important is it discourages judgments and thus emotions. No one can say you spell that word wrong or say that word wrong, because the reply can always be, "I just made up a new word." What I understand is language is simply grunts to the subconscious. If you read the sentence, you are a loser, if you believe the definition of the word loser, you will feel bad or emotional or angry. The mind itself repeats that word loser when you read it. So the word loser, is a grunt you mind recognizes. If the mind believes the definition of that word it will react to it. It will react to the word YOU, and believe it means you, and then read loser, and it will assume it is you who is the loser. Now another being can read that same sentence, and that being understands words and definitions are grunts and really mean nothing, and that sentence will mean nothing. So that being will not get emotional or angry or sad. But that suggests absolution. That is not what subconscious is about. One is unable to ever reach a point or end. No being can be without mistakes because mistakes lead to understanding. A being who attempts to never be without mistakes is a being who has stopped understanding and is then isolated mentally. They become bitter and angry and frustrated and insult others who are not as error free as they are. So this subconscious aspect is extremely contradictory. I understand I can say, one who uses conscious is using 10% of their mind and stupid, then I will say, I find no fault with that, then I will say, I am going to fix everyone and explain how they can unlock subconscious so they will not be suing 10%, then I will say, I have no right to assist anyone, then I will say, no being a right to read anything I say because of what I had to do mentally to myself to unlock subconscious. And all of that seems extremely contradictory, but in reality what that is symptom of is the subconscious never settling. It will not allow a being to know. It leaves a being in a constant state of flux mentally. To ones with emotions this seems unstable. That is an illusion. Its stability is the fact it is unstable. It never gets trapped for long. One might suggest it goes from one trap to the next and gets better along the way. It lives to fall into a trap and live to get out of that trap, into infinity and it does it swiftly. One might attempt to diagnose me. They will suggest you are depressed, then angry, then happy, then positive, then funny, then tricky, then mean, then graceful, then intelligent, then stupid, then harmful, then compassionate. That's not a diagnosis that's a symptom of beyond

description. That is what subconscious is, beyond description it is unnamable. One is unable to label it. One is only able to understand the minds, no sense of time means it is unlocked.

I guess that is Philosophy 101. Now I will discuss something important.

Perhaps you have assumed what proper is, and are attempting to suggest I should believe there is such a thing.

In the land of the free a being is free to revolt and if any being attempts to stop them, they reveal their self as the tyrant.

That is what freedom is and many cannot handle freedom. They hate freedom. They are the tyrant.

NSA intercepts private e-mail messages, phone calls of Americans in recent months; Exceed limits set by congress...

They only spy on us because they cannot trust us, and we continue to support them and their efforts to not trust us, so stop complaining. You want them to not trust you, and you want them to spy on you, because if you did not they would not be. Wake up to your delusions. You're a sadist and a masochist at the exact same time. Seek help you are ill. Do not look at me; I want it all to collapse because I seek the hottest coals. One might suggest that is just my personality. I search for the most potent poison mushroom. "Exceeds limits by congress", perhaps congress has assumed they have power. The NSA can determine who in congress can or cannot see the top secret information, on them. Congress apparently is not aware it is being spied on the most. I hope they do not assume they are free of the spy cameras. The only ones in control are the ones who determine who gets to see the above top secret information, everyone else is just a puppet. Perhaps that is the only thing one has to understand in the land of the free. The good news is none of you have the clearance to find out who determines who gets to see the top secret information. And if you try to find out, they already have laws to make it legal to throw your ass in jail forever. So it's not as bad as one might think, they at least allow the elected leader of the free see all the above top secret information.

At least the elected leader of the free can see everything that is above top secret so the NSA cannot have a strangle hold on information, because if they had a strangle hold on information one might start thinking, the only reason they have a strangle hold on information is because if the voters knew that information the voters would understand the meaning of watering the tree of liberty with the blood of tyrants, swiftly. I will attempt to explain this. They suggest it would be unsafe if they let anyone see their secrets. They suggest we would be unsafe if anyone see's the secrets. They suggest they keep the secrets so you will be safe. But in reality, they keep the secrets so they will be safe from you. If you knew the secrets they keep, they would be very unsafe, very swiftly. So essentially, from psychological point of view, they no longer trust the ones who feed them. They bite the hand that feeds them. They hate the hand that feeds them. There is no other possible explanation. They are afraid of what you will do if you see the secrets they keep, so they create laws to make sure you, the free, never get to see the secrets. There is no enemy who is going to use our secrets against us. We have nukes. The nukes are ours. They are our safety valve. We have a gun behind every tree if anyone invades us. What on earth are we afraid of? I cannot figure it out. Do you perceive there is any country in the universe that can invade the land of the free and stand a chance in hell? If you do you are seriously delusional and need to seek medical help swiftly. We are in the land of the free, which means we are free to stand behind a tree with our gun. Who do you fear? You can write me and explain exactly who you are fearful of because I seriously cannot figure out who you are afraid of. Your fear makes you believe you are not free. We only hurt ourselves with our fear, no one else can hurt us. If a rock hits your windshield do you go dig a hole and isolate yourself from the world forever? No matter what happens no one is getting the land of the free. So attempt to grasp that reality. One man said "The only thing to fear is fear itself." What that means is, if you have emotions, you will fear yourself into isolation psychologically or mentally, to such a degree, you will become delusional, and everything you do will be a result of these perceived delusions. You will mentally cease to function properly as a human being, because of emotions. Some being kill their self because the love drugs or money too much or women too much or men too much. Some kill their self because they hate drugs too much or money too much or men too much or women too much. Both have the exact same end conclusion. I am not talking about politics I am talking about the only thing that is relevant in life, which is getting the psychology aspect of a beings mind, right. If the psychology aspect of the mind is not proper, everything is not proper. It an absolute situation. Do you perceive anti depressants are helping anyone except the ones who prescribe them and make them? The ones who make money off of them. The subconscious is so powerful, to even suggest a drug can hinder it, once unlocked is insanity. Only ones who do not have it unlocked would ever suggest such insanity.

Subconscious is simply too powerful, I am uncertain why it is so powerful. But I am certain I will write infinite books in hopes someone will notice how powerful it is.

I do not know how powerful it is once unlocked. I am not an authority on how powerful it is once unlocked. I simply will never figure out how powerful it is, that is how powerful it is.

Email to someone about something.

I had an accident. Now I write many books and explain why you are the tyrant that needs to water the tree of liberty. Of course that is a cryptic message you are unable to grasp. These are the first 3 books I have published since the

accident.<http://www.amazon.ca/exec/obidos/search-handle-url/180-0445487-60735387%5Fencoding=UTF8&search-type=ss&index=books-ca&field-author=Todd%20Andrew%20Rohrer>

If you wish to know who I refer to you as in the books. It is the tyrant and the one who controls who gets to see the above top secret information.

I just want you to know, I am free to do as I wish. And the last thing you will understand is who I am.

END

Do you perceive I stutter? One who become afraid to speak freely become isolated mentally. I perceive danger in the things I say, that is why I say them, to condition myself further away from fear. There are limits in this tyranny about what one can say. But that is just fine, that makes it a challenge. One learns to use parables. One learns to adapt and come to further understandings. There is no fear, there is no danger, there is only people who believe there is. You are free to be fearful and isolated and you are free to throw off that yoke. That is what the founding father gave you. You are free, you simply need to come to that understanding. I accidentally came to that understanding, I will use every arrangement of words in order to condition myself further. Illusions cannot harm you, but your belief in them can hinder your mind. If you have a sense of time you do not understand what kind of mental trap you are encouraging in your mind.

So to clarify. If it was not for the NSA I would not have much to write about. If it was not for all the isolation in this world I would have nothing to write about. If it was not for all the emotions I would not have anything to write about. So everything is perfect just as it is. So this is an example of what subconscious is. Apparently whatever I say I am swift to take it back. This is why we went through such a long period as humans in the hunter and gatherer mode. We could have easily settled but this subconscious would never allow that. Physically I am settled to just sit here and write infinite books. Mentally I am not even close to any ideal such as settled. So it is perhaps a misunderstanding. I am motivated physically to write infinite books, that's a good thing, no matter what the books are about one is pleased to have motivation and if it is infinite motivation that is good or proper. Motivation is the important thing. Going to a job and wishing you did not have to, is not way to go. It is a pointless endeavor. It is denying what a being wants to do. To be in a situation where you have to do what you do not want to do as a being just to have some food to eat, is a pointless endeavor. It makes a being hateful and isolated mentally. Many being want to do a certain thing. They say I feel I am supposed to be a writer or a musician or a doctor or a leader, and then they settle and say, but I cannot do that so I have to do this job instead. So they deny their purpose and it is usually the result of lack of food. Beings do not work for shelter, they work for food. A being is not going to be in that shelter for long without food. So the shelter does not even matter if the food is not there. A being can go and adapt and create any shelter as long as they have a good food supply. It simply does not work the other way around. That is why, what we have in civilization is not bad or good, we have what we have. We are simply to a stage in evolution we are allowing the money aspect to hinder the progress. People are stealing to get food because they have no money. That's a situation that can easily be avoided. The technology is here. The will is not here for certain reasons. Such as ones who have relied on the money and create the money have this luxury or power as a result and they desire to keep that power of luxury this is afforded them because of money, but this hinders everyone. There are beings who are mindful or mindfully convinced all they want to do is grow food. That is all they want to do. I do not understand why or how, but that is their purpose. There are beings who want to research how to grow the most food they can. There are being who want to develop technology to grow the most food the swiftest. I am not a being like that but if I had to, I certainly like fishing. I cannot tell you why, beings want to grow food and as much as they can, and if they are in a position they will give it all away for free, so they can work on a better way to grow more food to give away for free. The only thing that hinders them is they money. So the money is the key to stopping them. They reach a point where they say "I don't have enough money." So their mental growth is hindered by this bottle neck called money. Money is not bad. But it hinders the minds ability to reach the infinity that the subconscious requires. See this whole emotion aspect of conscious aspect simply settles or accepts limits. So one with a sense of time perceives it is difficult to grow a million acres of food. That is because the time aspect that conscious mind encourages suggest it take to much time. But when the subconscious is awake it has no sense of time, so literally beings would work from dawn to dusk and have no aches or pains and no sense that anything even happened from a mental, time perspective. So this conscious emotion based mindfulness simply hinders ones mental potential because it encourages one to believe in obstacles. Along the lines of, "I don't have enough time to grow that food.", "I don't have enough time to help you.", "I don't have enough time to write a book.", "I don't have enough time to lend a hand." That is all because of the sense of time which is encouraged by emotions. So it totally changes a person. From a person who just does what they have a purpose to do, to a person who is picky and angry and in a rush. That is what sense of time does. I was mindful all day today to finish a song and play the video game and I just looked up and it is 6:18 PM. So I worked on the song a bit never played the video game and mostly wrote today. So I do not really remember what I wrote today. I put a time stamp before I started writing today so I can go back and see how much I wrote. I have a mental idea or feeling of what I wrote about, but nothing specific, No sentences, I don't remember any sentences I wrote exactly. So I simply did what I do. I apparently write now. Apparently my purpose since I unlocked subconscious is to be a writer. And no matter if anyone ever buys my books, it simply does not matter. The subconscious aspect simply is going to convince me to keep writing. My Torn aspect may start to say stop writing, my conscious emotional aspect may suggest, give it a rest, and then my subconscious aspect will trump them both and say, "Why don't you write about the fact you are

never going to write again." And my Torn aspect will say "That's a good idea." So you see, this subconscious thing is to powerful for the conscious emotional and Torn aspects of a being. I look at it as ones goal or purpose that they are drawn to in life, is magnified when subconscious is unlocked. People do not do "evil" things so to speak, unless they are upset or frustrated with their life, and that means they feel their purpose in life has been robbed from them, as in the world stole their purpose from them. That is what leads ones to do "evil" things. A being does not choose their purpose, they decide on it at an early age, and when it is not happening later in life, they become upset as a being. That is the problem with all the limits such as money. A being is either doing what they are called to do, or they are fighting everything because they were denied what they were called to do. I do not understand why a painter is called to be a painter but if they are denied paints because they have no money, they will starve and spend money on paints. That is what a starving artist is. A being who is more concerned about their purpose than their own health. Purpose goes before health. Washington. I prefer to travel in my mind; then I actually go places. Ones who attempt to walk delicately with their words eventually learn how to fly.

One who attempt to appease with their words eventually forget how to walk. One can arrange words in infinite fashions and still avoid the tyrannical laws the hinder freedom of speech. The beauty is, if you slip up and the tyrant throw you in jail for using freedom of speech, you have no sense of time, so the time will be well spent. I look at it this way. When this is published in 15 days I will have four books registered in the library of congress and any human being in the universe can access those books for the rest of eternity. So, I am simply in redundant mode now.

I have taken a cat nap and determined you need to keep your distance and I want nothing to do with you ever. Yu don't have to help me get back to reality because I don't want to know what reality is anymore. I don't want to know what reality is, because I know what it is, and I don't want it to be that. So you just keep your distance. You sit around and say we know what this is, and you have no idea what anything is. If you did you certainly would not want to figure out what reality is. My only question to you for all eternity is, what did you do? I don't care what you know I only care what you did. I will consult video game as to what I mean. I don't leave my girl because then i wouldn't have an advocate. What a crap writing day this is turning out to be. The humor is i perceive I am angry in my books and online, so this is my alter ego, in my books i am mean and in real life i am funny. So maybe in real life I am funny and in my books and online I am very funny or a riot. You guess is as good as mine. It is impossible to change what you are, you can only adjust the shades of gray. I am heavy on monologue and light on class. Please don't assume i am dead, I already understand that, just call me robot man so your friends wont assume you're crazy. I am at the stage of understanding where I am trying to figure out why you think you're alive, and you're trying to figure out what I am. I am eager for the next stage.

<Heimdall> yes they are abused, but see, one who attempts to hold their hand only cages them further.

Life isn't about how to save yourself from the storm, it's about understanding you can't. The drowned no longer fear the air; the dead no longer fear life. I will attempt to explain how I perceive my situation. I accidentally unlocked my subconscious to such an extreme it has convinced me I must write infinite words and explain everything possible to assist others to consider ways they may also unlock their subconscious. I did not plan on this accident. I did not ask for this accident. I did not ask for this burden. But apparently my subconscious is going to use me to tell everything it understands and if it literally kills my physical being this subconscious aspect is not concerned. I am unable to skirt my fate because apparently my fate has been sealed. So I must attempt to do the best I can based on my understanding or situation I understand I am in. I am unable to determine if I will be able to write infinite books but the amount of books I write when all is said and done, will give you an idea of my determination to write infinite books. "To much is given much is required." I hate my understanding of that saying and at the exact same time I am humbled into infinity. So my body cannot process that sensation and it just throws out tears. Coming to understandings in real time does not allow ones being to brace itself for the impact of the understanding. So I experience tears but I am unable to be sad or happy for more than a second. So the emotions one might suggest are present but so silenced they simply have to lasting effect. This subconscious goes so fast, it persuades my mind to move on to the next sentence and then I at times come across as a robot at least in chat rooms. So I understand what I type, I perceive is just how I feel but to ones with emotions, I appear like a robot in chat rooms. They read what I say then after a while they say "That is a bot." And I do not perceive I am sounding like a bot because I am in the bubble. I am simply a human being that accidentally understood everything is perfect. I attempt to do the best i can based on the my understanding, if there is a god i am unable to understand its ways. I perceive if I do my best to write infinite books everything else will work itself out. I understand I put time stamps on the days I write because aspects of my mind are attempting to prove I have a sense of time. I am aware certain parts of my mind attempt to prove it still has emotions and attempts to prove it in strange ways, but I perceive this subconscious has nothing to do with it. It is as if the subconscious allows the conscious emotional aspect to get a word in or two then corrects whatever damage the conscious emotional aspect does. So I understand the subconscious is so powerful it can compensate for the silenced conscious aspects antics. I certainly feel as if my Torn aspect is an observer to this conflict.

Friday April 17 2009 1:08 AM

Apparently that cat nap was a wide awake type of cat nap.

I will attempt to clarify some things I have covered so far in this book. I spoke to a friend who read my second book and he suggested much of it appeared to be rambling. I understand that is what one with sequential mind would see in one who

has random access mind unlocked. It makes sense to me but to one with sequential mind it appears as rambling. This rambling is caused by the fact the random access mind understands everything is one thing. It is able to jump from one topic to the next flawlessly because it understand everything is one thing. I am simply not able to write a book in a sequential manner. It is along the same lines as one with sequential is unable to write a book in random access order. It would be like one with sequential mind attempting to start the book in the middle and then throw in near the end parts and then go back to near the beginning parts. It simply would not make sense to that person. That is why I understand these books are more like a conditioning tool to ones with sequential mind dominance than anything else. This is why this whole concept in some religions about the power of the word is mentioned. One with dominate subconscious unlocked is able to write words that unlock sequential or conscious based beings, subconscious. So a paragraph does not make sense to me either. I simply guess at when to make a new paragraph. Everything appears the same, but what that really means is, I no longer believe the words or the definitions of the words. I have progressed apparently today sometime to the stage I am strictly real time. I do not even remember the letter I just pressed on the keyboard. Mentally I am strictly a machine. This makes it appear as if I am under some sort of control , to my Torn aspect. So I realized I need to clarify this subconscious and conscious aspect because it is confusing. Conscious denotes up front aspect of the mind. Subconscious denotes background. That gives the impression one is unable to change which is in front or which is in back. So I will adjust the Torn Law accordingly. I will avoid any negative connotations.

Torn Law: The human mind is broken up into three aspects. The Sequential aspect, which has characteristics of sequential thoughts, emotions, and sense of time. The Random Access aspect which has characteristics of No sense of time and random access thoughts. The Torn aspect which is the central aspect of the mind but requires the sequential aspect or random access aspect to select which information to use. An example of this is a person is in a situation, and that person can decide to get upset or think about the problem and not get upset. So the Torn aspect chooses to either get emotional or get logical. So this explains the Torn Law in relation to one having a choice. Both sequential and random access aspect are relevant and it is not a person with sequential aspect is really dumber so to speak it is simply random access thoughts are swifter. Random access thoughts cut to the chase. This is complex because when ones loses the sequential aspect for the random access aspect, they do not realize it is quicker, only those with sequential aspect dominance notice it. When I see a commercial or even a small tidbit of a show I can find meaning from it. I perceive I am just alert but what it really is, is the Random access part of the mind once dominate never misses a beat. Or Subconscious never misses a beat. It takes anything I observe and makes sense of it swiftly. Then it starts the gears turning and ponders it and then I get this whole cycle of things clicking and making sense then I have to get out of bed and come write because that is the only way to let go of that new understanding.

This is what I observed on television that made me ponder this Torn Law and write what I have written above. I was changing the channel and I flipped on this biblical show and someone said John 3:30
Now remind yourself I am not getting religious because I understand these people were actually psychologists but that name didn't it exist at that time. So here is what I heard a guy say.

"Joh 3:30 He must increase, but I *must* decrease."

Now this scripture is speaking about Jesus. I perceive Jesus simply unlocked his subconscious. So he is what I discuss in other books as the one who had the accident and was able to help others unlock their subconscious or Random Access aspect of the mind with his words. So "He must increase" suggests random access mind must increase. Then I says "but I must decrease". That means one can have random access or subconscious aspect dominate or emotional conscious sequential aspect dominate. So all of this makes sense because Jesus said "turn the other cheek" or deny emotions. And if one does that enough they "Increase" the random access aspect and in turn the "Sequential" aspect decreases. So what this scripture is saying is accurate considering they have no such word a psychology or Subconscious or Conscious or probably little understanding of emotions. So one can relate to the fact these early ones had to make up words to describe these things. And I can certainly relate and be humbled by the fact I at least had psychology to lean on and conscious and subconscious words to lean on. So now I am able to explain is with more clarity. It is psychology. It is simple mental conditioning some one gains access to the random aspect of thought as opposed to the slower sequential aspect of thoughts. There are many traits that are inherent to these two aspects. But essentially to keep it short one might suggest sense of time and then no sense of time, are the main telling points. I perceive I explained this properly but I am aware it may all sound like rambling to ones with sequential aspect dominance. So I am only suggest I attempt to do the best I can.

Now one other thought that arose from seeing that even on television was a clarification of why I perceive I am happy go lucky in person or charismatic if you will and then I take on this evil sinister aspect in chat rooms. I am a joker in the video game but at times sinister also. I understand why this now. This picture of this girl I mentioned earlier on twitter who was anorexic. I saw her picture and she was named Anorexic Queen, and I saw her picture and it harmed me deeply. I could not stand it so I messages her and told her No matter what anyone every says, you are perfect. You do not have to try to be perfect , you are perfect. Then I realized I had no right to say that to her, so I sent another message saying that. Then later

she sent a message and said, No, that made a big difference. So that is when everything clicked for me. I do not see pictures in chat rooms, so I am careless so to speak. If I saw the pictures of these people in chat I would have to only be "positive" because I can read the pictures. Or feel what the picture is. Similar to this thing in the world where people do not like their picture taken because they believe it steals their spirit. I understand now that is reality. Somehow a picture of a person I am able to feel how that person is. I am uncertain at this time why. I am uncertain at this time what the relationship is between a picture of a person and viewing a person in real life. I do not perceive a picture steals a person's soul so to speak, I perceive that person soul is captured in the picture. So that is why I am a bit more angry or taunting in chat rooms than on chat sites where I see pictures of people. "A picture tells a thousand words." I perceive this means a picture of a person to one who has no sense of time or has the Random Access aspect of mind dominate is just as powerful as seeing that person in real life because somehow a picture captures the "spirit" of the person. I perceive that is what is happening. So people with sequential aspect dominance would laugh at one who suggest do not take a picture of me, but it is a valid point. One with random access aspect dominance can read a person by their picture. So I understand I am still in mental shock since the accident and am still progressing. Everything is making more and more sense to me, from my perspective.

I must write swifter because I am aware I cannot win this battle. I must write swifter because I am aware I will never win this battle. I must rest I am sloppy. Thank You.

8:42 AM I just woke and this is what I understand. The most important thing is usually the least important thing.

My wisdom is only exceeded by my inability to form sentences.

I found something of interest. That is totally unexpected.

"....., copyright lawyer at intellectual property firm, said: ".... have been thumbing their nose at the establishment for too long and the view of many content owners will be that they have finally got what they deserved." Telegraph.co.uk

I will just suggest my perception. Clearly anyone who thinks out of the box and has new ideas should be swiftly dealt with. Any new ideas or concepts may rock the boat and this may lead to new understandings and the last thing anyone in the "establishment" wants is progression. The establishment encourages stagnation. The establishment encourages ones to feel bad about their self if they do not conform to its wishes and rules and ways of doing things. Although after my accident my only goal and purpose in life is to eat anything that suggests it is "establishment" for no reason at all, since the whole reason I was killing myself for so many years is because I was never able to live up to the establishment. So if there is any being in this universe that perceives I am bucking the establishment they need to contact because I eat for no reason and I give no quarter to anything that suggests I "better do this or that or else." Because I only understand "or else", means "or else" I eat them for no reason. I pray you come test my resolve. I will convince the universe to throw you into the sea with a stone around your neck. I will do it for no reason at all. So you bring everything you have when you come so I can go the full measure in eating you. I am uncertain who this establishment is, but I eat it for no reason. I am uncertain who determined they get to call the shots in my world. But I eat anyone in my pool. Perhaps they have determined they have a right in my pool. Perhaps they misunderstood the one with the most convincing argument is the only vote that counts. When the establishment starts writing books on how ones can unlock subconscious and begin thinking clearly so they can think for their self and throw off this yoke of isolation, then they can speak. Until then they should shut their god dam mouth or I will shut it for them. I do not mean I might shut it for them, I mean I just told the future. I agree with the spirit of the last few words, everyone has already gotten what they deserve, perhaps it simply has not caught up to them yet, perhaps.

All I recall is the establishment hired a teacher to tell me I am a failure because I spelled the word cat improperly according to its established norm's, and so now I will eat it for no reason and it will not have a defense. It will not be afforded a quarter. It will not be given mercy. It will not be acknowledged no matter it perceives, ever. Perhaps it is not aware of what it is up against. Perhaps it is not aware its fate is already sealed. Perhaps it has assumed one too many times. Perhaps it will no longer be doing any assuming ever. Do you perceive I stutter? I want to delete this whole paragraph. That is why I didn't delete it. Perhaps ones may suggest I only have myself to blame, but what they do not assume is, I only read that as, I only have myself to blame if I am able to convince the universe to annihilate anything in my path and do not. Perhaps ones should reconsider what they say, before they ever speak again. I recall a being suggested I am free to speak my mind and although it took me 40 years to figure out what that meant, one might suggest I am making up for lost time. Perhaps there is still time to ban communication and publishing of books or perhaps not. The hottest coals make me feel warm inside.

Well apparently today's writing is starting off just fantastic. I see people need to reconsider media. It is perhaps not healthy for me to wake up and read the media headlines because I understand what they are saying and I get opinionated. I declare shenanigans. I will now make some wisdom quotes in case I start to believe words and definitions or words again.

Age hesitates; being seals fates. One who perceives age only understands lost time. Age only matters if your mind perceives it. If your mind perceives you are getting old, you will. Being concerned about safety means you understand you

will never be safe. Keeping records of your age only encourages age. Perceiving time is simply too time consuming. Ones who perceive time as normal want to suffer its effects. Show me someone with a sense of time and I will show you one with few senses. You need a piece of paper to prove your age because you can't convince anyone of it.

When a being suggests I must subscribe to the herds wishes it reminds me slaughter day is past due. The most important freedom is freedom to ignore others isolation tactics.

There is a certain mental luxury when one understands no one else understands what they say. If one does not believe in absolute mental freedom ones needs to adjust their perception.

When ones suggests I am not allowed to think certain things I am reminded who is mentally slain. You are physically free to do little and mentally free to do everything.

Established norms is a nice way to say the isolationists. The majority of a herd is still a herd. A group is lead by the one with the least respect for their self. The age of the mind has begun so you may want to consider adapting to that reality. The founding father suggested I am 100% mentally free, if any being suggests I am not I declare them the tyrant and they will be dealt with accordingly.

I have freedom to participate and freedom to avoid participation.

I have freedom to acknowledge and freedom to ignore.

I have freedom to revolt and freedom to conspire.

I have freedom to assist and freedom to destroy.

I have freedom to believe and freedom to question.

I have freedom to vote and freedom to never vote.

I have freedom to insult and freedom to encourage.

I have freedom to build and freedom to tear down.

I have freedom to isolate and freedom to propagate.

I have freedom to tell ones, who suggest what I must do, to go to hell.

I have freedom to be tracked and I have freedom to avoid detection.

I have freedom to harm myself and freedom to harm ones who attempt to harm me.

I have freedom to determine what laws I live by.

The only law I am not above is my law.

My beings law is the only law I ever answer to.

I am free to cooperate with other beings and free to isolate myself from other beings.

I am free to determine what is proper and what is not proper.

I am free to consider the majorities suggestions and I am free to ignore their suggestions.

I am not obligated to the herd ever.

The lemmings can jump off the cliff but I am free to not follow them.

I answer to my mind and everyone else better respect that or they will understand why they should have.

I am stuck with my mind everything else is fleeting.

Your mind is secondary to mine.

You pass a law that suggests I am unable to speak my mind and I will assist you in understanding the definition of annihilation.

You pass a law that suggests I must deny what my mind suggests is proper and I will assist you in understanding the definition of "last thing you ever did."

Do not assume you are able to assume for me because then I will assume you are attempting to control me.

One who attempts to control another in any fashion swiftly understands the definition of revolution.

I am free to use words suggested by my mind to create or destroy the universe.

A physical weapon can only destroy a mental weapon has two options.

I have liberty, so it is not an option you can take from me, so save your breath, you don't have much left.

You cannot take liberty from one, you can only attempt to persuade them you have.

The ones who believe they can have their liberty taken are the slaves, everyone left is the patriots.

Do you perceive I am a revolutionary a patriot or a slave?

A slave who wakes up is a revolutionary.

A revolutionary who wakes up is a patriot.

A patriot who has given up is a slave.

I must fight my hardest to not associate with anyone so that the tyrant does not assume I am a group.

If I needed an army I would have one.

I stay isolated so the tyrant will underestimate me.

Isolate yourself away from me to create more targets for the tyrant to contend with.

A tyrant suggests freedom is what they say it is; a patriot demonstrates what freedom is.

Do you perceive I stutter?

Before you get all weird remind yourself the patriot is a parable for subconscious or freeing of the mind and the tyrant is the emotional inhibiting aspect of the mind.

So once one goes from sequential time based thoughts to random access no sense of time thoughts, they are mentally free.

They will begin to see what this nation is, is freedom. They will be compassionate about everyone and stop judging everyone and start assisting ones they see are in need of assistance.

They will see a being caught up in emotions and desires and assist them to also achieve the unlocking of subconscious. That is what will free a being. The mind once free will exhibit the fruits of freedom.

So the revolution is more about freeing of the mind and the revolutionary is one who woke up the most. Washington woke up the most that is why he was determined the leader until he could no longer lead.

There was no contest to Washington. It was understood he was the founding father. His ideas are what all the other founders gathered around. He assisted them in seeing the visions he had. They had no argument with his visions of freedom so they rallied around him. So his ideals of freedom were translated from a mental aspect into the physical aspect which led to the physical revolution. So Washington was a slave who woke up and then became a revolutionary figure. He woke up to the fact he was a slave, mentally. And this led to the conclusion he was also physically a slave. He was not in it for the money. He would have been paid what he asked for but that was not on his mind. He was assisting others for no fee. He was helping himself so mindfully he could not justify a fee. That is why we remember him, he did things that no one else had done as far as nation building up to that point in the history of civilization. He was not a physical revolutionary in as much as he mentally woke up and then that translated into the fruits we see as a result of his actions today. What if there was no Washington? There would not be America. That is how important his efforts were. He rallied the troops. He encouraged the troops when everything looked bleak. So he was not just a run of the mill human being. Everything that America stands for is a result of that single human being's ability to communicate his words to others. He convinced everyone his ideas were valuable, that his ideas were worth the effort. It was not a forced order, it was an understanding from the way he presented his words formed in his mind that made people want to assist the efforts to bring Washington's ideas to fruition. Ones were pleased to be a part of the effort. The outcome at times appeared lost but Washington was able to suggest some words and bring everyone around. His very nature made the storm calm. His very presence made all the obvious disadvantages surrounding them fade away. The revolution is in the mind the freedom is already granted. Washington granted us freedom and liberty. We are all Americans. We are free. Our minds are not free as long as the tyrant of emotions hinders that mind. All I see is perfection and freedom. I see many beings who are fighting and attempting to blame others, but the reality is, the battle is within the mind. The subconscious aspect once unlocked trumps all physical obstacles. The perceived loss of freedom in America is the symptom of one thing. Conscious dominate minds or minds with emotions and thus a sense of time. Nothing will ever be solved until that one aspect is corrected. It will be an infinite cycle of suffering for ones who remain in that state of mind. That is a guarantee. It is simply not possible to live properly with this yoke of desires and cravings one can never satisfy as the foundation of one's mind. The root of emotions hinders the mind. That is what the problem is. We can do anything we want. We can embrace this hindered mind or we can be free to throw that yoke off. We are free to choose what we wish to do. No one can stop a being from deciding that. It is not something that requires physical wealth to achieve. It is on a thought level. There is no control on a thought level, no one can force a person to not have thoughts. It is simply impossible. So one is always free and one always has liberty in that respect. It is up to each separate person to decide and no other person can decide for them. There is no way to force it. The being itself will decide and then once that decision is made, the battle is won.

I feel extremely out of context.

If you want to understand what someone's problem is, ask them if they have a sense of time, and you need to ask no other questions. All problems stem from a sense of time. That is the mind's way of saying, you are in trouble.

If you can attempt to argue with that, but if you have a sense of time, you will never be able to successfully argue with that. I understand no one will understand me.

The best composer lies well. The only weapons Washington needed were words. This is why you have freedom to use words because words silence an army. One who attempts to silence the words my mind suggests should first fit their self in a nice death shroud.

I think I just realized I am like everyone else except I am mindful to avoid believing anything I say.

You are going to do what you do.

Everything and everyone else is an illusion. If you believe you are a pirate you will be one, if you believe you are a human you will be one.

I believe you are perfect no matter what you do, I do not give a damn what the establishment suggests you are. I eat conformity for no reason.

The extreme anguish is countered by the extreme clarity; the price is paid when the sentences are laid.

Anger hinders understanding as love hinders compassion.

Blind love only produces anger and loss.

Attachment encourages love and ensures suffering.

April 18 2009 11:10 AM

I spoke to the one who starves herself and induces vomiting so people will like what she looks like. I explained without emotions one loses the desire to eat and loses the desire to care, and then I realized the sane will only find problems with that, and I understand now, I simply cannot win because the sane are so blind they will never get it ever. They will talk their self out of clarity with arguments that are insane. Then I am reminded, they stand no chance and they simply have no argument. I remind myself of who writes the books and who wishes they could. I didn't mean the sane I meant the brain damaged mole crickets who mentally abused the offspring in case you assumed I am attempting to appease the darkness. The darkness is no longer relevant in my eyes. Perhaps you have assumed I like you. Perhaps you should never assume such insanity. I am strictly here to assist you into my mouth because I eat for no reason. Don't take it personal because you have no choice. You won't be getting a vote in this election. Perhaps if you have trouble with that you should contact me so I can explain why you do not matter anymore. You had a nice run but your run has accidentally been cancelled for good on purpose.

Do you perceive any sentence I have said up to this point in the book is truth or lies, or wisdom or foolishness? I do not. Do you perceive this is a book? I do not.

I understand no truth or lies or wisdom or foolishness is happening, you just perceive it is. You simply believe the words and that leads you to make assumptions based on that. I am able to do anything with the words because my mind is free of their yoke. My mind no longer detects they mean anything. I simply understand they mean things to ones with a sense of time. My mind is free of their harmful effects so I am able to arrange them in any order and make ones with a sense of time assume I am something I am not. I am simply not anything you think I am, and you are simply not anything you think you are, and we are simply not anything any other being suggests we are. We are unnamable, we are without labels. We simply trap ourselves every time we judge ourselves. We are not good, we are not evil, we are not holy, we are not cursed. We are beyond description. So I am reduced to simply rearranging wise quotes that others have come up with and I am reduced to cracking jokes and explaining everything there is to explain, and then you will assume I am some sort of exceptional being, when in reality I am attempting to explain we are exceptional and always have been. I am fully aware there are very few beings mature enough to face that cold hard reality. So I will write infinite books until it kills me, so maybe some will understand I was only attempting to remind us, of what we have been all along. So you just leave me alone. I already understand my fate so I do not want you to get near me. So if anyone in this universe ever suggests you are not perfect, you humbly remind them you know a being who eats for no reason and is anxious to hear their advice. I do not care who they think they are, I do not care how many degrees they assume they have, I do not care in whose name they speak, I will eat them for no reason, if they even suggest or even think about suggesting you are not perfect. You remind them of that for me. You remind the ones who suggest you are not perfect I have a special place for them at my table, and I will ensure they are on the menu. I am fully aware of what will be done. Attempt to question why that is. So before any being ever casts a stone of insult towards another being for any reason, and especially towards the children, they better be infinitely mindful I have infinite seats at my table for them, and I have an infinite course meal I eat for no reason. Do you perceive I stutter?

If you have a diagnosis for me, I wish to speak with you. If you wish to diagnose someone you diagnose me, but you will never diagnose the children again. You will never harm them again. You go right ahead and ignore that because your fate will be sealed if you even think about diagnosing the children again. You are unable to even help yourself, so you need to get out of your profession and let the one who understands reality make the decisions. You are only capable of mistakes. You should feel blessed the blind are unable to detect you are nothing but a child abuser. I do not give a god dam what your education level is, because it is only education in child abuse. Simply take all the mind altering drugs you have prescribed to all your patients in your career at once, and then write infinite books explaining how wise you are. I perceive those books will be a good read. I am a powerful motivational speaker. I am pleased if you are motivated by my suggestion. I am mindful to remind myself everything is for a reason. I am able to write about what I perceive so what I perceive is there for a reason. So disregard everything I have said up to this stage in the books series. I will start the book series over now.

Helping others is all about helping yourself. Like the psychologists of today help others but really just help their self to kick backs from the drug companies who suggest their new drugs will actually help a persons mind. This is because the ones with non functioning brains assume the subconscious aspect of the mind needs any help. So in reality the saying is really. Those who help others the most help their self the most to the money and praise and kick backs. So you remind me which one of you is the most helpful psychologist because I need your advice swiftly. One might suggest I am dying for your advice. A being is only able to attempt to oil their own machine as in their mind. No other being can do it for them and

certainly no god dam drug can do it for them. One has a simple choice they can attempt to get the total disaster they call a brain oiled so it no longer registers time or they can write infinite books explaining why they are brain dead. I am far too busy attempting to oil my machine, so do not assume I am willing to help you oil yours. I do not need your help and I do not need to speak with you in order to oil my machine. Perhaps it is time for wise sayings and witty humor.

When a being forget another beings name, that is the subconscious attempting to avoid labels. The subconscious does not want to label people. So It attempts to forget the name or the label. Then a being with a sense of time suggests, "if you don't remember my name you insult me." And so that being embraces the label again so it will not be insulted again by the being who says "If you do not remember a person name(label) you insult them." If you label a being you insult them. If you disagree with that, you contact me and I will prescribe your medicine dose. I do not need a law to allow me to prescribe the medicine I give out, I assure you of that.

I will attempt to make this says writing worthwhile. I will explain and prove why everyone is simply in a vocal state of monologue. The ones with a sense of time are not aware that is what they doing, the ones with no sense of time are aware that is what they are doing. This is taken from a chat room I was experimenting in today and I just happened to join as this was happening so one might suggest this was an accident that I came across this event.

[16:13] <Max88> You wipe your butt with your bare hand, but consider bacon "unclean."
[16:13] <Guest68716> lol
[16:13] <Guest68716> stop
[16:13] <Max88> You think vests come in two styles: bullet-proof and suicide.
[16:13] * Max88 was kicked by Abu' Raad (learn Islaam from its authentic sources, <http://www.islaam.ca>)
[16:13] <makedua> haha
[16:13] * Max88 (~something@75.119.121.170) has joined #islam
[16:13] -> *Max88* i needed that humor thank you
[16:13] <Max88> Hey! :P
[16:14] <makedua> buzz off nazi
[16:14] <Max88> You consider television dangerous, but routinely carry explosives in your clothing.
[16:14] * Max88 was kicked by Abu' Raad (we wash.. u don't even hav water filthy idiot)
[16:14] <@Abu' Raad> sheesh
[16:14] * Abu' Raad sets mode: +b *!*@c-76-108-82-66.hsd1ast.net
[16:14] * You were kicked by Abu' Raad (Abu' Raad)

Session Close: Sat Apr 18 16:14:48 2009

Max88 is one who entered that chat room to throw insults. Consciously that is what he perceives we went into the chat room for.

I am Guest68716.

Abu'Raad is one in "power" in the chat room.

When I read the first "insult" I laugh with LOL and say "stop" because what he said was valid. But I laughed because it was a valid observation and I did not feel like he was insulting anyone we was just talking to himself.

So the psychology here is, one with a sense of time, goes around thinking they are insulting people but in reality they insult people because they are subconsciously curious about them. And the deeper reality of this is, they are unable to understand something that is beyond understanding. So Max88 consciously went into this chat room to fling insults.

Abu'Raad had a sense of time so he assumed the insults were triggered to him, so he kicked Max88, and because I laughed he kicked me from the channel also. The reality is, Max88 was really saying, I am curious about you ways or methods and I am here to monologue and remind my subconscious I am curious about your ways. Max88 may feel good after he "gets away" with his insults in the channel, but subconsciously he is pleased to understand other beings ways are beyond his understanding.

If a being says "I hate you." There subconscious hears "I am curious about your ways." One might suggest a being is so curious it has nothing to say but grunts. It is just grunting to acknowledge "I am unable to not grunt at you because I am so fascinated with your actions." That psychologically is all this is really happening in communication. Nothing else is happening, just being running around in a state of monologue. Ones with Random Access thoughts dominate understand that, Ones with Sequential Thoughts dominate are simply not consciously aware of that. So the magic is anyone can encourage this Random Access thought patterns by "turning the other cheek" or "submitting" or "being meek" towards emotions. That is all the fight is. Slight self control. Using the word "perhaps" when you are certain you should not. That is simply the mental conditioning. It alters ones perception mentally but what that altered perception is, is it assist subconscious to the dominate state of thought. It brings it forward so that it become the conscious aspect. Then the emotional aspect is silenced and it become the subconscious aspect. So the words are confusing. That is why it is

important to understand the sense of time means sequential thought process or the weak part of the mind is dominate and no sense of time means the Random access powerful part of the mind is dominate. Everyone has a brain and everyone can adjust this. So there is no "Our group is special". All humans have a human brain. One is unable to ever eliminate that reality. That means all humans can have the powerful aspect of the mind and it is not a life long task. It is a 3 month hay ride to unlock the random access aspect of the mind, There is no money needed and no teacher. You just do it in your mind. Just monologue and say perhaps a lot. Go find someone you dislike and tell them you really like them. That's a great way to condition away from the sequential aspect. I am apparently at the stage where I only see everyone as perfect so I have to tell everyone I don't like them. But I can't do it very well, so have to try anyway. Because I understand once one see's everything as perfect they stop the monologue. I would stop writing. So I perceive I write mean, angry books to condition myself away from the reality, I perceive everything is perfect. I understand it is a literal life long mind game one plays with their self. There is no rest mentally speaking. You are progressing or you gave up. No other options. And the contradiction of that is, if you are stagnate you will understand you are so that is also progression. So the insults ones with a sense of time suggest to others are not insults, they are compliments. The more a country insults another country the more flattered the country that is insulted should feel. That country is using is energy to grunt about another country. The grunt is irrelevant, the reality is, that country is grunting about another country, and usually yelling it at the top of their lungs. They are simply so curious and so humbled they perceive they are insulting that other country but they are simply reminding their self of how curious that country or person is. So when this is understood one can ponder about all the comments that are made. No one insults anyone there are just people running around grunting to their self about how curious people are to them. Some beings are so curious about others, subconsciously, they spend their whole life grunting to their self about how curious that person is to them. Some beings with a sense of time may suggest they are hateful, but they are not, they are simply attempting to subconsciously figure out what is this being. What is this curious thing I am unable to understand. There are many beings that are subconscious extremely curious about Americans and our ways, that is all. And there are many Americans who are extremely curious about other countries ways. The reality is, our founding father essentially said, we have the freedom to grunt and the freedom to publish those grunts, even though the grunts are simply monologue to the one who published them. I am aware and understand when you talk to me you are simply grunting to yourself. I understand you cannot insult me because I am aware you are just grunting to yourself. Sometimes I hear the grunts and I agree that is what we should do, that is called mutually assured destruction, or another way to look at it is, cooperation. But the threats others perceive others suggest are simply a being who is telling their self subconsciously, I am curious and maybe confused about what I am witnessing. No being means harm by what they say if they have no sense of time because they are simply talking to their self. The beings who have a sense of time are a danger, because they believe they are talking to someone else. The saying "do you ever listen to what you say?" is suggesting, you do not understand your are talking to yourself. So A being with a sense of time is in reality delusional and dangerous because they assume they are not simply talking to their self when they speak. They believe the words definitions. They are a danger. I will attempt to explain this.

9/11 happens. Why? One being with a sense of time became curious about America subconsciously. America assumed that being was looking to harm America but in reality that being subconsciously was saying to America, I am curious about you and you do not know who I am , so I will do something so you will recognize me. Now America recognizes that being and subconsciously that being got what he wanted which is attention from the country that being felt was not interested in him. That is along the lines of a child who does things to get attention. That is along the lines of a being who buys huge houses and huge cars to say "Look at me." That is along the lines of a being who gets huge degree's in college and then put "PHD" in front of their name or "Doctor" and makes sure everyone calls them Doctor, because that being understands subconsciously they are not a doctor. They consciously desire to be relevant so they go to great lengths to be relevant because they subconsciously understand they are not and never will be relevant to anyone but their self. That is why a being with a sense of time knows not what they do. And know not what they say. So I am unable to find fault with them, because I understand why they say what they say and do what they do. So I write infinite books no matter what because I cannot win, ever. I am unable to ever win this battle. I am only able to attempt to write infinite books and type them until my fingers bleed because I already understand I cannot win this battle. I am just writing infinite books to help myself. I understand I am unable to help the ones with a sense of time. The ones with a sense of time are beyond my ability to reach and I understand this because before the accident I had a sense of time and was aware I was unable to help myself. If any being ever says you are not perfect, you let me know because I am going to assist them in understanding the definition of gnashing of teeth. Some being suggested "you are not perfect.", and you assumed they were talking to you and not just caught up in monologue. And now you believe what they said was directed to you. So now I am doomed to write infinite books to attempt to suggest you are perfect, but you will never believe me, so I am blessed with job security. That is the definition of infinite patience.

So if you a psychologist you get a sign and post it behind your desk on the wall that says in huge red letters "No matter what I say, I am talking about myself and to myself, so ignore everything I say." And then when you write a prescription, you put your name as the recipient of it, and we will see how swiftly you are able to forget how to write prescriptions, even when you get kick backs for writing them. Then you will have a successful practice. Then you will understand how

relevant your degree in psychology is. Then you will understand the definition of infinite humility. Do you perceive I stutter?

You wish I would have died, don't you. Perhaps ones with a sense of time are hesitant to realize every time they speak, they are simply speaking to their self because perhaps they lock people up who go around speaking to their self their whole life. So perhaps one should avoid believing anything I say, and perhaps one should attempt to make sure these books are never read by anyone because then everyone will understand, all you have done in your life is walk around talking to yourself. Perhaps one would have to be infinitely humble to understand that is a fact. Perhaps one is wise to avoid listening to ones who run around talking to their self all day and are not even aware that is what they are doing. I perceive that is what a being who is delusional does, so perhaps much medication is required since the entire world essentially goes out of it's way to avoid allowing others to think they are not just talking to their self. It is one thing to talk to yourself, but it is another thing to talk in the presence of others and assume you're not just talking to yourself. One may have to need a strong dose of delusional medicine if that is the case. I am at least at the stage I understand I am just talking to myself, so I am not as delusional as the ones who assume they are not, at all times, just talking to their self. You just talk to yourself. You understand? You just talk to yourself. You understand?

You never talk to me. You never talk to me. You just talk to yourself.

You understand? You understand? You never talk to me. You never talk to me.

You just talk and talk and talk and talk, to yourself. You understand?

I'm just talking to myself. You understand? I'm just talking and talking and talking and talking, to myself. You understand? You understand it is not polite to listen in on others conversations but you do not understand, if someone talks you listen in on their conversation with their self. And then you start thinking they are talking to you.

I am certain there is no medicine that can help that kind of a person. They are far beyond the realms of help with conventional medicine. There are not enough loony bins that could house them. One might suggest a psychologist has infinite job security. Now I will discuss something of value.

Everything in all my books up to this point have been lieful truths, so from here on out I will only discuss truthful lies.

Someone needs to look into this word lieful, because it certainly seems like a real word to me relative to the fact I not long believe words. It does not sound proper to say liar truths, so lieful truths must be valid somehow. Lying truths is to weird.

So I perceive lieful truths is valid. Ones who talk's the most understands their self the most because they understand they are simply talking to their self.

Any hack can listen to good music but it takes a master of self control to listen to this song I just made today.

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Wos_WK_q8T4

Perhaps we know something but none of us know anything.

Here is how I perceive things. I accidentally unlocked this subconscious or as I call it Random Access thoughts. So any book I write is in Random Access thoughts. So any being with a sense of time who is able to read the whole book starts a process of Random Access thoughts. That cycle once started leads to them unlocking subconscious or Random Access thoughts. So One book placed in a prison as one inmate who reads the whole thing will become one who starts affecting other inmates. They will all start to become Random Access thinkers. I am not in a position to suggest you cannot do that. I am not in a position I cannot suggest you are not allowed to reproduce my books. I have the copyright so I have no problems with you doing that if you perhaps determine that is what you wish to do. It is simply I am only able to write in Random Access so anyone who reads my books starts this Random Access thinking process. That is perhaps as far as I care to go in explaining it. So the strategy is to trick beings with a sense of time into reading these books. Make up any reason to encourage them to read these books. Make up anything. It does not matter. Just make it a reward type of thing. If someone reads this book they get money. I understand the second book is enough and the third book is enough and this book will be enough. Any combination of those books is enough. Any single book by itself is enough. Be creative; experiment. No rush. Don't do anything I suggest and I suggest you think for yourself.

I was watching a movie today with my infinite wrath potential and the movie has drinking and a party and everyone was having fun so to speak, and I began to remember when I partied before the accident and the next thing I know I wanted to go drink. And then I realized, this allure of "fun" is able to persuade one they are "bad" if they avoid the "fun". So I swiftly understood that, and I understood why I can never win this battle and these books are all pointless. So I am going to assume I am just sloppy because it is midnight and I will stop writing for today. So I am officially the stupidest idiot in the universe because I write books suggesting people should avoid fun so they can think clearly. It is not a drug's that are the problem it is the engrossment in the fun that encourages the emotions. I am fully aware how inviting the "fun" is. The reality is, it appears like the light when you have a sense of time and when you are only using Sequential Thought patterns. But once one starts using the Random Access thoughts they understand the "fun" is not the light. Your mind is the light and when you embrace "fun" and emotions you put out that light and then you are in the dark. I am unable to care if you desire to live in the dark mentally. I simply am unable to care. The luxury of no sense of time is, the memories come and go swiftly. So the urges to pander to "fun" which encourages emotions comes and goes swiftly. When I ponder how I was for 40 years before this accident I understand the definition of misery, mentally I wasted my whole life assuming that was the

best my brain had to offer. When I understand that, I am pleased I have no emotions because understandings like that would kill a being who had emotions. I would simply spiral into such deep depression I would never recover, but since I have no emotions and strange memory access, I will swiftly forget about it. I find no fault with anyone with a sense of time I simply am writing infinite books and that is the only thing that is relevant to me. Some with no sense of time suggest i should not write books, and my razor suggests it does not know their teacher. I see all main religions as, use self control to avoid emotions to unlock subconscious.

April 19 2009 11:56 AM

I am motivated to write infinite books again. The anorexic one suggested the second book I sent her gave her a lot to think about. All that means to me is, the unlocking or random access thought process cycle has started. It really does not matter what your issues is. Once the cycle starts you are coming along. There is no return to the weaker aspect of the mind. The subconscious is far too powerful to allow one to return to the conscious aspect. I perceive the more one reads of these random access thoughts the faster it happens but the end conclusion is not in question once the cycle starts. I understand the subconscious continues to talk you into the proper things. The monologue in the mind starts and then the beings start "working things out".

Sticks and stones may break your bones, but if a being becomes emotional about words another being suggests, they are mentally unstable. All beings are simply in monologue to their self, when subconscious is unlocked one understands that. From a psychological perspective, that is a being who is under the influence of delusions. A being who is reacting to delusions. It is the same if a being hears imaginary voices and acts on them. Beings when they talk are not talking to you, so if you react to what they say you are delusional especially if a being get violent or angry or bitter or hateful as a result of the words another being says, because that being is simply talking to their self. Entire countries go to war and kill others because they assume a being was talking to them. Citizens kill each other because they get in fights over words, because they assume the words are directed to them. It is one thing to read the monologue or hear the monologue of another being and be pleased with the monologue, it is another thing to become angry and hateful and bitter. It is a two way street. A being will never escape that reality until they get to a point in understanding, when a being says "mean" things they are only talking to their self and about their self.

I will attempt to explain this on a large scale and then reduce back to a small scale.

Hitler was understood to be unstable by his own country because his own country attempted to kill him over 40 times. His own country determined his actions were unstable. His own Generals were looking for a way to get this extremely unstable being out of the seat of power. So a being who is unstable will eventually destroy their self. That is simply the nature of a delusional being. They are their own worst enemy. A country may threaten another country and consciously assume they are powerful but the reality is, that country is only hanging their self. There is no country that is ever able to take over everything because in the process they will destroy their self. They will become so mentally unstable they will drown under their own weight. They can attempt to control everything and everyone and in the process they will destroy their self because control itself, is a symptom a being is mentally unstable. The very act of attempting to assume control is a certain indication a being or group of beings are mentally delusional. They simply perceive control is possible and the proves they are falling for illusions and delusions and acting on those illusions and delusions. That is a mentally unstable being no matter how you cut it. Now lets look at a man who attempts to control his wife. He will get to appoint he does not trust her and so then he may treat her poorly or even beat her and this may lead to him even killing her. This is because he is unable to assume control ever. He is attempting to control something his subconscious understands he can never control and so consciously that being is insane. The being is literally beyond the realms of insane. They are doing things that make no sense. Things that are not even logical. A being cannot control anything ever, they can only attempt self control, so any being who attempts to control another being is simply delusional. When a being suggests to another, "You will call me doctor, I have earned that title." All that being is attempting is to control another being, so that initial being is delusional. When a parents suggest to a child "You will do as I say when you are under my roof." That parent is really saying 'I am in control and if you do not do as I say you will perish.' That is delusional. The best a parent can ever do, is to attempt to monologue in front of that child positive words that will enable that child to ponder its own way.

A parent who runs around attempting to chain a child to its will, is simply delusional because no being can ever control another being. A being has a mind and it is their mind. No being can get in the way. That is what humility is all about. You cannot have anyone else. They are not your property. You can only attempt to control yourself. No other being is in your grasp. Only a non delusional, mature being, can grasp that reality. You do not get to control anyone. Many beings are in denial about that because they think with the conscious aspect of the mind instead of the subconscious aspect. So many beings are blind to the fact, they are not allowed to attempt to control other beings. They are only able to suggest monologue to their self and perhaps other beings will be reminded of who they are, and perhaps the beings will coexist. But that is the best one can ever hope for. There is no pecking order. There is no control. Every being is in the same boat, which is, no one gets to say what another being should do. Why don't you write infinite books and attempt to say that is not true. Ones who consciously attempt control subconsciously are aware there is no control. Ones

who are subconscious dominate or one with no sense of time, understand one is only able to humbly monologue words in hopes to steer others but they are not allowed to boss others. Some with no sense of time are at the level of telepathically steering others, this is perhaps a further stage of "steering others", they are simply using their thoughts to steer others. I am not at that stage, I perceive my words are my strength. I perceive some have the power or words or oration and some have other powers. I attempt to go with the flow. I attempt to use my strengths. I understand I am doing the best I can based on my understanding. I perceive this is my calling so to speak. Writing words. I will attempt to discuss some other things I find on wiki that I have not discussed.

I will discuss the psychology of this control aspect using a rapist as a template. So by law a rapist is one who forces another being one way or another to have sexual relations with them against the other beings will. In reality a rapist who goes around and forces others to have them sex with them swiftly is simply an obvious rapist. Here is an example of a clever rapist. A clever rapist goes to a bar for example and has lots of money and buys women drinks and panders to a woman's desires for security and money and material thing and then takes the women home in their expensive car and says many pleasing things to them and perhaps buys them enough drinks to mentally make them easier to rape. Then they take them home and have sex with them and then leaves and are never heard from again and they get away with rape. It is rape no question about that but the clever rapist can make the one they rape perceive they willingly allowed the rap. But the ones who is raped understands what happened subconsciously. They suggest consciously, "We had sex and then I never heard from him again." Of course this works both ways, women can just as easily rape men. Some males who are married to women must coax the women to have sex with them. They attempt the "attack a 3am" strategy when the woman is groggy and sleepy. That is rape. The men hide behind the guise of "we are lovers or married". So marriage in itself is essentially a free pass to rape. If one mate in a marriage suggest they no longer desire sex, the other mate will remind them they are married and sex is a part of the deal. And some males suggest "women are here to please the male", so that make is simply attempting to persuade the female she must let him rape her. It is rape. This control aspect is what is the problem. A marriage certificate does not mean you get to control someone. You are simply not allowed as a being to control another being ever. If a being attempts to, they will only drive their self mad. Men who get dumped and then kill their self, or get divorced and then kill the one who divorced them and then kill their self. That is the proof. Every being who attempts to control another being only harms their self because they are all subconsciously aware they cannot control any other being, but when the conscious emotional aspect of the mind is dominate, that being is mentally delusional and that being acts accordingly. A delusional being does delusional things. Some beings in "relationships" will use gifts or money or make deals to get in a position to rape their "mate". No matter what the relationship is, if both being use conscious aspect or have a sense of time, they are simply waiting for disaster. Since the accident I am fully aware of this. After this writing this in the last few minutes I am not pleased with this understanding. It is not fair. Then I am reminded life is not fair. This initiation of sex is due to desire for control. A woman can entice a man into sexual relations because she desires sexual relations with that man. That is rape. Holding a being down and raping them is in reality less of a rape than enticing a beings mind to the point one has mind control over that being and then is able to have their way wit that being. This whole concept of the catholic church where one is not allowed to wear a rubber, this is an example of a subtle hint. One is not supposed to have sex unless it is strictly for procreation. The rape is allowed for the purpose of procreation. Two beings with a sense of time may come to an understanding of sex or to have sex, but the reality is, if both beings are conscious dominate or have a sense of time they are under the influence of desires and cravings. Sex for the sake of sex is a symptom of cravings and desires and there are no limits to what one will do to satisfy those desires and cravings for sex. A "rapist" goes around and obviously rapes people. A clever rapist uses money or drinks or drugs or some form of mental manipulation to entice ones to have sex. Both are rapists. There is no such thing as sex if one has no cravings or desires. So then a being who has emotions will assume then I do not wish to unlock my subconscious because if I lose my desire for "fun" as in sex then the advantages of having a dominate subconscious mind are not worth it to me. I am unable to find fault or argument with that. The price of clarity and telepathy and understanding everything are not cheap. This unlocking happened to me by accident so I do not have a choice. I am unable to go back. My subconscious dominate aspect will trick me into avoiding cravings and desires or steer me away from them with the argument "You understand how you used to be and you never want to go back to that." And my Torn aspect cannot resist that argument. That again is why life is not fair. But my Torn aspect has no complaints. I am certainly not complaining because I am using the full power of my mind for the first time in the 40 years of my life. I am humbled to pay the price to have this clarity. I am pleased with the trade off and ever respect of the word pleased. I am unable to crave or desire how I used to be because I have no cravings or desires. I am unable to "miss" how I use to be. So I do not miss the confused darkness my mind used to be in. I am unable to be sentimental. So one perhaps can relate to the fact we have 6 billion people on this planet because there are many rapes going on and many cravings and desires for sex going on, all caused by emotions, so there are many being with a sense of time, because sense of time is caused by the Sequential thought aspects of one who is under the influence of the "conscious" aspect of the mind instead of under the powerful aspect of the mind called "subconscious". So one may understand the price is heavy, the burden is heavy. One is unable to have both aspects. This is what I perceive John 3:30 is all about. "He must increase but I must decrease." You cling to conscious emotional aspect you kill subconscious clarity aspect. You cling to subconscious clarity aspect you kill emotional conscious aspect. This is in exact relation to $e=mc^2$. You

simply do not get something for nothing. You simply do not get clarity and telepathy and still get desires and cravings. You simply do not get the "fun" and the clarity at the same time. You simply do not get the cake and get to eat it too. Each being has to decide for their self. One should be very aware their entire world is going to change if they embrace subconscious mind and allow it to be unlocked. So now you will understand why I suggest in earlier books one should not read my books. Because if you are able to read these books your choice has already been made for you. The cycle of unlocking subconscious has already been made for you. The last choice you made was to read this book. So I am aware I am a rapist because I write these books knowing it will make the choice for you. But that is simply my nature. I have no morals and I have no class and I am unable to care. This is why freedom of speech is granted to us. The one with the most convincing oration or argument is the only vote that matters. I am not in denial of what I am. I am not ashamed of what I am. I am doing what I perceive is proper based on my perception. I understand this world will be better if more have subconscious unlocked so I do not have to read the paper where a guy killed his self and his three children in Maryland because he lost his job and did not have enough money. The mental these ensure mean nothing to me. You do not have a choice you just perceive you did. I mentally did things to myself in my depression stage that has given the mental fortitude that has allowed me to understand, if my judgment is not proper, then no beings judgment is proper.

Now I will discuss something important

One only has a right if they perceive they do; only is free if they perceive they are; only is a slave if they perceive they are. Vanity exceeds wisdom.

If one perceives their subconscious needs education they will only get a degree in vanity and a masters degree in humility. I have pondered the holy ghost is subconscious and if one turns the other cheek properly they lose the conscious judgmental aspect of the kingdom that is within and is the mind and unlocks the light, or the subconscious aspect of the mind, that is what I have pondered but that is not a fact.

I turn on the news and then swiftly notice my error and change back to family guy. I prefer shows with no morals or class to shows that perceive they have some. So perhaps I prefer less delusional shows.

Don't you ever assume I want anything to do with any of you, ever. I will kill myself to get away from you for one second, the cuts on my wrist suggest. Apparently the cuts on my wrists have their own freedom of speech but perhaps they have not fully understood yet the accident has already happened. They are no longer relevant. They no longer have control the intelligent aspect of the mind is in control now and it does not tolerate the emotional confused suggestions and will not pander to them. But I submit the emotional confused aspect is good at attempting to come back but I fully understand it has no chance to win that battle. So I am mindful to write about this in my book because I am writing infinite books to ensure that emotional aspect of mind understands it no longer can talk my being into isolation and frustration and anger and self hate. The emotional conscious aspect of mind simply does not understand it is dead and can never come back. It is no longer wanted.

I am in Florida and at first I thought the swamp behind my house was full of alligators and later came to find they were just well disguised people in the chat rooms I attend. and the moccasins are actually reporters, I am not sure what the poison spiders are but I think they are gullible voters. No wonder I write life is full of illusions in my books. No wonder all the graceful elegant birds are going extinct the other creatures in the swamp keep eating them. There is a sign they installed down the street that says "Crane crossing", this is to let all the being know the Cranes have the right away to swim in the retention pond that is full of all the chemicals that drain off of people's yards. And the ones who installed the sign are certain they care about nature as they allow another house to be build around the retention pond to encourage more chemicals to be poured into the pond the cranes have a right of way to swim in and raise their offspring in. It is a miracle of nature I do not have desires and cravings, as in desires and cravings to blow my brains out, to get away from this situation ones suggest is civilization and sanity. I challenge any being who assumes they live in a world of sanity to contact me because they need medicine that only I can dispense. Of course everyone is doing the best they can based on the fact they have a sense of time and thus are completely brain dead. I am attempting to get a law passed that gives the majestic Cranes the right to bear arms and also the right to kill any human being that comes within 2 billion miles of them. I wanted to say infinite miles but I settled on 2 billion miles, in the bill. I am able to compromise. I am willing to work with others as long as they understand they are not allowed to speak to me.

The hard road is only taken by ones who understand there is no contest.

I attempt to tell jokes but they end up as wisdom, that's the joke.

If I could take back everything I have written in this book I would, so I just publish it and consider that as an opportunity to attempt again in the next book.

When I say something and people ignore me I swiftly remind myself it was just monologue, then I feel safe again.

I will demonstrate why the psychology of dogs is identical to the psychology of humans based on a real life incident I experienced today. Jake in one pet we have, it is a male Blue heeler which is essentially a sheep herding type of dog. So it is based on control or it tends to attempt to control other animals and in a farm environment it likes to control sheep. But this control is not taught, it is their nature. Then there is Lexie, she is a black lab, and only a year and half old so she is somewhat a child still.

When Lexie jumps in the pool Jake starts barking and standing near the steps attempting to let Lexie know, "This is where you get out." Of course that is rather vain since Lexie is already some sort of fish with legs taped on, but Jake none the less always barks and stands near the steps when Lexie jumps in. So he is trapped in this "assistance" mode. He is attempting to help Lexie because he assumes she needs help.

Now Lexie is a bit different. When Jake jumps in she cannot stand it. She starts pacing a bit and then when Jake gets near the steps to get out Lexie does a full force cannon ball on Jake and nearly drowns him, to let him know, "I care and am just attempting to assist you."

So both are doing the exact same thing just different strategies. They see their friend in the pool and assume their friends needs help. Neither dog needs help because each dog jumped in the pool by their own choice. But the observer dog assumes they need help so they both attempt to assist the one they perceive needs help.

Now I will contrast that to the behavior of a human parent to their child.

The control factor is easily proven when a parent suggests "No one will tell me how to raise MY child." They are delusional because that child is their own. Period. Just because a parent has a child it does not mean that child is owned by that parent. This is why slavery was abolished and this is why every being was declared free. Free from the moment they are born. So the parent, right off the bat, is delusional by assuming their child is their property. Only a mature being is ever able to come to grips with that reality. Two sentences ago I perceive I used a comma properly so I am a progressing author or a delusional author depending on the outcome of that sentence when ran through the comma usage judgment machine.

Now the next symptom of delusional parent is when a parent says to a child they assume the own, "You will do as I say until you are 18." This is child abuse because all a child subconscious hears is. You are worthless to me, I wish I never had you, You mean nothing, You are a loser, Your opinion does not matter, You are unable to think for yourself. If you are a parent and disagree with that you contact me because I will eat you swifter than you are capable of imagining, I promise you that.

Apparently others have opinions in my books also.

So then it is important to be cautious as a parent as to what ones says. This is what the proper role model is all about. An improper parents KNOWs and BOSSES and DEMANDS. A total retard idiot can do that. A parent is supposed to not be a total retard idiot but apparently that has been lost according to my total retard idiot judgment meter. I am pleased I have no children because shortly after the accident I realized I am somehow attempting to monologue to 6 billion children and would not have the time to raise a child because of that. Raise a child is a proper terminology. You are associated with that child and you feed that child as your pleasure or as you own choice. This means you accept the burden which is, you don't to get to control or manipulate that child, you simply get to observe and make humble suggestions to yourself in hopes the child hears what you say subconsciously and perhaps adjusts their actions. That is as far as it goes. If a parent determines they are unable to handle that burden they should swiftly give the child up so they do not mentally abuse that child any longer. So if you are a parent who has told their child "They better do what you say" you are legally a child abuser of the worst kind and you need to swiftly turn yourself in to the authorities because they know what to do with child abusers of the worst kind. You are allowed to produce a child but you are not allowed to boss that child. Only mentally ill delusional people assume they have control over others. So if you assume you have control over the fate of another, you need to seek a mental professional to get your medication filled. No being has control over another being ever, so attempt to write infinite books to explain why.

In case you are still delusional and confused.

Declaration of Independence

"We hold these truths to be self-evident(proven when a being is born), that all men(beings, no matter their age) are created equal, that they are endowed(given) by their Creator(creator according to what they consider the creator) with certain unalienable(no other being can get in any other beings way no matter what or that being is a tyrant unto that being) Rights, that among these are Life(being alive), Liberty(freedom to be alive and freedom to think for their self) and the pursuit of Happiness(purpose, whatever purpose that being determines is their purpose)."

This suggests the truth is evident by the existence of the beings. This means the very fact the being is alive at all, proves everything that is said, after that comment. Every being is given a mind when they are born. That is their mind and not anyone else's mind. So anyone else should stay the hell out of that beings business. That being has a right to live. That does not mean a being who is of a certain age and not under your roof. That means a human being of any age has a right to live under their guidance only. So as a parent after the birth and the child starts breathing you are irrelevant. You mean nothing. You are back to zero. You were relevant for 9 months and then you job is done. So now you get to stand back and attempt to control your delusional delusions so you do not mentally abuse that being with your insanity and deranged monologue. That's your only option, period. That takes self control and much thinking and much grace and much fortitude, because any idiot can abuse a child but only a mature being can raise a child properly. A mature being does not pour drugs into their child because that child does not conform to that insane parents control of what a "normal" child should act like. The parent who believes that is proper only proves they are a child abuser and should never have had a child and should

swiftly turn their self in to the authorizes because they are a child abuser of the worst kind. That parents simply never developed mentally to a state of understanding they do not have any rights over other beings, they only have rights to stay out of the way of other beings right to life, freedom and that beings pursuit of purpose in life. If you do not believe that then you are against the founding father and the constitution and you are then a tyrant and I deal with tyrants swiftly because I have a right to. It simply does not matter if the majority detects you as a tyrant, if one being does, they have the right to eliminate the tyrant, first and foremost. Period. So the reason your children turn out to be "spoiled brats" that "hate you" is because a child hates a child abuser. The child that has no problem with the demands of the parents and the forcefulness of the parents demands, is a child who is the most mentally abused. That child is subconsciously scared to death to even speak out of order when the parents are around. They are the ones who have been mentally abused to such an extreme they never talk back and never fight back because they already hate their self and hate their life and hate that they are even alive and hate the fact god has cursed them into a situation where a parent is nothing but a tyrant and a bully and a hateful being who is simply a dictator and every words that being says it pure evil to that child subconscious. Please remind yourself the author does not give a dam what you think about anything, ever. I will attempt one more comment on this topic. A parent was raised into emotions and sense of time, so subconsciously they hate that, and so they make sure that child gets the same mental child abuse they received. Why don't you write infinite books about how I am never wrong. The magic is you are now aware or understand that and you have a choice to attempt to adjust your strategy. That's the magic. You can face that reality and attempt to avoid it by adjusting yourself. I cannot adjust you and I do not want to. I do not want anything to do with you, ever.

I will now crack poor jokes that end up sounding like wisdom.

The dammed encourage damnation; the free encourage liberty.

I only get my inside jokes.

A dictator assumes because you are behind his fence you have to work for him.

A tyrant assumes because you are breathing air, he must own the air.

A parent assumes because they can have sex they can also create life.

Washington was humble enough to understand every being is unique, and the only safe strategy was to let each being run free on their own course so that what should happen would happen.

If a being physically controls another being for one second they mentally scar that being for a lifetime. This is why any control of another being is absolute control of that being. That is why life is not fair but mature beings can live with that. I am being mentally influenced but not on a scale you could mentally grasp.

All media is a clever way to remind you of how scared you should be.

The truth I tell deceives; The light you seek I leave.

You only remain blind so you cannot face what you see.

Your assumption everything is perfect is only encouraging you to isolate your gifts.

Traps are only traps until you understand they are traps then they are opportunities.

The wise see everything is perfect, the courageous see everything is hell and the fools see a little of both.

All I know for a fact is I know nothing for a fact so you are on your own. If you discover a fact keep it to yourself.

The best role model for a human being is their self, all other role models fall short.

I am a well disguised illusion and you are an extremely obvious one.

I had this accident because I am a loser. I didn't write these books because I am a winner I write these books because I am a loser. I am the loser of all losers. I could not even kill myself after many attempts. So I am the greatest loser of all losers.

So do not assume I am some special being. I am a complete loser in life, from every single angle. You simply do not know what a loser is. You just use the word loser to describe beings who are in various stages of winning. A being who kills their self is a winner. A being who tries to kill their self for 10 plus years is a loser. A being who tries to kill their self for 30 plus years is the least of the least. I understand you will never, ever, ever, understand that. I don't acknowledge my mistakes, I blame them on you. Of course your subconscious reads that as, You didn't acknowledge your mistakes you blamed them on me. Now you understand why you're not allowed to talk to me ever. You are going to come to a state as a being where you are going to come to one understanding. You are going to beg god that he would allow me to die. You are going to say over and over and over in your mind, please let this being die. You will wish I died. You will wish you could hide. That is all you will be able to do is wish. I simply never want to talk to you. I simply never want to be like you. I simply never want to associate with you. You will understand you will never be like me. You never will be like me. So you only can attempt to be like you. You will never be like me so you need to let go of that. I write infinite books and you will never be able to do that. You simply are unable to be like me. It is not in the cards. Life is not fair. I got tapped and you never will be tapped. Attempt to understand why.

Okay everything I wrote up to this point in my books is wrong and bad and evil so I will attempt to start my book series over starting tomorrow, so ignore everything I have said up to this point.

One thing I am mindful of is, I perceive everything in this book is hateful and mean and angry and threatening if ones read it, but then ones read it and say, it gives me a lot to think about, and I am confused because I attempt to be evil and mean

and hateful because I am mentally attempting to simulate emotions but they always come out as harmless. So I perceive I am in some bubble mindfully that even when I attempt to be angry in this book it comes out like some wise saying. I am aware my mind is still in shock. My mind is not use to this state of mind where subconscious is dominate. My mind is use to the conscious emotional sense of time aspect but it is slow to understand, this accident killed or made it less dominate now. So my conscious emotional aspect is attempting to be like it has been for forty years and I can't. It's no longer dominate and it still thinks it is. As a being I cannot suggest it is my doing because I certainly did not know this would happen. It happened and now 6 months after I am starting to understand what happened. But I understand this mental progression as I did early on was extreme. It is simply unstoppable because if I seek help, a doctor will talk to me and suggest, you sound fine so no medicine. This subconscious will make them not give me medicine. I don't want medicine. I only understand I am writing infinite books and attempting to write them swiftly. I simply do not remember what I wrote in my other books or in this book but a friend who read my second book said I liked that saying and he just gave me the first few words of the saying and I couldn't figure out what he meant. I had no answer for him. Then I understood he assumed I remember what I type. I guess people will say, I liked that part of the book, and I will say, what book, and be telling the truth. Psychologically speaking I perceive my books are one long run on sentence. I do not know what a book is. I only understand my books are not books, they are maybe a diary or a monologue to myself at best.

Remind yourself to question everything i suggest.

Monday April 20 2009 2:17AM

Apparently this subconscious crap keeps thinking of stuff to write, so I will discuss the psychology of a democracy so I can then perhaps attempt to talk about something important.

This scenario has three Americans to keep is very simple.

There is 1 American voter who is a shopkeeper they are called V1.

There is 1 American voter who is a politician they are called V2.

There is 1 American voter who is poor and uneducated they are called V3.

So V3 needs food so he steals from the shop of V1. V1 tells V2 there needs to be a law to punish those who steal. V3 see's this law and does not vote for it. V1 does vote for it and V2 also votes for it because V2 wants V1's vote so V2 can get elected again. So in reality, V2 and V1 are conspiring against V3, because V3 is in a difficult situation and needs food. Now V1 and V2 will say, V3 should have thought about being in their situation and it is their fault they don't have enough food. V1 says this because V1 makes a living off selling food. V2 says that because they want to get elected again so they are on V1's side. V3 feels like others are against him. So in reality it is Americans against Americans. It is a civil war. V3 cannot do anything, V3 is simply outnumbered and V1 and V2 call the shots because they are the majority. So V3 steals because he needs food and he gets caught and he goes to prison. So V1 and V2 have attacked and harmed another American because that other American was not in a situation they could readily get food. Now V1 will argue it is not my problem I am just trying to make a living. V2 will argue we need laws to keep people in check. And V3 is in prison so he has food now. So V1 has to pay taxes to ensure V3 has food, and V2 has to raise taxes to make sure V3 has food while he is in prison. Yet V1 and V2 suggest V3's lack of food is not their problem. The point of this is. V2 will harm V3 in order to get the vote of V1. So that is discrimination based on financial or situational issues. You are simply not allowed to make a law against one who is less fortunate. That is what discrimination is. There are no laws against people who have too much food and too much money there are only laws against people who are less fortunate. So the whole thing is a god dam discrimination scam. It is a scam. Democracy is a scam. Whoever has the most money and the most food gets to put the ones with the least money and the least food in prison and they do it on the god dam guise that it is legal. I do not give a dam who you think you are, but there is one being who is no longer blinded to your scam. There is one being who is going to use freedom of speech to sever your god dam head. Perhaps you misunderstood who I am.

Now I will discuss something important.

"We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America."

The ones who have no brain function do not understand anything so one who actually has brain function must hold their hand because they have no idea what they do or what they say or what the hell they do or say. Apparently I get weird when I say up to late, of course that is relative to ones perception. I will go through this slowly because if one does not get the preamble to the constitution they don't get the constitution they get tyranny.

We the voters provide common defence with our ability to bear arms. Common defence is only used when someone attacks us on our homeland. You cant go take over some land across the universe and suggest if someone attacks it, it is a part of our homeland. That is called a scam for fools to believe. We are not allowed to create an empire. We are only allowed to defend our homeland. That means, keep our noses out of every one else's business. When a being attacks our homeland our militia gets behind every tree, until then, nothing happens. I do not want to hear from a mongrel war hawk or a mongrel being who makes his living off killing the offspring of this land. Your head will be taken care of before I finish my infinite books. "And secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves" this does not mean attempt to take over countries

and spread freedom. It means attempt to hold on to the freedom the founder gave you. It means no empires. It means you are not allowed to ever raise an army ever. You don't get to make an empire because that is all you will do if you raise an army. That raised army will only be used to kill the citizens. That why they said the PEOPLE will provide for COMMON DEFENCE, the PEOPLE will provide for general WELFARE. THE PEOPLE not some god dam war monster called the military. If one raises a military they are going to use it because if they don't it will serve no purpose, so the military has one goal only, to keep starting wars to justify itself. That means with a military there is only perpetual war and perpetual empire building. Why don't you go ahead and write infinite books about how wrong I always am.

We the voters promote general welfare. This means if a fellow American needs help the voters or citizens or ones who are insane and have no idea what the preamble says, help that citizen because the citizen is in fact a fellow American. So right off the bat none of you are real Americans so you are simply tyrants in the land of the free because you pass laws to put citizens who are in need of assistance in prison. You as a citizen of America are supposed to promote general welfare of other citizens. It does not say if you want to, it says, if you want to be an American that's what you do, no exceptions. If you do not want to do that get the hell out. You get the hell out because this is the land of the free, and freedom doesn't come for free, and if you are not willing to help your own fellow countrymen when they are down and out, you are worthless to the land of the free, so get the hell out. That is what that means. It is a burden to be in the land of the free it is not a pleasure. Remember when Americans used to help each other when other Americans were down and out. Remember when Americans use to put everything aside to help a neighbor in need? You do not remember that because you no longer have brain function. I keep forgetting. Silly video game accident. It does not mean if you have lots of money and food you should pass laws to put the ones with no money and food in jail. If you have a lot of money and there are in fact citizens who are in need and you do not help them, it only proves you have no brain function because you can't even understand the preamble to the constitution. The reality is, the ones who have the most money are nothing but separatists. The ones who do not help other Americans, if they are able to, are nothing but tyrants taking advantage of the land of the free. That means you are allowed to have enough money to keep yourself alive and have a modest house and just enough to get by on. The rest goes to the WELFARE of ones in need. You do not get to choose who needs help, you only get to PROMOTE THE GENERAL WELFARE of the ones in need. If you are in shock and cannot accept that and assumed the land of the free is just a fun place to be that it is only here to serve you and serve your needs, you need to get the hell out. If you are one of those people who attempts to keep all your money and make as much wealth as you can while your fellow citizens are starving and having to steal to just get by, you are a god dam traitor and need to get the hell out. I went to the god dam school that actually enables one to understand the preamble. And none of you went to that school because you will never pass the entrance exams to that school.

Since your brain no longer functions I will explain why everything I just said is true. , "insure domestic Tranquility" That is why you are not allowed to make a military to go start endless wars of empire building, that's is why you must help fellow Americans in need no matter what. If you do make a military it will be used on you. It will end up being used to kill you and your children. If you do not help your fellow citizens they will revolt and end up killing you and your children. The military or intelligence agencies are already spying on the citizens and are willing to kill them or imprison them for any reason. The citizens you neglect to assist are killing you and your children. Do not assume I give a dam. I want nothing to do with any of you. I write infinite books and I have to write about something. That is my only purpose, in order to seek further understanding by detecting illusions and annihilating them to form a more perfect union of my mind. I do not care if I destroy the universe with my words. You already harmed me more than you can ever harm me. You already told me I can't spell the word cat right so I am a loser. You will wish I died.

Please note the subconscious appears to me, to get sloppy the longer I go without sleep this is an because the subconscious tends to ponder and ponder to such an extreme I feel wide awake until I am ready to just "drop" mentally speaking. It is as if, the subconscious is unable to go to sleep if there are issues left unresolved. As in mental ponderings. I attempted to go to sleep after I discussed earlier at about 10pm the Declaration of Independence in the previous days notes. But then when I attempted to sleep it kept pondering about what that meant. And so it literally would not stop until I came in here and threw out this rambling about the preamble. I do not see even after just writing what I wrote, is really true. I see the subconscious can make a convincing argument about anything. I can just as easily say, every citizen is for their self and they should pay no heed to any other citizen because they are all free to do as they wish. So I have to remain unbiased mentally at all times. I desire to write and show examples of what this subconscious can do. Kind of like a road test. I perceive no one is going to unlock it as much as I accidentally did. That may be an illusion also. I am unable to tell, I am unable to understand how one can tell if another one has subconscious unlocked. If there was a test I would not have to write infinite books. I perceive everything I say is true to me, but that does not mean it is true or absolute truth. The problem with my personal truth is, I see everything a truth and everything as lies at the exact same time. So then I am always reduced to suggesting I see nothing at all. I will rest now I feel like I have this topic out of my mind. When I wake I will discuss the injustices of pottery barns.4:08AM

5:35AM I regenerated for an hour, no unconscious sleep, or so and then I started pondering again and had what I call a panic attack. Because I have been up so long I get sloppy mentally and for about 20 seconds I talked myself into the fact I need to go get lots of meds to kill subconscious thing because I can't write infinite books, then this peace came over me

and I realized no one is going to even buy my books and so there is pressure, just do the best you can. And then I was fine again. I understand the longer I stay awake the more profound the conscious emotional aspect attacks or the more powerful its attacks are, so to speak. I am fully aware if I needed medical help I certainly would not be pumping out books this swiftly so I have to shock myself back to reality once in a while. Is pen pen is. Perhaps the important aspect is simply important because the aspect is important perhaps because the important aspect is simply an important aspect perhaps because the important aspect is simply an important aspect because perhaps the aspect is simply an aspect because the important aspect is important because perhaps because the aspect is an important aspect simply. That is the definition of cerebral. There are moments of thought that I want to go back to hating myself and hating the world and hating everything and I must be mindful to not entertain such ideas because I am fully aware I am simply unable to go back. I need to sleep because I am very sloppy. 6:02 AM

This book is going no where so I am now turning it into a book of jokes, wise sayings and pottery barn jokes.

Clay is a naturally occurring material composed primarily of fine-grained minerals.

So technically pottery is just well formed dirt that is molded into a fashion a being with money will buy it. My ability to spell the words my mind suggests has officially ended. I think I write in the spirit of what I want to say and thus I am starting to totally forget how to form detailed sentences so I have to go back and edit every sentence as I type it or no sentence will come out right on paper.

Its a good thing I am not a writer or an author, because if I was, I would be in trouble. I understand it is just the subconscious mind does not operate like the conscious mind. It is the reverse of the conscious emotional aspect.

Subconscious is the intelligent one not the retarded one. One should avoid expecting the intelligent one to be retarded like the retarded one. Subconscious is not retarded you just wish it was. You just wish I was. You just pray I am. I may sound biased or racists against ones with "intelligence" but the truth is, my mind is so spiteful of the ones who "know" it simply goes one step further beyond biased and does not even acknowledge "them" anymore. It is beyond hate and bitterness and talking down to them, it literally only see's them as illusions. So you are unable to suggest I feel like I am better than ones with a sense of time, my mind does not even understand beings with a sense of time are even here. They are only seen as nothingness. My mind is not even at a stage it suggests they are real. One has to at least suggest another is real before they can hate them, but mind and this nothingness is not even at that stage, it at the stage where it totally understands they never were and they never will be. Perhaps one should attempt to grasp who nirvana or nothingness refers to, before they go around suggesting they are pleased to have a sense of time. The ones with no sense of time write books to explain why ones with emotions are not even real. Ones with no sense of time are not racists, we do not even acknowledge you are real at all. You are the illusion. An illusion is simply nothing. So you are just an inside joke and you will never be anything else. You are a joke for ones who have brain function to laugh about. Perhaps you misunderstood what I write my books about. They are just inside jokes taunting the delusional ones. You want your love and your emotions and your sense of time so that gives me lots of jokes to tell. And the magic is Washington suggested there is not a god dam thing you can do about it. The ones as Buddha called "the sane ones" are unable to grasp the reality of Washington. Here is a good way to look at, Washington is exactly like you will never be. Washington has everything to do with the Declaration of Independence and everything to do with the Bill of Rights. Without him there would be none. But what I am really saying is, Washington was a cult leader and he had disciples and America is simply the result of that cult. So America is simply a cult. You go head and write infinite books attempting to explain why you are not living in a cult. Some have suggested in the history of our country that the two party system would tear the nation apart. What that means is a cult does not last very long if there are divisions among its followers.

The Branch Davidians were the result of a falling out from the main cult. Republicans and Democrats are simply branches that have fallen out from the main cult. Perhaps you are unable to understand the two do not get along well. Perhaps your brain is unable to grasp reality at all, anymore. Our cult is the wildest of all cults because we suggest everyone is free. Our cult suggests total anarchy. Perhaps you misunderstood what "Let freedom ring", means. I will now dumb myself and say wise sayings because you have no idea what I just explained.

Knowledge is the arrogant lover of stupidity; Understanding is the controlling lover of wisdom.

A government big enough to assist you already owns you.

A government formed army is only used to kill the voters.

Democracy gives everyone a say on how they wish to die.

Democracy is an abuse of oxygen.

Democracy is an ongoing contest to see who can vote to hang their self the swiftest.

Democracy is the quest to pass a law to make it against the law, to pass a law.

Economists attempt to predict what is going to happen anyway.

In a democracy the only sane voter is the one who avoids voting.

The infinite books I write are only exceeded by the infinite experiments I run.

I will not allow myself to know, I will only allow myself to question.

<Heimdall> I perceive that is what the middle way is, questions everything always, so one never leans to far

<Heimdall> it perhaps takes extreme self control to accomplish that

<BitUnique> Heimdall just answer blueblood
 <Heimdall> Jung or jeng suggest conscious and subconscious aspects to the mind
 <Heimdall> emotional being influenced to the point one has a sense of time
 <Heimdall> Then ones with no sense of time unlock subconscious
 <gjvc> good evening
 <Heimdall> then i suggest the torn aspect is in between
 <Heimdall> so i perceive 3 personalities
 <@urgen> Heimdall, gjvc has infinite good feelings
 <Heimdall> torn, conscious, subconscious, similar to the devil on one side the good one other other and the person trapped in between
 <Heimdall> torn
 <Heimdall> i discuss this is perhaps what the christianity trinity is, the dumb son, the wise father, and the torn aspect is the holy ghost or the spirit of the being
 <Heimdall> this is perhaps why i see everything is one thing
 <Heimdall> i look at the early religious leaders as simply the first psychologists
 * @urgen takes his sandwich back away from Heimdall
 <BitUnique> HAHAAAAHA
 <BitUnique> spitfire!
 * BitUnique dances
 So before you ever assume I think I am better than you, you should first ponder the reality you have a choice to embrace emotions, cravings, and desires or throw them off and unlock subconscious. There are no other choices and there never will be.
 There are only two kinds of beings; Ones who know and understand and one's who question everything they know and understand, arrogance and humility keep the two separated.
 It's easy to write a book once you face the reality no one wants to hear what you have to say.
 I find my book writing experience has been rather extortative and macrophenatic.
 Perhaps one has assumed anyone who does not spell a word properly is dumb, because one is unable to face the reality, if one spells all the words properly, it only means the powerful aspect of the mind has ceased to function. I am unable to find the limits of this subconscious mind so I will avoid being a fool by suggesting it better do something I tell it to.
 A law is born when questioning dies.
 Knowledge is born when curiosity is murdered.
 Knowing, desires, cravings and arrogance are the parents of all wars.
 If you know something, stay the hell away from me.
 I am self centered; I understand the alternative
 I will now post a sentence which is a message to one who are aware of the mental revolution. This is a message that are not in the loop will ever understand or get. This is an indication how blatant we are able to be in dealing with the ones who we stand against. We do not need to hide because we are unable to ever be challenged by "them." This message is to one who are in the loop and it at the same time is mocking the ones we are against. The lights are in the tree and the arms are behind them. Freedom of speech near the crossing makes paddling for the fish. The sharpest knife is for the brightest viper.
 Now you understand the definition of "out of the loop". There is nothing you can do. You are simply unable to translate that. You do not want a mind and that is why you do not have one. Now I will dumb myself down and do more wise saying conversions. I will humbly avoid suggesting my books are littered with communications to ones in my stable. It is wise for you to doubt that.
 The revolution will start after the outcome is secure.
 The freedom in freedom of speech is the focus of the battle.
 One takes the land and two takes the sea the third up the middle, for the middle is free.
 Psychology is the weapon they cannot afford so approach through the ford.
 If you hear him riding do not wait for his voice.
 If you do not water the tree it cannot grow any fruit.
 Okay now I will translate some wisdom quotes so you just ignore everything I have said, ever.
 The head only rolls if the blade is sharp.
 Once in a while I prefer to show the quote before the translate it because I respect the one who agrees with the quote I translate.
"For in reason, all government without the consent of the governed is the very definition of slavery."
[Jonathan Swift](#)
 If one allows government they are only a slave to it. I am certain that will go over well with the vipers that control you. Swift clearly was flirting with the vipers. Unfortunately I stalk the vipers with the harshest venom, for no reason.

Perhaps you misunderstood who I am.

Giving money to the government is like giving guns to a murderer

"Giving money and power to government is like giving whiskey and car keys to teenage boys."

[P. J. O'Rourke](#)

"Government is an unnecessary evil. Human beings, when accustomed to taking responsibility for their own behavior, can cooperate on a basis of mutual trust and helpfulness."

[Fred Woodworth](#)

If you ever decide to unlock your subconscious you might find out you don't need direction, until then enjoy your prison cell, I will hold the keys for you.

You pass a law to ban voting then we will all just be Americans, until then we are in civil war. Do not doubt me because you are unable to.

"Government is not reason; it is not eloquent; it is force. Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master."

[George Washington](#)

Government is the first sign one has no brain function. Government enslaves and government kills and then government ensures you, it's for your own good.

George Washington would slit your throat in one second if he ever heard you ever say, "Get out and vote." You do not get to speak of him ever again. He knows nothing of you.

Blind fools walk off cliffs for a living.

"Government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one."

[Thomas Paine](#)

Government is misery at its best and tyranny if it exists.

You do not even know who any of these guys I quote are, do you? Your mind is so blind it does not even know who they are. You are a threat to yourself and to others and should Baker Act yourself swiftly.

"Here is my first principle of foreign policy: good government at home."

[William E. Gladstone](#)

If a government is meddling abroad it is only empire building, so it must be eliminated at home, or it will bring the nation into endless empire building wars, indefinitely.

I will re-quote this guy you never heard of in your life because you are beyond insane and have no brain function.

"Government is not reason; it is not eloquent; it is force. Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master."

[George Washington](#)

Government is insanity, it is not peace or wise, it is tyranny. Like fire, it is a sweet mistress and a harsh taskmaster.

Ill will try again cause you don't get anything I say.

Government itself is a symptom the citizens have stopped thinking for their self. Like water, dunking your head is pleasant but surfacing is impossible.

I will try again until I sense you might get it.

Government is a whore who smells good to cover up her many diseases.

Government proves you are not free and kills you if you attempt to be free.

Government appears like light to the ones who only see darkness.

Government by the people means slaves by the bushel.

Governments pass a law that says you're the enemy so your friends will kill you by the book.

Governments passes the laws that hang the citizens and governments are the citizens, so it a suicide pact.

The only patriot is the one who avoids all government control, anyone else is a tyrant, a whore, a slave master, and an abomination of freedom.

You will wish I died.

Governments decorate the noose with sweet smelling flowers so the slaves are eager to put their head in it.

George Washington said, god dam it, Government is force. What in god's name do you think he meant. Maybe you are all just tyrants and the tree needs plenty of water and I am a good Gardner.

One can clearly see the subconscious mind gets clearly behind events or behind sayings. Mentally it persuades the being they are some sort of justice or some sort of revolutionary. This is simply a symptom of how the subconscious can make the one with it, believe anything that one reads. I will demonstrate this with quotes about war.

"A soldier will fight long and hard for a bit of colored ribbon."

[Napoleon Bonaparte](#)

A sheep can only see in front of them. So napoleon was simply saying, if you have a just argument people with no functioning mind will fall for it. If a person is willing to die for any reason but their own immediate self defence they have no functioning brain. The sheep herder will say anything to get a sheep to die in a war for them, but you will never see the sheep herder dying in the war their self. They will justify why they do not have to fight the war they encourage you to fight. It does not matter what their argument is, they will say what they have to say to get you killed and avoid their own death. So that means they are smart and you are dumb. That is what it really comes down to. You are dumb enough to

believe them and they are smart enough to convince a dummy. They do not have to convince a genius, they only have to convince a retard.

"A visitor from Mars could easily pick out the civilized nations. They have the best implements of war."

[Herbert V. Prochnow](#)

Nations with the most advanced physical weapons understand their mind is the least valuable weapon. This translated means one who embraces emotions and cravings and silenced the intelligent aspect of the mind ends up assuming their only hope is some physical weapon, to win a war. Essentially they have given up on their mind and their mind has locked itself away. They killed their own mind so now I accidentally unlocked mine that means I take over everything and you will vote that I should.

"All war is deception."

[Sun Tzu](#)

All arguments are based on deception. Someone said the terrorists are coming to get us, now we have laws that allow the government to spy on us and we are allowing our future offspring to join a war that only kills them mentally and physically and then we go one step further and tell others how wise we are. At this point six months after the accident, I mentally do not give a god dam about any of you. You keep the hell away from me because I will eat you so fast if I even detect you are approaching me, you will wish I died. I am a sick being from understanding what you are and what you do to the offspring under the deceptive guise of "fight for freedom". You should hang yourself from the tallest tree so you will get used to what punishment awaits you.

This subconscious suggest it knows everything but I understand that is an illusion. It simply has a haughty attitude and it wishes it knew everything. But no one can know everything, so it talks itself into things. I never heard any of these quotes before but my subconscious is suggesting I knew the meaning to these quotes all along. So I am in fact in a bubble mindfully. Buddha suggested one should remain on the fence at all times. He perhaps meant one who unlock subconscious to an extreme has to be cautious because anything they read they will perceive they know what it means. I live in the land of the free and have freedom of speech so I cannot have any more of a blessing than that. I find no fault with the land of the free and if it wants to pass every law that is fine, as long as I have freedom of speech and freedom of press, I do not care because my only goal is to write infinite books and that is all I need is freedom to speak and freedom to publish. I have no other purpose. I am apparently since the accident decided mentally to write and publish the writing. I do not care if anyone reads the books that is not part of my agenda. My agenda is to be left alone so I can make one hell of an attempt to write infinite books. I am an isolationist author. I write one books can't remember what I wrote about and then write another one, until I die. I understand that is my fate and I understand that is my purpose and I do not argue with that. All I can do is the best I can, based on the fact two months after the accident this subconscious aspect suggested I will write infinite books. There is no time for rest or vacations or pleasure or fun. There is no time.

"All wars are civil wars, because all men are brothers."

[Francois Fenelon](#)

If one passes a law against another citizen in their own country beyond a law against blatant physical murder, then they are essentially in a civil war with their own countrymen. Let's pass a law that says if you ever pass a law you are deemed insane and will be locked up forever. So we have the murder law and then any law that is voted on past that law, that person gets locked up forever. Then we will at least not be in total civil war, we will only be in a civil war against ones who vote and ones who blatantly murder, so we will have a focus for our civil war. Avoid assuming I care. Avoid assuming I have to ever answer to your questioning. I had the accident so you will never be like me, because I accidentally unlocked my subconscious which sent me into some sort of mental progression no being will ever equal. So do assume you are like me. You are not even in the same ball park as me ever. That is not a symptom of how great I am, that is a symptom of how much I unlocked this subconscious accidentally. All I can do is write books and all you can do when you read them is say "That gave me a lot to think about." So we can't be friends or associates ever. That is not what I want, that is just how it is. I cannot even tell you what I understand at this stage in the mental progression I can only dumb myself down and explain all these quotes others have made. You simply cannot mentally understand what I understand at this stage of the mental progression since the accident of six months ago. I have to dumb myself down mentally to remain here mentally. The ones with a sense of time suggest I have to join them and I am not allowed to write because this numbing of myself down will hinder my progression, but they do not understand, the progression is not of my doing, and I am unable to stop it or slow it down. I am in some mental progression into subconscious state of mind that cannot stop. I cannot do anything to even make it stagnate let reverse. All I understand is somehow I made a decision to write infinite books. This sentence is a part of the books so I assume I am in the process of writing them. That is all I know.

"An unjust peace is better than a just war."

[Marcus Tullius Cicero](#)

This is to help ones with brain function think. Doing nothing at all is better than a patriotic war. Not doing anything after 9/11 is better than the current war on terror. Looking like a coward idiot is better than fighting a patriotic war abroad. Killing your own offspring with your own gun, in front of your wife, is better than allowing the government to kill your child, in their quest for empire building. I will attempt that one again I never heard of this Marcus guy but I perceive his

words are short but sweet. Eternal damnation on your terms is better than infinite pleasure on their terms. That pretty much covers it.

"Every gun that is made, every warship launched, every rocket fired, signifies in the final sense a theft from those who hunger and are not fed, those who are cold and are not clothed."

[Dwight D. Eisenhower](#)

I never met this man but I am pleased with his wisdom. Every penny you send to "defend" the nation with weapons and guns, you essentially starve your own countrymen. When all being in the land of the free have plenty to eat and a place to rest, we can afford a couple meaningless bombs to kill other beings with. If you do not believe that you are god dam insane and that is what my books are about, how god dam insane you are.

I will give this one another shot in honor of the wise being who made the remark. When you sent money to make weapons you kill the ones who need food. Ones who do not think clearly do not understand, clearly. This quote is along the lines of steal from peter to pay Paul. One pays for weapons for defence allows its citizens to starve and thus ensures insecurity. The reality is, if citizens keep sending all their money to the government for the governments fear based projects, the citizens are going to revolt and the last thing the government will be able to do is stop it. The government gets hung when the citizens understand they have been hung by the government. It's a vicious cycle. Perhaps the French can tell you more about it than I can.

A big one is always followed by a string of bad ones.

World war 2 was a big ones Korea and Vietnam were bad ones. Attempt to figure out which was the good one.

Subconscious mind does not paly favoritues only conscious mind does

I do not have time to pander to the ones with a sense of time.

The trick of the tweet message site is you simply type a tweet or comment and then attempt to figure out how many people ignored what you said. I am already at the level of master tweeter because I fully understand no one ever listens to any comment I make. It takes patience to get to that level of enlightenment, One might suggest it takes a lifetime for some. In some cases it take much monologue to understand no one is listening to what you say. Some people figure it out swiftly.

"He who joyfully marches to music in rank and file has already earned my contempt. He has been given a large brain by mistake, since for him the spinal cord would suffice."

[Albert Einstein](#)

A sheep who does not use his subconscious when they understands how to unlock it is best turned into chopped lamb. Subconscious mind appears angry or I perceive it does simply because it has been trapped in a cage for so long and in my case it is now released and it is searching for the one who put in their psychologically speaking. I will make this suggestion. Subconscious mind is dangerous in the sense it is to powerful. It has too much mental power. I perceive that is why mankind keeps it silent. Something along the lines of mankind somehow saw it was better to keep under wraps or something thought it was better to keep under wraps. I do not know if you noticed it but I am attempting to write about anything I can find to write about so that I can find what this subconscious gets confused by and I am unable to find that thing yet. So I am confused. I am writing books knowing the random access thoughts put down in words will start a cycle in the readers mind that will lewad to them unlocking or making subconscious dominate in them and at the same time I understand it is to powerful to have as a dominate aspect to the mind. In relation to, mental power or thought power of understanding power. It is simply way, way, way to powerful, yet I would not trade this accident I had for the universe. One is unable to even slightly phase me with anything they do to me because as a being I have had the honor to have this subconscious aspect of my mind dominate for six months. I will gladly go to hell and suffering forever and laugh at it, because I got to use the subconscious power for at least six months. I am a peaceful being. I have done it all mentally speaking. I cannot top the fulfillment the subconscious aspect has given me over the last six months. There is nothing in the universe ever, that will even compare to the thought processes I have experienced in the last six months. I have been enlightened to what is on the other side of the mind. I have now seen both sides of the mind. The conscious emotional sense of time aspect and now the no sense of time extreme clarity subconscious aspect. Nothing in the universe can compare to that contrast. I fear nothing anymore because there is nothing that could ever make me panic or get nervous or doubt myself ever, and I mean nothing. You put me in an impossible trap and when I walk out swiftly I will remind you it was not impossible enough. I am in awe and wonder how powerful this subconscious aspect is, and I wish they would pass a law that made it so everyone had to condition their self to unlock it first before they could start speaking. I wish I was 1 year old and mentally as I am now. But I understand I am only 40 and I am pleased that I have a couple years left. I will see how many books I can write in the next couple years. This of course is all leading up to me explaining this comment by Einstein. There is a misunderstanding that subconscious is separate from conscious and it is and it is not at the exact same time. So one has to be cautious to pin point a state at which subconscious is dominate. Getting hungry or feeling fatigue or craving things or having a sense of time are big indicators one has a dominate conscious mind. Einstein attempted to suggest this with relativity. Time is relative to the observer but that also includes everything. Truth is relative to the observer. Freedom is relative to the observer. Hate is relative to the observer. Fear is relative to the observer. Understanding is relative to the observer. You get a billion people with a sense of time and sense of hunger and thus using

the weak aspect of the mind or having the weak aspect dominate and your going get crap decision 100% of the time, period. That is why relativity means everything. You get one person who has an extreme dominate subconscious mind and they will trump those billion people's efforts in a couple books. Your entire existence and purpose in life and deeds in life and the kind of life you live is relative to whether you have conscious dominate mind or subconscious dominate mind. There are no excuses because you have a brain and now you have a choice. A being is suggesting if you start denying these cravings and desires and emotions for about 3 months, you will become dominate subconscious mindfully and everything will look like light literally. Of course you could just read the beings books and if you can make it through them you will start the cycle that leads to dominate subconscious mind because this being is so extremely dominate subconscious by accident, he can only write random access thought pattern books. Every book you read you will go further in dominate subconscious power. If you cannot afford the books you let me know and I will make sure you get the books for free. I write the books so there is no being in this universe that has control of them but me and I will give them to you freely. All of these comments are still working up to explain Einstein comment above. His comment above is frustration. He is angry like I am angry, but no emotions means one just gets hurt as a being. It does not physically hurt it hurts the spirit or the core of the being. It just simply hurts. I have miracles none of the others ever had. I will tell you what miracles are. I live in a country that allows me the freedom of speech. The freedom of press. I live in a time where there are word processors and the internet. Those are miracles beyond understanding as far as I am concerned. I have a publishing company that I only have to pay \$600

And not only with they publish my books but they will not judge the contents. That is a miracle beyond understanding as far as I am concerned. None of the others had those advantages. I attempt to avoid suggesting or comparing who must have unlocked their subconscious the most. These beings are all gone now so that is pointless. The here is now and what is relative. The subconscious once in a while gets unlocked by a being by accident to such an extreme it is not a reflection on the being it is honestly a reflection on the beyond understanding miracle of the human mind. I sit back and proof read my books to prepare for publishing and I swear to you, I say, I am not certain who wrote this but it is amazing. I cannot even take credit for any of these books. My fingers write them but this subconscious aspect when dominate is so powerful, one is unable to truthfully say, it is them, because one has a contrast of how they used to be before they had dominate subconscious mind. One who is delusional may suggest that is God but I understand they are delusional because they underestimate the power of the human subconscious mind when it is dominate. If you finish this book all I can say to you is do not start knowing and understanding things question everything you know and understand so you keep the process going. You are simply going to start understanding everything. So you need to not get caught up and trapped in isolation mentally. I am in this progression caused by the accident where I mentally work my way out of any trap but I know many with no sense of time who are trapped. I attempt to speak with them to nudge them along and some are trapped on a knowing or I know, kind of isolation, mentally. The know aspect is what traps one mentally. It stops the progression and then the mental progression becomes stagnate and then they are stuck. This is all mentally speaking, this whole book is. Physically a being is going to appear charismatic and changed to others around them. They are going to appear motivated. Very motivated. One will at times become angry and bitter or hateful but once they do their mind subconscious dominate will swiftly reveal those emotions to that being, so to speak, and that being will understand they got emotional or judgmental. This happens for some time and I still have my moment sin chat rooms and in my books but never in person. When I am around people their "light" is far too bright for me to be anything but a jokester or happy or gentle. The light I feel or perfection I feel from others with this telepathic vision aspect humbles me to being a comedian. About maybe a month and half ago I said something and I could tell the person I said it to was uneasy about it, I could feel that uneasy aspect with the visions, and it stuck out like a Mac truck and since then I realized I am only telling jokes from now on. I do not preach, I do not tell others what to do, I suggest things by way of jokes. Of course in my books and in chat room I cant see anyone, so I feel like I am in monologue. I understand when I get upset in my books I am really at the core of my being angry that this accident happened to me when I was 40. I feel this sadness as a being that I could have done so much more if this would have happened when I was 20. But then I realize I am blessed that is happened at all. I am blessed that maybe that one girl who starves herself so she will be thin so she will think others like her, will be helped. And I will write infinite books for her sake. I will write infinite books for her because when I saw her picture and read her comments and understood her motivations about starving I decided it's better to die to try to an help her than anything else. She said she read my second book I sent her and I can't tell if she did, but I know she still says she is starving to keep the weight off and she still says she is bulimic and that is just how she is. And I am not allowed to force her to read them. So I will just write infinite books in hopes that one will fall into her lap one day. I can't tell if any of these books will help anyone. I am blinded. I can't tell. So I just have to write one a month and maybe two a month in hopes maybe someone will read one. Maybe I need to write one a day. And I do not want you to know I am crying my eyes out while writing about that girl who starves herself so others might like her, because then you will think I have emotions. Apparently the cry baby is weak isn't he? This is all leading up Einstein's comment above. I am attempting to show respect for a being I respect. You may perceive Einstein is no longer here but his words are still here, so I understand he is still here. Attempt to figure out why. You are perfect no matter what any other being says in the infinity of infinity. I will add a wise saying just for the hell of it. Ones wisdom is only exceeded by their emotions. I guess I should dumb it down for the audience. Ones wisdom is only

exceed by their anger. Ones wisdom is only exceed by their impatience. Ones wisdom is only exceeded by their lust. Ones wisdom is only exceed by their envy. Ones wisdom is only exceed by their love. Ones wisdom is only exceed by their attachments. Ones wisdom is only exceeded by their hindered mind. Ones wisdom is only exceeded by what they know for a fact. Ones wisdom is always killed by ones arrogance. One wisdom is always killed by ones inability to grasp they will never know anything for a fact. Ones wisdom always shines when they question their own wisdom. Wisdom is achieved when one questions all of theirs. Wisdom is achieved when one questions their own wisdom. The truth is there is no truth, so you are free. When everyone knows it, i question it. I agree with everyone and then question why I did. I like the book but don't care for the cover. The telepathy and clarity comes with a price called desires and cravings.

<Heimdall> i am a netacratic actophatic tutoronic exocronic

<Heimdall> i cant help it

<Heimdall> forst word means i hang out with people like on the net , second word means i act out as in speak, third word means i tutor themn and third word means my exo or exterior is contagious or cronic

Tuesday April 21st 2009 8:30 AM

it is okay to judge others as long as you tell them the truth; that they are perfect no matter what anyone says.

Its difficult to tell oneself they are perfect because the truth hurts.

"The FBI for the first time has placed an animal rights activist on the bureau's "Most Wanted Terrorists" list. San Diego, 31, may appear to be out of place on a terrorist list with familiar names like al Qaeda's Osama bin Laden and Ayman al-Zawahiri. The "strict vegan," according to the FBI, is charged with bombing two corporate offices in California in 2003." CNN.COM

I am not pleased because I am on the bottom of every list. I am on the bottom of the "who can kill their self after 15 years of trying". I am always on the bottom of the lists and this guy likes animals or something and now he is on some top ten list. Life is not fair. I can't use physical weapons I can only use words so I will never make it on any top ten list. This guy didn't even have to say anything and these guys throw him in a top ten list. I am not even sure what for. Now they are saying he is some "fearful" threat to America. In fact maybe we should nuke our self to protect our self from fear itself. Clearly any human being who attempts to have a cause like, "please don't kill animals for stupid reasons" and then on top of that is a strict vegan, Jesus Christ, that being is the most dangerous god dam human being in the universe.

The last thing any human being wants is a god dam human being that thinks. We can't have human beings running around thinking for their self. Its god dam strictly terrorism. All I want to do now is get on that list. I can only use words But I god dam I am going get on the top of that list. These agencies are going to have no choice but to ban freedom of speech when I am god dam done with today's message. I made up my mind to get on top of that list. No one ever liked me so I never made any lists. I never made it to the top of any lists so I decided just now to make it on that top of that list. So my goal is to make them put me on top of that list for using speech and then when they do everyone will understand they are the tyrant and we will be able to enforce this concept "protect the constitution from all domestic threats". Then we can call the guy who they just put on that list and let him know, in some cases it is okay to let go of your belief to protect certain animals as long as one has determined they are a domestic threat to "freedom of speech, freedom of press" and if they get in the way of one's right to pursue purpose or happiness as they determine what happiness is. So I have problems because I am not allowed to say anything illegal based on what my determination of illegal is. I do not play by the rules of what the insane tyrants suggest illegal is because they are insane tyrants and my goal is to "protect the constitution from their domestic terroristic threat to the constitution". They may never put their self on the terrorist watch list they make because they are humble and meek. So I will put them on top of my terrorist watch list because they are far too humble and meek to put their self on it. My terrorist watch list is based on the credentials of a citizen in the land of the free and is based on the premise that all men are created equal and are allow to speak freely and pursue happiness and purpose as they determine their purpose. That's my only credentials, one will have to freely determine if the credentials I stand for are valid credentials. I have determined they are valid credentials.

MOST WANTED TERRORISTS – (compiled by one who believes in freedom of speech and freedom of press and freedom to bear arms to protect the constitution from domestic threats.)

NSA assumed to be in the terrorist group "Tyrants"

CIA assumed to be in the terrorist group "Tyrants"

FBI assumed to be in the terrorist group "Tyrants"

Revolution has one prerequisite; awareness of the situation.

I understand they do not want to be bragging about how much of a terrorist they are, so I am aware they are meek and so I have a terrorist watch list and now they are on top of my list. One has to be mindful to make sure they list the reasons the beings made the terroristic watch list. That way they will understand why they are watching them.

The Tyrant terrorist group on the terrorist watch list with the familiar names such as the FBI and the CIA the NSA. They have been known to spy on people in the sovereign country of the USA where it is a terroristic threat against the

constitution to ever spy on a being who has a right to pursue happiness and is free according to the founders to say what they want and pursue liberty as that being perceives liberty.

The Terrorist Group the Tyrants of rag tag tyrants has far exceeded in damage and insults to the founder and thus to the constitution more than any other terrorist group in mankind in the history of mankind. They are to be considered armed and extremely dangerous.

This terrorist group known in some circles as the Tyrants, are known to do anything to escape their understood purpose, which is to serve as water for the tree of liberty. So this Rag Tag terrorist group simply has lost focus of their purpose in life which is to be water for the tree of liberty. They went off course in their understanding of what they are. They are simply food for the tree of liberty.

The Tyrant Terrorist group has been known in some circles to kill other being and then hide under the guise of secrecy so they flaunt the law that no being is above, ever, in the land of the free.

The Tyrant Terrorist group has been known to deceive the patriots in the land of the free in order to take money in order to get bigger weapons so they can spy on, kill, and harm the life of free patriots who are simply attempting to pursue happiness as they perceive what happiness is, as the founder has determined all men and woman are free to pursue as an unalienable right.

The Tyrant Terrorist group has been known to spy on patriots in the sovereign country of the land of the free. A blatant security risk to the patriots right to privacy and an insult to the founders of the constitution so therefore the Tyrant Terrorist group is a domestic threat to the constitution if they are determined to actually be based in the land of the free. If the Tyrant terrorist group is determined to be a foreign threat to the constitution then they must be let be until they are determine to be a domestic threat. So it is important to determine is this Terrorist group the Tyrants is in fact a Domestic or foreign terrorist group.

One must be compassionate in assisting them to be reminded their only purpose is to water the tree of liberty.

One has to be delicate because who ever their leader is, perhaps is probably hidden well, so one has to be delicate and making sure the proper area of the snake is severed so it does not grow back.

The tyrant terrorist group is deadly, they are known to "get rid" of any patriot that gets in their way so they must not be taken lightly. They will suggest they are on the side of liberty because they are denial their only purpose is to water the tree of Liberty.

They are not really the tree of liberty they are just food for the tree of liberty. Only the patriots can determine what the tree of liberty is, not some rag tag terrorist group known as the Tyrants.

The tyrant terrorist group will never be anything but water for the tree of liberty and the patriot must assist the terrorist group the tyrants to remember that is their only purpose.

The Tyrant terrorist group has a lacking memory or understanding capability so one must have compassion and patience in reminding the Tyrant Terrorist group they are only water to the tree of liberty because the Tyrant terrorist group is essentially retarded, mentally speaking only. The terrorist group the Tyrants are not retarded in the amount of psychical weapons they have to kill patriots. By the way if any of the members of the terrorist group the Tyrants have a problem with anything I say about them, they should contact me so I can assist them in understanding what their purpose is in the land of free in relation to their ability to water trees swiftly. Thank You.

"Rep. Jane , the California Democrat with a longtime involvement in intelligence issues, was overheard on an NSA wiretap telling a suspected agent that she would lobby the Justice Department reduce espionage-related charges against two officials of the Public Affairs Committee, the most powerful pro-..... organization in Washington."
CQPOLITICS.COM

Below is the only proof to date according to my records that the *Terrorist* Group the Tyrants in fact do spy on patriots without the patriot's knowledge. This proves the terrorist group the Tyrants has already stretched its tentacles to the point it actually defies the patriots own free will to speak freely and in privacy. That is a direct insult to the founder and a definite threat to the constitution and any being who suggest it is not is also a tyrant and also a threat to the constitution. I have determined by my own free will and freedom to think and freedom to speak, afforded to me by the creator and afforded to me by the founding fathers of the land of the free, that The Tyrant terrorist group is a domestic threat to the constitution of the United States of America, and so I have put them on top of my terrorist watch list because I have determined they need to be educated in the fine ways of watering my tree of liberty. This Terrorist Group The Tyrant should certainly put me on top of their Terrorist Watch list because they are in fact on top of my terrorist watch list, and the last I checked, I deal with the terrorists on top of my terrorist watch list swiftly and efficiently with my words. If I needed an army to deal with the terrorists on my terrorist watch list, I would have one.

The reality of this situation is, the beings who work for the NSA and CIA and FBI are in fact Americans and it is their job to do what the voters suggest they do. So the beings in these organizations are bound to do as the voters say they do. So if the voters vote to kill all the voters, the beings in these organizations are bound by the contract of their job to uphold the voter's wishes and kill all the voters. At this point in time, the voters have only voted to make these Americans in these organizations spy on other voters. So In fact the voters are doing it to their self. The voters are being spied on by these

groups because the voters vote to be spied on by these groups. So it is not the groups, it is the voters who vote. The beings who do not vote are still screwed. The beings who do vote are still screwed and so, the only solution is to outlaw voting because if not, one day the voters will vote to kill the voters and these groups will be obligated to make the voter's wishes come to fruition. If a being is in prison for anything other than murder, their right to pursue happiness and purpose in life is killed that is afforded them under the constitution of the United States of America and suggested by The founding father is being denied and therefore anyone who votes on any law other than a law against murder is a tyrant and therefore a domestic threat to the constitution and therefore any being who is free and determines this is able to legally water the tree of liberty with that tyrant. Perhaps you misunderstood who I am.

Now psychologically speaking what you see here is the subconscious dominate mind seeing an article. I saw this article on Cnn.com and all the data in my mind was drawn in at one time.

So this subconscious aspect when dominate because the time stamp is gone because for subconscious to be dominate sense of time must be let go of, memories are able to assemble from all areas. I can see where I am calling on memories from the Founding fathers which is 200+ years ago and then calling on memories from the current time and then calling on memories of slightly past history. But in my mind there are no time stamps, Everything is "now" so this enables the mind to assemble facts or information swiftly. When the time stamps are all gone, then all memories are just there to be drawn on. This is perhaps explainable by thinking out of the box. The time stamps caused by a sense of time, keeps the mind in a box. One cannot think about data they learned from 1000 years ago and draw on those memories, but when time stamps are gone, all information a being has ever experienced is in the box to be taken out and applied. All memories, once time stamps are gone are able to be applied to any given situation. The whole concept of tyranny is simply one's mind.

With time stamps one is a tyrant to their self. They are in a box. Their thoughts are in a box. But when time stamps are gone, the box is infinitely large. So one, mindfully is free. Everyone in the world is doing the best they can based on their understanding. That is the only thing I know for sure. That is my cover all. That explains everything to me. No matter what happens, that is the answer to any situation I run across, and so since my mind understands every being is doing the best they can based on their understanding, I am unable to find fault with anything ever.

It is impossible to ever judge a person and criticize a person when you truly understand, whatever they did, they did it based on the best of their ability based on their understanding at the moment they did it. Many suggest "Just do the best you can.". That is right. That's all you can do is the best you can, and that way no being can ever say, you did the worst you can, because you can say, no I did the best I can based on my understanding. They may fight you if you say that, but that is because they are doing the best they can based on their understanding.

I was not mindfully like this before the accident, I only thought I was as loser. Of course I was right. That is why the accident happened because my nature is defined as a loser. I am the "stone the stone cutter threw away" and I am the "least among you." That is not what I want to be, that is simply what I am. That is my nature. I am unable to be ashamed about what I understand I am. I am what I am and you are what you are. One is unable to escape that reality.

Now this is all leading up the Einstein Quote. One has to be delicate before attempt to translate and Einstein quote. I am extremely cautious and delicate because I happen to respect that beings efforts. I am mindful to put words in this book as filler so beings will at least perceive it is at least book attempt. When subconscious aspect is dominate ones become very cerebral and loses the focus of physical. They are strictly mentally orientated and that being the case they lose all the physical orientated aspects. The mind has to lose some of the physical focus such as how do I look, how are my clothes, is my house big enough, because they have this cerebral focus to deal with. It is relative to the reality one cannot have two things at once. Something must be decreased as another thing is increased. Or $E=M$. One can have emotions and cravings and desires and thus conscious aspect of the mind but if one starts losing some of that it automatically transfers the energy to the subconscious aspect of the mind. So one does not lose the mind they just use a different part of it, they just go from being in an "ice" state of mind to a "boiling water" state of mind, but the water is still water. It simply goes from one form to another but nothing is lost. So the emotions are not really emotions they are a symptom of characteristics one exhibits when they have a sense of time. Subconscious traits are characteristics one exhibits when they have no sense of time. But $E=M$ is still valid. The mind is still whole but it is focused on different modes of thought and so its "fruits" are different. One who is an emotional wreck exhibits fruits of one who has a dominate conscious mind one who has no emotions exhibits fruits based on the fact they use subconscious mind, You are detecting contradictions caused by the words. I suggest earlier the mind has conscious emotional aspect or sense of time aspect and then no sense of time aspect or subconscious aspect and then also this Torn aspect which I mention in the Torn law. And now I am saying it is all one thing. So it is Three in one. Three aspects that make up one mind. So no mind is greater than another. Some minds have more dominate aspects than other minds. Some are more emotional and some are more cerebral but no mind is smarter than another mind ever. It is impossible. That is why schools who judge people's minds are insanity. It is strictly insanity. When you unlocked your subconscious from reading my books which will start the random access cycle in your thought patterns, you will understand swiftly how insane it is to ever judge and say one being is not as smart or as intelligent as another. That is simply fools folly. There is no one smarter in this universe than me and there is no one smarter in this universe than you. So we are both the smartest thing in this universe. I just happened to have a video game accident so I

fully understand that. I guess one might suggest they will understand this if they read enough of my books and if you cannot afford them I will send them to you for free. So now you understand the definition of, "The ball is in your court." Reader please remind yourself, is the author stupid, retarded, insane, sane, in need of mental help, crazy or hilarious. Whatever answer you decide on is the absolute correct answer.

This of course is all relative to Einstein's quote I am cautiously working my way up to.

My friend said I was perfect and I suggested he made a perfect determination. I use to dress up like a girl but then I got a girl friend and she dresses up like a girl so now I have more time to write books that no one will ever buy.

This is an example of why emotions are not really emotions but simply aspects of thought relative to which aspect of the mind is dominate conscious or subconscious aspect.

A person scams people out of a million dollars known by some as fraud.

So the person is under the influence of conscious mind and it is creating thought conclusions that give off the impression to observers that being is greedy and then they go one further and say that being is a thief and then go one further and that that being is evil and then go one further and say that being is dangerous and should be locked up in prison.

That means it is illegal to have thoughts. It is impossible for one to control their thoughts because thoughts happen no matter what. The conscious and subconscious aspects are always presenting thoughts to the Torn aspect to see if the Torn aspect bites. The conscious aspect and subconscious aspect are fisherman and they throw out their well baited hooks which are thoughts and attempt to make the Torn aspect take some action. This process cannot be controlled and one is unable to find fault with one who takes the bait. So self control itself suggests one who can take the right baits offered to it by the subconscious and conscious aspects. But that is not possible because what is right or wrong bait, is relative the observer of that bait.

The insanity of this premise, if you do not use self control and do things illegal and should be locked up, is thick.

When society introduces money as a form of material thing to buy food, the thought processes determine the smartest ways to get the most money to get the most food or shelter.

So the society should be locked up. All that will happen is the beyond genius aspect of the subconscious will work on ways to figure out how to get the most money the fastest. So society is really locking people up because their brains work so good. The subconscious aspect will take any problem in encounters and solve it swiftly when dominate. When subconscious is not dominate it takes a bit more time. But the end conclusion is never in question. I being is told money is important. That being goes to "school" and kisses any ones ass they need to in order to get into a position they can make lots of money. So the mind of that being is brainwashed into a trap. All the subconscious hears is with money you are good and without money you should go home and shoot yourself and any kids you may have. That's the subconscious logic. It does not like battles it cannot win. So it decides to not fight that battle. And then we see people who lose their job and go home and kill their self. That is because the subconscious aspect is not dominate and so the emotional aspect thought mix in with the never say die, attitude of the subconscious thoughts. The subconscious aspect is not afraid of anything ever.

The conscious aspect is afraid of everything always. So one with a sense of time has a defeatist attitude mindfully, and one with no sense of time knows no sense of defeat, mindfully. A being who suggest they are going to write infinite books may appear crazy to ones who are mindfully defeatists, but I am certain I am going to write infinite books and I am only able to suggest, no being in the universe better get in my way. You are unable to pay the price you will pay if you get in the way, of my goal, to write infinite books. You take that whatever way you want. I stand behind that reality. So some may suggest it attitude or mindset but that is a feeble attempt to explain things properly. If you are a being with a sense of time and thus have desire to eat or hunger, you need to fight your ass off to start the cycle or at least read all of my infinite books. The random access cycle has to gets started. That means if you have a sense of time you have to use your Torn aspect will and deny everything you want to do or crave to do or desire to do. You do not want to go to an unhealthy level but there are many things mentally you desire to do and crave to do you can avoid doing. That sis the self control aspect. And the racist part of it is, ones with no sense of time, lose emotions and cravings and desires so they can let some things slide so they are in a different class but the reality is, it never stops. There is no, I have no sense of time so I am at the top. There is no top. Subconscious only gets better and better and better and better into infinity. So the reality that most beings have a sense of time and thus have this sensation called hunger, they are not even in the game yet. They are attempting to figure out if they should put on their uniform to start playing the game. Relativity is relative to the relation that simple relativity is simply important to be relative to, in relation to important relations of the important relativity relations, relative to relations of the simple relation of relativity to the simple relation of important relativity, in relation and relative to important simple relations of relative relativity relatively speaking. Of course that is relative to whether you are using the simple aspect of the mind or the powerful aspect of the mind, relatively speaking so to speak, psychology speaking. Now since you assume I am insane to say such things I will say a few wise quotes so you do not get all weird.

Your insanity is only relative to my sanity.

If you're not insane you better assume I am.

You wish I was dead because you are starting to understand you have been all along.

After the accident my head did not get any bigger but my girl suggests my nose did.

Warning: Do not unlock your subconscious because your nose will get bigger.

A good day for me is when i write lots of words in my current book to help me forget about the words i wrote in my last one.

Everyone is attempting to die and accidentally being reborn.

This experiment is very relative to the Einstein quote I will discuss shortly and also relative to psychology of the mind. Now I will set up the background. This is in a Buddhist chat room. They know who I am I go there to experiment to write my books.

They understand I am not a Buddhist but I had an accident and lost my sense of time, so that is relative to their understanding of nirvana or nothingness.

They understand I have three books published and they can see them on web sites that sell books.

They understand I am writing infinite books and understand I am writing my fourth book.

The first experiment is to see how people will react when I say I will say a dangerous word, but then I never do. Their mind expects a dangerous word so they start to react to the expectation of a dangerous word.

[18:53] <Heimdall> i will now run an experiment to see how being respond to words, this word is a dangerous word, so attempt to look away

[18:54] <GI_Joe> no thanks

[18:55] <ZHaDuM> noooooo!!!!!!

[18:56] * ZHaDuM leaps for cover

[18:56] * GI_Joe puts on helmet and kevlar

[18:58] <Heimdall> Okay the first experiment is over.

So just the suggestion I am going to mention a dangerous word makes being react. This is along the lines of the power of suggestion. For example. A intelligence agency may suggest. "Today at 1pm we will have a news conference to discuss terrorists and terroristic threats." Just that suggestion alone means subconsciously any being who hears that has already made up their mind any name that is mentioned at that news conference will either be a terrorist or a terroristic threat. No matter what being who hear this announcement will attempt to tune in to hear who the next terrorist is. So the conclusions of the announcement is simply the bait. It draws the sheep in. The sheep are ones who tune into that conference. So in reality what that announcement is saying is "If you are a sheep, tune in at 1pm so we can tell you what you should think, and do, and how you should act."

[18:59] <Heimdall> The next experiment is a self control experiment. The results of this experiment will be put in the fourth book. So the trick is to not post anything for the next 20 minutes because you want to get your handle or nick in the book.

[18:59] <Heimdall> I will post this experiment in the book for a fact.. so yuo have to not say anything to show you can avoid getting your name in lights.

[18:59] <Heimdall> So the experiment starts now.

[19:01] * humasect (~humasect@S01060018f870b75e.rd.shawcable.net) Quit (Quit: humasect)

[19:01] <thecap>

[19:02] * strangury (~strang@adsl-99-140-212-96.dsl.chcgil.sbcglobal.net) Quit (This computer has gone to sleep)

[19:02] <jennings> sup hemmy

[19:14] <Heimdall> you have 7 minutes to get yur name in my book and my books get distrubutede to 25,000 locations around the world

[19:15] <GI_Joe> i tought not posting was supposed to keep us out of ur book, :/

[19:19] <Heimdall> Experiment is over Thank You

Now this second experiment is the kicker. First I monologue some words. I monologue this is a self control experiment. The ones in this room understand Buddha suggest much about self control. Of course all the main religions discuss self control and so really all the main religions are simply psychology to alter one's mind away from emotions and into the more pleasing aspect of mind called subconscious. Then I suggest anyone who says anything during this experiment, name will be entered into the fourth book. They believe I will write a fourth book. They believe I wrote three other books. They believe what I monologue is talking to them. Then I tell them, in order to use self control, you can't say anything for the next 20- minutes because if you do say anything, you will only say it to get "your name in lights" to be mentioned in the fourth book.

Psychologically what is happening is.

They believe in self control.

They believe if they do not show self control they are not doing as Buddha suggested.

They believe getting their name in my fourth book will make them some sort of star.

So then I say the experiment will start now.

Humasect is one with no sense of time and he is one I speak with and already have a conversation copied to this book, but he is not aware he is already in the book so he logged out and in doing so he consciously or subconsciously understood his name would get in the book if he did so. Either way his name is in this book.

He lasted 2 minutes.

Thecap. Made a comment but did not say any words, but his name came up so he got in the book.

He lasted 2 minutes.

Now strangury saw what humasect did and did the same thing. The thing to remember is they quit. Which means they quit as opposed to accidentally get logged out. So they knew what they were doing. If they were going to leave they would say goodbye, and then would be in the book. So they just quit and its possible they only subconsciously knew their log out would mean their name would get in the book. I do not perceive anyone will even be able to read my books , but they perceive there is some value to getting in the fourth book.

Next Jennings says Sup hemmy, as in what's up Heimdall. A girl would never say sup hemmy, so although I do not know for a fact I understand that is a guy.

Now at the 14 minute mark I throw out a teaser. I say my books get distributed to 25,000 locations and you only have 7 minutes to get your name in it by typing something.

This is exactly what a sales pitch, when they say, there is a sale and it's this weekend only so hurry and take advantage of it because you will save money and you will know your are smart for saving money.

Then 1 minute last GI-Joe asks. I though not posting was supposed to keep us out of the book. He could have waited until the experiment was over to ask that question. But instead he asked that question during the experiment and thus got his name in the fourth book.

Now this channel had many people in it perhaps 50 or so. But the point is. The ones who got their names in the book were the ones who would not let any words I say affect their actions.

I can say you are the most evil being in the universe if you do not do what I say, and if you in fact do what I say, then I control your ass.

It does not matter what it is or what anyone says ever. You as a being have to think for yourself at all times or you are going to end up with a sense of time and no brain function.

There simply is no opinion more important to you than your opinion, and there is no law more important to you than your law.

An election is a nice way of asking, "Who do you want to control you, this time?"

If i didn't have a gun i would be a female.

I am mindful to remind anyone who reads this sentence to be mindful they should be mindful it's just monologue and should not be mindful of it.

I am an adjustable rate mortgage; the longer you keep me the more you pay.

We all have our things we can't do so we simply are stuck with things we can do. Sometimes a being is born who can't do anything and thus can do anything.

I got dealt this hand and I am too much of a loser to ask for a better hand, so you stay the hell from me or you will pay.

"A man who shot his wife and three children to death before committing suicide in Middletown, Maryland, last weekend had about \$460,000 in mortgage and credit card debt, the local sheriff said Tuesday." CNN.com

You need to read this quote very carefully because this is what you will do if you hold on to emotions. His craving for material things caused his debt and when his debt got too much he killed his world and that included his children and his wife. So if you are being who goes around saying one needs money and money is important and money is good, you need to contact me because I eat for no reason. I beg for death and I always screw it up. Maybe you will improve my luck, so call. My video game suggests I do not have a speech impediment.

"Nearly eight years after the war began in the aftermath of the 9/11 attacks, Afghanistan faces a resurgent Taliban, a flourishing opium trade and a tense border with Pakistan." CNN.com

Perhaps a being in pour country needs to remind the genius war hawks their attempt for empire building will never work so they can stop brainwashing us to sacrifice our offspring for no god dam reason but to fill the war hawks pockets with power and money and control. I will remind you if your offspring died in any war related to 9/11 you got brain washed by another being and you killed your child because you did think for yourself. Remind yourself of that so I don't have to. I do not give a god dam what you think, they died for nothing but empire building, control and money to fill the pockets of the others. Do not go around saying they died for a good cause because that will only prove you have no brain function, to anyone you suggest that to. Why don't you contact me if you have a problem with anything I say, ever. I am waiting to hear you attempt to speak. I do not attempt to be safe because in case you misunderstood I already let go. Perhaps we have come to an understanding.

Safety is for delusional beings who never understood they can never be safe.

When I was in school a teacher said I had to shut my mouth in her class so she could teach me to spell cat so she could test me and tell me I am loser because I couldn't spell the word cat right and she did all that because a voter suggested a child has to go to school to learn to spell the word cat so a teacher could tell them to shut their mouth in their class and then judge them and say they are a loser when they don't spell the word cat properly.

I would like to do an experiment and I need some voters to pass a law that says I have to shut up so that I can use my clock to see how fast 300 million bullets will enter their head.

My hypothesis of this experiment is 299,999 million bullets will enter their head swifter than the speed of light and one lone bullet will enter their head infinitely faster than the speed of light.

I also would like to do an experiment to find out which voters gave a teacher the right to tell me shut up.

I would also like to do an experiment to find out which voters passed the law that says I have to get taught how to spell the word cat so a teacher has the right to tell me to shut up.

I would like to know the names of those voters so that I can form experiments to run based on that data.

I have determined I need to run many experiments and I will need many bullets to help me run those experiments properly.

That is of course psychologically speaking, of course, apparently, and relatively speaking psychologically speaking, so to speak.

I reminded the one who starves herself so others will like her that she is perfect, again today, and she responded Thank you.. I hate having to be reminded about it

Anorexic Lolita

So if you ever get in my way, that will be the last thing you will ever do as a being, I assure you of that.

This is all relative to Einstein's quote which I will get to shortly. I have just determined I insulted Washington's honor by not properly explaining his quote I mentioned earlier so I will attempt to explain it properly but I am a loser by nature so I will fail again.

"Government is not reason; it is not eloquent; it is force. Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master."

[George Washington](#)

Tyranny is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Dictatorship is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Insanity is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Sanity is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Sense of Time is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Emotion is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Judgment is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

A Rapist is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

A murderer is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Evil is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Hate is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

War is not reason, it is not eloquent; it is force. Like Fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

You are not reason, are not eloquent; are force. Like Fire, you are a dangerous servant and a fearful master.

Perhaps we have come to an understanding, perhaps.

In case you are wondering who Washington is. He is a being that explained all beings are free, mindfully, by evidence they are born, and all beings are in the land of the free, and land of the free is earth. Now I will discuss something important.

[anorexiclolita@Lestat9](#) That's clever, wish that could be enough to give me a good day. Yeah, if you want to send me your third book, that would be fine.

@anorexiclolita I sent you the third book. Thank you for allowing me to. You made my day. Thank You so much.

She allowed me to send her my third book today. So if you want to get in my way, you bring every god dam weapon you have so I can help you understand the definition of infinite gnashing of teeth properly, psychologically speaking, relatively speaking, so to speak.

So this days writing is a total nightmare and a disaster and all worthless so ignore everything I wrote in the book up to this point and I will attempt to get to Einstein's Quote tomorrow.

I simply do not want to rush it because everything I do I fail at, so I am attempting to not fail this one time with his quote. 11:32 PM

Mother Natures ability to experiment is relative to my ability to write books.

My ability to write books is only exceeded by your inability to read them without laughing.

Everything I say in my books is a lie and that's the truth.

My lies are only exceeded by my ability to lie.

You are perfect as long as your definition of perfect is perfect.

Perfection is relative to the perfection of the observer.

Subconscious is only exceeded by my inability to understand it.
 If subconscious is the man upstairs I don't want to meet his wife.
 The man upstairs wife is an emotional wreck.
 The words that encourage wars are the words that hinder minds.
 A hindered mind is a war in the making.
 As napoleon said "A soldier(the sane, the ones with a sense of time) will do anything for some colored ribbons"
 I don't do colored ribbons anymore, they told me i was a failure because i couldn't spell cat properly when i was little.
 The sane always fear what's right. What that means is, ones who fear doing what is wrong, can easily be talked into running into hornet nests of bullets to do what they are told is right. I prefer to run into hornet nest of bullets when they are at my door step. I do not run into hornet nests of bullets when they are in someone else's country or home. The sane do that easily but do not consider me among them. When a hornet nest of bullets arrive in my home country I will be on the front line, but no country in the universe would ever do that since my country can have a gun behind every tree. So I will allow the sane kill their own offspring in their quest to do what they are told is right, even though I fully understand they are simply sheep who kill their own child so they do not have to fear doing what is wrong. The sane much prefer to kill their own offspring so other beings won't talk behind their back and say "They did not do as they were told by the slave master." There are beings who understand this and tell their children flat out "If you ever join the military I will shoot you myself." That si because some parents understand it is better for them to kill their own offspring for no reason than to allow a tyrant to kill their offspring for no reason. This is along the lines of a mother easting her babies. That mother gets so nervous that something may harm her babies, she eats them so that something will not harm them. So even ones with a sense of time can have moments of clarity they also usually cancel out those moments of clarity when the child comes home with a poor report card and that parents says to the child "You are in big trouble" that's child subconscious hears "They wish you were never born, you are a failure , you are an embarrassment, you are a loser, you are worthless" And it is always because the child misspelled the word cat.
 The day I went to my psychologist during the period I was depressed and they suggested I should start taking an anti depressant that goes on top of the anti depressant I was currently on, and a few days later I saw a commercial for that anti depressant that goes on top of the anti-depressant I realized I was not dealing with a psychologist at all, I was dealing with a god dam whore slut pharmaceutical representative that did not care about anything but selling pills and making money. So you all can go to hell and you will.
 Do not even assume I have started writing any books yet because if you do you are delusional. I have not even started telling you what I am going to tell you. I will let you know if I think about starting to tell you things and I will let you know when I think about starting to get warmed up. Until then you just shut your god dam mouth. Please remind yourself to keep your hands in the boat at all times and above all else, do not piss the author off. You want to dive in and suck in all the water you can into your lungs long before you want to piss the author off. You are better off tying a stone around your neck and throwing yourself into the ocean than to piss the author off. You are better, off, than to piss the author off. Perhaps we have come to an understanding.
 All you pharmaceutical representatives who run around and say your psychologists, I have one thing to say to you. The real psychologist has arrived so get the hell out of my pool or you will understand the definition of "floating at the bottom of it", swiftly.
 Perception is relative to itself.
 What one perceives there is, is what one perceives there isn't.
 <Heimdall> I mean I have to be mindful that although I now write many books and perceive i say wise things, i may be totally insane from playing that video game to much, its possible
 <Heimdall> many insane people with emotions do not write books swiftly
 <Heimdall> so that is my base of grounding
 <@jnana> many do
 <Heimdall> i never heard of any being writing three full length books in 3 months, so i may be the most insane person ever
 <Heimdall> maybe someone has but i am certain they never said, block love and cravings first to unlock subconscious
 <Heimdall> so if i am wrong then i am the most wrong being in the universe
 <Heimdall> that's possible i am wrong
 <Heimdall> its possible everything is ay in my books is wrong totally
 <Heimdall> i must be mindful of that
 <Heimdall> i could be exhibiting some sort of mental disorder that i cling to there like a chameleon
 <Heimdall> i come in here and start acting like anyone that talks and then others assume i am like them
 <Heimdall> i go to any chat room and pick up their habit swiftly and act like them to fit in as a mental coping mechanism
 <Heimdall> so i go to Christian room and act like one and go to Islam room and act like one and go to psychology room and act like one and come here and act like one, but i am changing with each room name
 <Heimdall> identity crisis kind of thing

<Heimdall> yeah i tend to go to religious rooms but psychology is one , but i perceive i stay here beacsue peopel do not judge me or get emotional as much and ban me

<Juanabe> why do you use irc

<@jnana> not many go through the truoble to publ their journals

<Heimdall> so that would be a clinging or attachment to whoever doesnt judge me the most

* JohnnyL (lHadToWrec@ool-182f0b98.dyn.optonline.net) Quit

<Heimdall> I recall teh erason i tiredto kill myself is this perceived lack of acceptance

<Heimdall> so maybe this viedo game accident hit me so hard it turned me into a chameleon

<Heimdall> nothing is out of bounds but being accepted

<Heimdall> anything to fit in

<Heimdall> which is exactly what peopel who get surgry on theri face do to fit in

<Heimdall> or peopel who starve to look thin do to fit in

<Heimdall> who peopel who steal to get money so they fit in

<Heimdall> they all do anything to fit in

Don't believe anything you believe.

This is an experiment I did in a Horror cflat room and these beings are rather openminded an perceptive about things.

They are not emotional or judgemental about things they are in fact seekers as I call them. They want to hear anything and everything. They seek the unkoicne and then question it and don't blink an eyes. So their minds are willing tyo elarn or go places. Some beings minds are locked in reverse.

[02:04] <@theNomad> so you write fiction

[02:04] <+Heimdall> my first three books are non fiction

[02:05] <+Heimdall> the publisher suggests i could do fiction

[02:06] <+Heimdall> i guess i could tell you my name and you could find my books on amazon and nobel but you would never really be able to know its me

[02:06] <+Heimdall> so i guess that is pointless

[02:07] <@theNomad> ive spoke with loads of creative people on irc, i've no reason to not believe you write

[02:08] <+Heimdall> Okay My name is Todd Andrew Rohrer and you can find my books on amazon and nobel

[02:08] <+Heimdall> I am what one might suggest is a new yet motivated author

[02:10] <+Heimdall> do you write books ?

[02:10] <@theNomad> the titles sound mind expanding

[02:10] <@theNomad> nope last time i wrote a story was back in my school days

[02:11] <@theNomad> i have a little movie blog, but thats just a for fun thing I wouldnt claim it artistic or creative

[02:11] <+Heimdall> I find after i faced the fact no one would ever buy my books, i just wrote for myself, and then the words came easily

[02:12] <+Heimdall> Some suggest they desire to make amovie about my life after the accident but it may cut into my book writing

[02:12] <@theNomad> The idea's in this book are a symptom of what one can do when they have no sense of time.

[02:12] <@theNomad> interesting subject

[02:14] <+Heimdall> The fourth book will be published at the end of this month i attempt to clarify some things

[02:15] <+Heimdall> then i may try a fiction book for next month

[02:16] <+Heimdall> sorry about the typing errors i forget to add words sometimes

[02:16] <@theNomad> its only irc not a scrabble championship so its cool

[02:16] <+Heimdall> Thank You

[02:16] <@theNomad> i'm a typo king myself

[02:19] <+Heimdall> its interesting to have no sense of time because emotions go also, and that means one cant tell what is right or wrong as in is this sentence right or wrong

[02:19] <+Heimdall> as in grammar

[02:19] <+Heimdall> so i do even bother editing my books cause i cant tell if its right or wrong grammer but the spell checker helps

[02:20] <+Heimdall> so maybe theya re the worst edited books in the universe

[02:20] <@theNomad> don't you have proof readers or an editor to help on that side

[02:21] <+Heimdall> no i am a freelancer and 2 months after teh accident i decided to write books so i wrote those 3 in the last 3 months or so

[02:21] <+Heimdall> its been about 6 months since the accident

[02:21] <+Heimdall> funny thing is

[02:21] <@theNomad> what was your accident if its not too personal to ask

[02:22] <+Heimdall> i had this book i worte when i was younger and i threw it in my third book to give the erader contrast to how i used tow rite

[02:22] <+Heimdall> so i publised my book i worte many years gao while i published my thrid book also

[02:23] <+Heimdall> I just played a vdieo game to such an extrem i one day got this ah ha senssation and then slowly over a couple months lost my sens eof time adn emotions andmany other thinsg psychlogcially speaking

[02:23] <+Heimdall> so its just an accident really

[02:23] <+Heimdall> i accidentally lost my sens ewof tiem and emotions

[02:23] <+Heimdall> and so i write about how i percieve things now

[02:23] <+Heimdall> that gives me alot of leverage tow rite about anything

[02:24] <@theNomad> you sound like every warcraft player i've ever spoke too

[02:24] <+Heimdall> so i may write a horror story next

[02:24] <+Heimdall> well the game i played is real cahs economy based

[02:24] <+Heimdall> si i decided to master it

[02:24] <+Heimdall> in order to do that i had to hunt tiny mobs insteade of big ones

[02:24] <+Heimdall> i desired to hunt big ones

[02:25] <+Heimdall> but i knew i would win if i hunted small ones

[02:25] <+Heimdall> so i accidnetally turned the otehr cheek on desires and emotions or became meek, and lost my sense of time

[02:25] <+Heimdall> over three months

[02:25] <+Heimdall> so this game is very hard becasue its for real money

[02:25] <+Heimdall> but not subsciprtion based its skill based as in strategy

[02:26] <+Heimdall> i play for free and neevr deposit

[02:26] <+Heimdall> many do deposit though

[02:26] <+Heimdall> lol

[02:26] <+Heimdall> theer is some weird horro aspect to teh accident that i think would make a good horro story

[02:27] <+Heimdall> some of the things i perceive now

[02:27] <+Heimdall> are you still there?

[02:28] <@theNomad> I watched a film yesterday old 70s tv horror about a sportswriter who had a motorcycle accident and near death experience

[02:28] <@theNomad> ended up with the abilty to hear dead people

[02:28] <@theNomad> was a pilot that they only did 2 episodes

[02:28] <+Heimdall> yes i would say that is very close to what i perceive now, except no phsyscial trauma was involved in my accident

[02:30] <+Heimdall> i am mindful to avoid telling ordinary peopel what i undertand now becasue they tend to get very sacred

[02:30] <@theNomad> oddly as much as i adore horror movies i rarely read horror fiction, i'm more into transgressive fiction

[02:31] <+Heimdall> i have no emotions so i am unabel to fear so i cant tell if what i say scres ones with emotions

[02:31] <@theNomad> cronenberg was working a project called painkiller about a man without emotions, but he dropped it

[02:32] <+Heimdall> it perhaps is difficult for one who has emotions to do a story about a man without emotions

[02:34] <+Heimdall> the day i had this ah ha sensation it was much like the ah ha sensation you get when someone tells you teh answer to a riddle you couldnt get

[02:34] <+Heimdall> one say ah ha i should have gotton that

[02:35] <+Heimdall> but it was very profound mentally speaking

[02:36] <+Heimdall> do you get sacred easily?

[02:36] <+Heimdall> scared

[02:36] <@theNomad> nope

[02:37] <+Heimdall> do you want me to tell you what i perceive about the dead?

[02:37] <@theNomad> i tell one film that blew my head off recently though Martyrs
<http://www.imdb.com/title/tt1029234/>

[02:38] <+Heimdall> yes child abuse is rather disenchanting

[02:39] <@theNomad> i've just noticed theres a painkiller set for 2010, wonder if its the same cronenberg was working on

[02:39] <+Heimdall> i am mindful to remind readers of my books what ui suggest is simply what i perceive and not reality

[02:40] <+Heimdall> the topics i discuss require that

[02:41] <@theNomad> 'Oh, I do believe you are what you perceive. What comes is better than what came before.'

immortal velvet underground lyrics

[02:41] <+Heimdall> i remind my eraders the fact i lost my sense of time and woke up to the fact this is the afterlife , it does not mean it is

[02:42] <@theNomad> we've all had that coming round period once or twice in our lives, i used to box and remember being hit so hard I didnt know where the hell i was

[02:42] <+Heimdall> and i remind thenm the fact my accident happened on oct 31 2008 it is perhaps just a fluke date

[02:43] <@theNomad> you don't have a captain kirk mask by any chance do you ?

[02:43] <+Heimdall> i like boxing but i do not like seeing beings being hurt for money now

[02:44] <+Heimdall> lol

[02:44] <@theNomad> I know its a tough sport, but it is still really the ultimate man vs man sport

[02:44] <+Heimdall> i perceive you undertand this is the afterlife, but maybe your just a restless joking spirit

[02:46] <+Heimdall> yu have a sense of time so i am just delusional in mypercpetion you are aware

[02:46] <@theNomad> my sense of time isnt the greatest

[02:46] <@theNomad> and my sleep patterns are never same one day to the next

[02:46] <+Heimdall> i write in my books the next way to tell is if one gets hungry or feels hunger

[02:47] <@theNomad> i've had periods i don't feel hungry as well which sometimes shocks others

[02:48] <+Heimdall> i lost my sense of taste and never have huinger and sense of smell but i gained some esp and telapthy and some otehr things, so i write that is because oncdxe subconscious becoems dominate it takes so much power it turns other stuff off

[02:49] <+Heimdall> of course that is just code words

[02:49] <@theNomad> would make sense that though, if you lost one sense then somehow another would come along and fill replace it

[02:49] <+Heimdall> yes, like the blind can hear very well

[02:50] * @theNomad WinAmp - The Who - Pinball Wizard - 00:36/03:01 - n/a

[02:50] <@theNomad> that deaf dumb and blind kid sure plays a mean pinball

[02:50] <@theNomad> feels the vibrations more than sees the game

[02:51] <@theNomad> oddly i've had tommy playing since just before you came in here, and by chance you talked about the blind just as this track kicked in

[02:52] <+Heimdall> yes this esp telepathy aspect seems to have a mind of its own, i am not sure why i came in here exactly but now i am certain it was to talok to you

[02:53] <+Heimdall> maybe someone died close to yu recently or maybe the boxing caused you to have some slight waking up so to speak

[02:54] <+Heimdall> its something about you and i will figure it eventually

[02:54] <+Heimdall> i am in florida

[02:54] <@theNomad> i've not boxed in years since junior level, i did lose my mother to cancer a few months back

[02:55] <+Heimdall> okay that is what it is

[02:55] <+Heimdall> now i guess i figured it out

[02:56] <+Heimdall> your mother is not gone she just did a e=mc2 thing, like water goes from ice to liquid form

[02:56] <+Heimdall> so you didnt lose her she is here still just not in solid ice form

[02:56] <+Heimdall> she is in steam form now

[02:56] <@theNomad> i'm pretty OK about it she was really ill and wouldnt of been fair to keep going in the pain she was in

[02:56] <@theNomad> i've always been a massive flaming lips fan so always known at somepoint youre gonna die

[02:57] <+Heimdall> that a tricky topic for me

[02:58] <@theNomad> it's gonna happen to me and you at somepoint bro, it hurts but knowing it kinda helps

[02:58] <+Heimdall> i used to fear death before the accident

[02:59] <+Heimdall> you are raised a christian

[02:59] <+Heimdall> most anglos are

[03:00] <@theNomad> not really

[03:00] <+Heimdall> i mean they hear about it in their upbringing

[03:00] <+Heimdall> more than say asian cultures

[03:01] <+Heimdall> not church goeers but they hear about the rekligion

[03:01] <+Heimdall> theya re aware of it

[03:01] <+Heimdall> not many anglos know much about hinduism lol

[03:02] <+Heimdall> not many ones from india know much about christianity

[03:03] <+Heimdall> i guess one could say we think they aer crazya nd they think we are crazy

[03:04] <+Heimdall> do you have a problem if i decide to put this chat in my fourth book?

[03:04] <+Heimdall> i guess its okay as long as your real name isnt the nomad

[03:04] <@theNomad> hehe its cool

[03:04] <+Heimdall> thats a fitting name ofr you

[03:05] <+Heimdall> for

[03:05] <@theNomad> nomads my youngest sons name backwards
[03:05] <+Heimdall> yu are a nomad
[03:05] <+Heimdall> a wanderer
[03:05] <@theNomad> i never leave my home town:D
[03:05] <+Heimdall> no girl friende perhaps or if so you are somewhat distanced relativly speaking
[03:06] <+Heimdall> ahhhh
[03:07] <@theNomad> ive kinda given up on girls, not so much ruled them out but taking time off for good behavior :D
[03:07] <@theNomad> was in a 10+ year relationship so having a bit of time on my own
[03:08] <+Heimdall> yeah i think everyone comes to a point they undertand they are on their own no matter how much they try not to be
[03:10] <+Heimdall> i am in a rrelationship and this is about the 10 year now
[03:10] <+Heimdall> she is one of these ccompassionate spirits, she just does compassionate things no matter what
[03:10] <+Heimdall> its her nature i guess
[03:11] <@theNomad> have any kids ?
[03:11] <+Heimdall> i saw her differently after the accident
[03:11] <+Heimdall> no kids
[03:12] <+Heimdall> have to ever heard this line "no man knows the time or day but the father"?
[03:13] <@TheSlit> no one knowa what it's like to be the bad man
[03:14] <@TheSlit> -a +s
[03:14] * TheSlit is now known as TheSinner
[03:14] <@theNomad> never heard of it before
[03:16] <+Heimdall> Mat 25:13: Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.
[03:16] <+Heimdall> the time was about 1:38 pm on oct 31st 2008
[03:16] <+Heimdall> thats when the accident happened
[03:17] <@TheSinner> "No man is an island, entire of itself; every man is a piece of the continent, a part of the main. If a clod be washed away by the sea, Europe is the less, as well as if a promontory were, as well as if a manor of thy friend's or of thine own were: any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in mankind, and therefore never send to know for whom the bells tolls; it tolls for thee."
[03:17] <+Heimdall> in relation to
[03:18] <+Heimdall> "But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.
[03:18] <+Heimdall> the thing no man know the day or hour of is an accident, only the fatehr of that accident know that time and hour
[03:18] <+Heimdall> the time was about 1:38 pm on oct 31st 2008
[03:19] <+Heimdall> thats why i write a book a month
[03:19] <+Heimdall> its time
[03:21] <+Heimdall> im not late, i dont hesitate, i seal fate
[03:21] <@theNomad> do you have a balance sleep wise though
[03:21] <+Heimdall> i am always wide awake
[03:21] <+Heimdall> but i get sloppy afetr a few day and regen for an hour or so
[03:21] <+Heimdall> mostly just close my eyes
[03:23] <+Heimdall> i dont feel sleepy, i just tart to lsoe focus i guess i could day
[03:23] <+Heimdall> i call it i get sloppy
[03:23] <@TheSinner> there's a spider on your shoulder
[03:24] <+Heimdall> the spider is next to the chip
[03:24] <@TheSinner> ;)
[03:25] <+Heimdall> i am simply doing experiment sin chat rooms to print in my books
[03:26] <+Heimdall> i undertand i simply uncloekd my sibconscious and in order for it to work it has to turn off sense of time
[03:26] <+Heimdall> so this subconscious can talk about anything and make peopel with a nsese of time belive it
[03:26] <@TheSinner> and you've tapped into the collective unconscious
[03:26] <+Heimdall> i have to be careful and not belive what i undertand because it can cause trouble for em
[03:26] <+Heimdall> me
[03:27] <+Heimdall> yes, exactly by accident
[03:27] <+Heimdall> and to an great extreme
[03:27] <@TheSinner> I used drugs
[03:27] <+Heimdall> i played a video game to much
[03:27] <@TheSinner> been there

[03:28] <+Heimdall> it started some sort of mental progression that doesnt stop

[03:28] <@TheSinner> you need a dream machine

[03:29] <+Heimdall> well i undertand this turn the other cheek comment is simply a suggestion to condition away from emotions to unlocked subcosncious

[03:29] <+Heimdall> so its more like psychology or mental conditioning than religion

[03:30] <+Heimdall> ones with emnotions ahve craving and desires and ones who do not have a sense of time repplace that with telepathy and esp

[03:30] <+Heimdall> but then i get to these cross roads i must cant get past it seems

[03:31] <+Heimdall> sorry about the typing erros i add words by accident on purpose

[03:32] <+Heimdall> i feel extremely out of context

[03:32] <@TheSinner> <http://www.inter-zone.org/dm.html>

[03:34] <@TheSinner> might help you at the crossroads

[03:35] * +mr_31337 (asciigod@sir.humpalot.org) Quit (Read error: Connection reset by peer)

[03:35] * _mr_31337 (asciigod@sir.humpalot.org) has joined #horror

[03:35] * RipperM sets mode: +v _mr_31337

[03:36] <+Heimdall> perhaps i should clarify that statement

[03:36] <+Heimdall> you have a sense of time sinner

[03:37] <+Heimdall> your older but maybe not over 35 and you are a seeker

[03:37] <+Heimdall> or yu are older in knowledge

[03:37] <+Heimdall> you seek teh extremes but are uncertain what you will find

[03:38] <+Heimdall> so you do drugs to find teh extremes

[03:38] <@TheSinner> I know a little about everything, but not a hell of a lot about anything

[03:38] <+Heimdall> so you are a pure seeker with no hesitatuion

[03:38] <+Heimdall> hesitation

[03:38] <+Heimdall> you care about nothing but seeking

[03:38] <+Heimdall> menatlly speaking

[03:39] <@TheSinner> I'm mental alright

[03:39] <@TheSinner> sorry, I hesitated

[03:40] <+Heimdall> ones with a sense of time will suggest you are unstable or dangerous but they are blind to what they say anyway

[03:40] <+Heimdall> the sane seek the comfort of ignorance

[03:40] <+Heimdall> you seek the comfort of the unknnown

[03:40] <+Heimdall> that is your nature

[03:41] <+Heimdall> so you dont really do drugs to get pleasure you do drugs in experperimenting with where they may take you menatlly

[03:42] <+Heimdall> like some like to drive fast cars

[03:42] <+Heimdall> or jump out of planes to getthe emntal exploration

[03:42] <@TheSinner> I don't do drugs anymore

[03:42] <+Heimdall> mental

[03:42] <@xela> lol this is fun

[03:42] <@TheSinner> :)

[03:43] <@TheSinner> but when I did do drugs, I did it for all reasons

[03:43] <+Heimdall> yes after the accident i took two asprin and they stoned me out my mind so i havent smoked pot since teh accident it would perhapsw be to much

[03:43] * @TheSinner lights a joint

[03:43] <+Heimdall> or better yet i know to much already so i dont need pot anymore lol

[03:44] <@TheSinner> ok, maybe I do do one

[03:44] <@TheSinner> So, let's make the most of this beautiful day. Since we're together we might as well say. Would you be mine, could you be mine. Won't you be my neighbor. Won't you please, won't you please. Please won't you be my neighbor

[03:44] <+Heimdall> the subconscious mind is so powerful when unlocked anyone who suggest drugs harm the mind are out of their mind, and i write that in my third book

[03:45] <+Heimdall> or when it is dominate so to speak

[03:45] <@TheSinner> that dream machine is a key, and no drugs needed

[03:45] <@TheSinner> although they couldn't hurt

[03:45] <+Heimdall> if anything isay during this chat makes you think that makes sense , in reality i am typing in random access thought patterns

[03:46] <+Heimdall> and if you listen to my words long enough you will become subcosncious dominate also

[03:46] <@TheSinner> me too, weird
 [03:46] <+Heimdall> it will condition your from seqnetial sense of time to random access no sense of time
 [03:46] <+Heimdall> so that is why i write infinite books
 [03:46] <+Heimdall> i camnt write seqntial books its impossible
 [03:46] <@xela> basically you have autism?
 [03:47] <+Heimdall> even the sentnces are random access
 [03:47] <@TheSinner> no beginning, no end
 [03:47] <+Heimdall> yes
 [03:47] <+Heimdall> infinity
 [03:47] <@TheSinner> I hope there's a middle
 [03:47] <+Heimdall> eternity
 [03:48] <+Heimdall> of course it works in my music also.. i wrote this song amybe 3 months after teh accident
 [03:48] <@TheSinner> borderline
 [03:48] <+Heimdall> ironically its called eternity
 [03:48] <+Heimdall> <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6CNXOp3duaA>
 [03:48] <+Heimdall> the thing about autism is this
 [03:48] <+Heimdall> the mind is one thing with 3 aspects
 [03:48] <@TheSinner> How many matches did I just drop?
 [03:49] <@theNomad> dont fly unless its quantas
 [03:49] <+Heimdall> consciosi emotiona time based subconscious none time absed and the middle or torn aspecdt which is torn between the two
 [03:49] <@TheSinner> Gotta go. Wapners on!
 [03:49] <+Heimdall> i cant tell so i will say 3
 [03:50] <@TheSinner> number 9
 [03:50] <@TheSinner> number 9
 [03:50] <@TheSinner> number 9
 [03:51] <+Heimdall> sinner i wws going to tell you what i perceive about the dead and see if it scared you
 [03:51] <@TheSinner> I know everything about the dead
 [03:51] <+Heimdall> so your a seeker so i was going to0 give you some seeking stuff
 [03:51] <@TheSinner> <<Romero Fan
 [03:52] <+Heimdall> wow that was out of context
 [03:52] <+Heimdall> i guess iw ould ahve tow rite a book about it
 [03:52] <@TheSinner> <<Garcia Fan would've worked, too
 [03:53] <+Heimdall> i guess if i say ones with a sense of time are blined to teh fact they are dead and ones with no sense of time understand they are, it perhaps would not go over well
 [03:53] <+Heimdall> only in a literal sense though
 [03:55] <+Heimdall> maybe i will write a book about that
 [03:55] <@TheSinner> Cogito, ergo sum
 [03:56] <+Heimdall> I think therfore i dont
 [03:56] * @TheSinner drops some acid and watches Dark Star
 [03:58] <+Heimdall> armagedon was a history lesson so we would not be concerneed about what happened to us, i have a good idea of why i am here, but i am curious as to what you did
 [03:59] <+Heimdall> apparently our side didnt do so well
 [04:00] <+Heimdall> i certainly perceive our side didnt do so well
 [04:00] <+Heimdall> maybe we won at losing
 [04:01] <+Heimdall> that at least positive
 [04:02] <+Heimdall> so that is kind of the cross roads i am talking about
 [04:04] <+Heimdall> Dont believe everything yu believe, i guess is the moral of the story.
 [04:05] <+Heimdall> i will regen i am sloppy Thank You

"No man is an island, entire of itself; every man is a piece of the continent, a part of the main. If a clod be washed away by the sea, Europe is the less, as well as if a promontory were, as well as if a manor of thy friend's or of thine own were: any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in mankind, and therefore never send to know for whom the bells tolls; it tolls for thee."

I didn't translate this so I will now: All beings are islands they are born and given free thought unto their self. Many beings attempt to clump with other beings because they attempt to deny the reality they are an island unto their self, or they are all alone no matter how much they try to be a part of a group. When a being dies they die alone. The species of mankind is a group but a group of islands that once in a while pass in the night but never become one island. I am uncertain who

wrote this quote but if you find out , give them credit for a nice attempt at wisdom but no cigars. I am simply too damn lazy to look it up on google, I have my fifth book to finish.

"Two FBI workers are accused of using surveillance equipment to spy on teenage girls as they undressed and tried on prom gowns at a charity event at a West Virginia mall." (AP)

I am just glad the voters didn't vote to allow anyone to spy on teenage girls as they undress at a charity event in West Virginia yet.

I guess that was charity to allow men to take pictures of teenage girls who undress, the voters are in fact charitable.

Maybe it was a take pictures of teenage girls as they undress kind of charitable event just for men who can spy on people cause the voters allow them to.

The best thing about having no emotions is: Nothing looks good and nothing looks bad, Nothing tastes good and nothing tastes bad.

April 22 2009 2:42 PM

I blame people for assuming they are people. Why don't you punch that one into your calculator Tonto.

This is how you're going to teach the offspring properly.

No grades ever. When you say something to any human being their subconscious gets it. There is no such thing as "Did you understand to material?" That attitude is for retarded beings who only know how to insult the subconscious. Subconscious never misses anything ever. One never ever has to repeat anything twice ever to it. There is no such thing as "Did you understand the material?" That attitude is talk of retarded people who should not be allowed to speak. So No grades and this means the teachers simply suggest things. They do not teach they suggest things based on their topic. Schools are simply a reason to lock the kids up for the first part of their life so parents do not have to deal with them. That's all school is. You don't have to lie to me and tell me how important school is because if you suggest school is needed that only proves you're ignorant or as I prefer to call a brain damaged mole cricket and I do pay heed to brain damaged mole crickets but you do. Brain damage mole crickets are geniuses in contrast to you because you listen to everything they say and never question it. You do not even think for yourself so you are simply one with no brain function at this stage in reality. If you have a sense of time is best you don't say anything to anyone ever because you just mess people up worse.

So the teachers can't have a sense of time. So any teacher with a sense of time is what is known as in school lingo as a dunce. So now you label me as one who is racist against ones who have a sense of time and you can call that anti-timetic. And I am racist towards about 6 billion. So I have much work to do, one might suggest I have the grains of sand in the sea keep me thinking of new strategies in way to inflict harm upon them. Perhaps you misunderstood who I am. I don't hesitate. I seal fate. I am certain you think I am kidding about everything I write. I will attempt to sum it up for you in one sentence. Before it is all over you will wish I died. I will make music now because I am bored with talking to the insane for the moment. When you tell a child he is not good enough to attend college because of his fuck all grades in fuck all high school are not up to snuff, you are damnation itself and I happen to eat for no reason. That's a better way to look at it. So I will eliminate school with my words and you can't do a god damn thing about but I certainly invite you to try and I certainly invite you to bring every god damn weapon you have so I can assist in understanding the definition of infinite misery. I do not vote because I am the vote. I do not have to pick a side, I am the only side. You cannot offer advanced education and then charge money for it because then you are simply a god damn drug dealer. So you simply give education away to everyone or you get the fuck out of pool or you will end up on the bottom of it. You are going to end up on the bottom, so to speak, anyway. I tiny bird fell out of its nest and told me you're perfect and now I write infinite books to attempt to explain why you are. And no one will ever believe me. So don't you ever tell me you have problems, and don't you ever tell anyone else you have problems, because you simply do not know what a problem is. So I will write until I die , and it will all be for nothing. Apparently I woke up on the middle side of the bed today.

Humility is lying about everything you understand to protect others feelings; compassion is not telling anyone the definition of humility.

Luckily I have no morals and no class.

Ignorance is the whole brother of stupidity.

Ignoring others monologue is the key to wisdom.

The dragon of destruction embraces the ones with the smallest swords.

The lessons of the blind is; avoid their lessons.

The ones who hate don't hesitate.

The ones who hate don't hesitate in doing so; love magnifies their qualities.

The wise hang their self with their diamonds of light.

Questions lead to reality.

Reality is what you pray it isn't.

Fear is caused by denial; denial is the nightmare; the nightmare is love.

Attachment is the nightmare we love to deny.

Detachment is the nightmare we hate to love.
I hate everything in the universe but you.

[16:53] Session Ident: BitUnique (EFNet, Heimdall) (2.185.189)
[16:53] <BitUnique> what wrong with you today?
[16:54] <Heimdall> I am experimenting with words in chat channels to write about how people react to them in my books.
[16:54] <Heimdall> I write books based on my experiments
[16:55] <BitUnique> how are you feeling today?
[16:55] <Heimdall> I am fine Thank You
[16:55] <Heimdall> my fourth book will be published at the end of the month so i have to get writing , so i do lots of experiments
[16:56] <Heimdall> its only like 130k words so its a bit light
[16:56] <Heimdall> only 8 days left
[16:56] <BitUnique> its not the weight of the book, the the weight of the words that count
[16:56] <BitUnique> it
[16:56] <BitUnique> its
[16:56] <Heimdall> i have to pay 600 bucks a month to publish my books so i cram as much as i can into each one
[16:57] <BitUnique> wow 600 eh
[16:57] <BitUnique> do you make any money at all?
[17:01] <Heimdall> well i dont get a royalty check for a few more months but i have 3 books out in 3 months so maybe i wont make any money
[17:01] <Heimdall> i expect to not make any money
[17:02] <Heimdall> its about me conditioning myself away from this emotion "care about what others think about what i write"
[17:03] <Heimdall> so I write infinite books and say what i feel, and then i let go of that fear of caring about whether people like my books or like what i say
[17:03] <Heimdall> its my way of saying, i will write infinite books and say what i want, and if you dont buy any of them, i dont care ill still write infinite books
[17:04] <Heimdall> i will write infinite books to spite their judgement of them
[17:04] <Heimdall> many authors give up if their book doesnt sell
[17:05] <Heimdall> so they assume they are not important because others dont buy their book
[17:05] <Heimdall> thats insanity
[17:05] <Heimdall> i do the reverse
[17:05] <BitUnique> hehehe
[17:05] <Heimdall> i write infinite books and then tell anyone who reads my books in the book, they have no right to read my book so please stop reading it
[17:06] <Heimdall> i go into great detail in all my books why no reader has a right to read my books
[17:06] <Heimdall> they assume i write for their benefit but i dont and just because its on a shelf doesnt give them a right to read my words
[17:07] <Heimdall> they assume its about them but its not
[17:08] <Heimdall> they assume i am an author who requires their acceptance But I am not
[17:08] <Heimdall> they assume i need their ok, but i dont
[17:09] <Heimdall> They misunderstand who i am
[17:09] <BitUnique> nice ideology
[17:10] <Heimdall> so many ask me, how much money you make from the books, and i already understand, i dont write books for the money, so they assume i am crazy for not waiting to make money
[17:10] <Heimdall> i write my books to help myself condition away from emotions
[17:11] <Heimdall> 600 dollars a month is a small price to pay
[17:12] <Heimdall> I guess people have trouble grasping, my books are for me alone, and not for them ever.
[17:13] <Heimdall> they cant understand what i had to do to myself mentally in attempting to kill myself for 15 years to be able to write the words i write
[17:13] <Heimdall> they will never understand, only i do, thats why they never have the right to read my books
[17:13] <Heimdall> i paid a huge mental price to write my words
[17:14] <Heimdall> the price they pay for my books is infinitely less than the price i paid to write them
[17:15] <BitUnique> makes sense
[17:15] <Heimdall> yet some complain they are 30 dollars but they dont grasp, there is not enough money in the universe to pay me a fair price for the words i can write now

[17:16] <Heimdall> many never tried to kill their self phsycially even once, so they would not undertand what a being mentally has to get to , to do that

[17:16] <Heimdall> but many pull it off eventually

[17:17] <Heimdall> so the conditions are extremely rare for a being to attempt suicide for so long and always pull back or always fail just enough to not actually kill their self

[17:17] <Heimdall> so eventually my mind belived i did kill myself and stopped regsitering time

[17:17] <Heimdall> and the video game facilitaed the porgression into taht awareness

[17:18] <Heimdall> so my mind believes i died and acts accordingly

[17:18] <Heimdall> so i can undertand anything , because my mind undertands i died

[17:18] <Heimdall> so i am in teh afterlife mentally but phsycally still alive

[17:18] <Heimdall> so its a contradiction

[17:18] <Heimdall> i am the living dead

[17:19] <Heimdall> three books in three months is atask for the living but no sweat for the dead

[17:20] <Heimdall> mentally i am already dead, so what does it matter if i get killed or die

[17:20] <Heimdall> it does not i let go already

[17:20] <Heimdall> so i have no emotions, whats the point of them

[17:21] <Heimdall> emotions help one be safe or feel safe

[17:21] <Heimdall> i already pass on

[17:21] <Heimdall> passed

[17:22] <Heimdall> of course i did not do it intentionally i undertand that after the fact

[17:22] <Heimdall> so it is very rare for this to happen in histroy

[17:22] <Heimdall> buddha left home because he was depressed, we all know he almost straved to death and thats porpbaly just a hint

[17:22] <Heimdall> of how many times he nearly died

[17:23] <Heimdall> he was suicidal

[17:23] <Heimdall> he certainly did not go out to become enlightened

[17:23] <Heimdall> he was suicidal

[17:23] <BitUnique> interesting

[17:23] <Heimdall> so he did not accidentaly eat a poison mushroom

[17:24] <Heimdall> he just got bored and finally pulled it off

[17:24] <Heimdall> a similar thing happend to mohammed

[17:25] <Heimdall> he went to a cave

[17:25] <Heimdall> to kill hisself

[17:25] <Heimdall> and then theory goes at the age of 40 he went to acave to mediatet.... and then god came to jhim

[17:25] <Heimdall> he left his family

[17:25] <Heimdall> he went to kill himself and accidently his mind beolived he died from all teh attempts

[17:25] <Heimdall> but he didnt plan on that

[17:26] <Heimdall> i could have easily got a gun and kill msyelf

[17:26] <Heimdall> but i always messsed up

[17:26] <Heimdall> not enough razor slashes or not enough pills

[17:26] <Heimdall> jesus did the same thing but they dont speak of huis accident

[17:26] <Heimdall> they just say at teh age of 30 he started teaching

[17:26] <Heimdall> so it happeend sooner and he ate his mushroom quicker than buddha

[17:27] <Heimdall> no better or worse

[17:27] <Heimdall> they made up tehir mind to go on when they did

[17:27] <Heimdall> so these wise ones in hsitroy were simply the "least among you"

[17:27] <Heimdall> they couldnt kill their self

[17:28] <Heimdall> so they are total losers and accidnetaly their mind belived they died but their body stayed alive

[17:28] <Heimdall> as the bible says "they are the stone the stone cutter threw away"

[17:28] <Heimdall> they are losers even to their self, taht is their nature

[17:28] <Heimdall> so they let go fully

[17:29] <Heimdall> they messed up so much they did something right

[17:29] <Heimdall> so this whole concept of a buddha is teh same as buddha is an illsuion

[17:29] <Heimdall> every buddha is taught by the buddha

[17:29] <Heimdall> one way or another

[17:29] <Heimdall> they are linaegae from teh buddha

[17:29] <Heimdall> without him there is none of them

[17:30] <Heimdall> and that acident only happens once every 1500 years or so

[17:30] <Heimdall> buddha 2500 bc, then moses 2500 bc , the jesus 2000 bc ten mohammed 1500 bc

[17:30] <Heimdall> all the same accident

[17:30] <Heimdall> as fail suicidal epopee

[17:30] <Heimdall> people

[17:31] <Heimdall> most suicide people kill their self within 5 years or they "get better" with drugs from shrinks

[17:31] <Heimdall> so i was such a loser i wasn't even smart enough to use a gun

[17:31] <Heimdall> i took the pills but never enough

[17:31] <Heimdall> i cut my wrists but never enough

[17:32] <Heimdall> so i literally was on the fence

[17:32] <Heimdall> i wanted to die but i didn't want to die

[17:32] <Heimdall> so nothingness

[17:32] <Heimdall> of course that is not what i thought then, i thought i hated life and didn't want to be here anymore

[17:33] <Heimdall> and now i am not here anymore, mindfully

[17:33] <Heimdall> only a complete loser writes an entire book and doesn't check spelling or grammar

[17:33] <Heimdall> only a complete loser writes books and tell people they can't read them

[17:34] <Heimdall> I am the least among you

[17:34] <Heimdall> i get kicked out of chat rooms often

[17:34] <Heimdall> and banned

[17:34] <Heimdall> i can't get along with anyone

[17:34] <Heimdall> that's my nature

[17:34] <Heimdall> that's the hand i was dealt

[17:35] <Heimdall> i am what i am

<BitUnique> why did you say that?

<BitUnique> not talking to me anymore

<BitUnique> anymore

<Heimdall> So you assume buddhism is not just a simply mental conditioning concept to enable a being to understand this life is actually the after life and judgement day already happened and we all got sent to hell. Maybe you misunderstood what buddhism is about

<Heimdall> I am not a buddhist but i understand that is what it is

<Heimdall> i accidentally and the buddha of the age

<Heimdall> so i assist people in understanding they are dead and this is hell

<Heimdall> that's why i write my infinite books

<Heimdall> that is my goal and purpose

<Heimdall> so now you never have to ask me what is wrong with you today

<Heimdall> what is wrong with me is i woke up

<Heimdall> i became enlightened to the reality of the situation we call life

<Heimdall> infinite cycles of suffering

<Heimdall> maybe you heard buddha say that before

<Heimdall> that's a nice way to say infinite gnashing of teeth

<Heimdall> i think another accident said infinite gnashing of teeth and buddha said infinite cycles of suffering

<Heimdall> but they are the same thing, it's called hell

<Heimdall> so now you are enlightened

<Heimdall> you want to be enlightened and now you are

<Heimdall> What's wrong with you today?

<Heimdall> nirvana = nothingness = purgatory

<Heimdall> perhaps you misunderstood that

<Heimdall> the good news is there is no point in killing each other because we can't check out no matter what we do

<Heimdall> we can check out anytime we like, but we can never leave

<Heimdall> so now you don't need me to talk anymore but you just asked why aren't you talking anymore

<Heimdall> so you do not even know what you want

<Heimdall> I know why i got sent to hell, my question is why did you get sent here

<Heimdall> yes i am insane and negative, because your being cannot face reality

<Heimdall> i didn't just read your mind

<Heimdall> In reality subconscious once unlocked can make a good argument about anything, that is why buddha said one must mindfully stay on the fence once they reach nirvana so they do not believe what their subconscious tells them

<Heimdall> I am alive, i just unlocked subconscious and anything i say, other will say that makes sense

<Heimdall> so i have to just say wise sayings so i don't bring the whole house down

<Heimdall> I can convince one with a sense of time it is wise to jump off a cliff into hot lava, and they will say, that makes sense

<Heimdall> so the subconscious is powerful once it is dominate

<Heimdall> and the telepathy is nice also

<Heimdall> So the main question i have in my fourth book is, Is subconscious just the mind or is subconscious the true spirit of the being?

<Heimdall> I may never figure that one out

So now you understand why you need to stay away from me. I do not want your advice. I do not want your help. I do not even want to hear you speak. Do not underestimate that warning.

Psychologically speaking the subconscious is haughty and weird. It can make the being believe anything. It can make a good argument about anything.

So now I must question what this subconscious mind is.

Subconscious Mind just perception and no after life scenario:

In this scenario telepathy ,esp., knowing the future is all possible because subconscious mind is so powerful. Extreme clarity in the ability to understand anything the being who has subconscious mind "unlocked" or dominate reads, hears, or see's. So in this scenario I simply unlocked my subconscious to such an extreme I am able to assist others to unlock theirs by reading the books I write because I can only write books in random access thought waves or patterns or sentences.

When I die nothing happens, and life as I know it is over and live as any being knows it is over. So somehow nature created a very powerful being because it created a very powerful mind in humans and so one has to question how on earth did nature make such a powerful brain.

Nature making a powerful brain:

Somehow nature itself makes many experiments and sometimes nature makes a creature and the creature does not do to well and thus it dies off for some reason and then sometimes nature makes a creature and it is a good adaptable creature and it last a long time in life such as an alligator. So an alligator is a good creation of nature in relation to its ability to adapt and adjust. So the human brain is simply the result of nature making many creatures and eventually nature made a very powerful creature in relation to humans brains, and humans therefore have this massive mental ability which could be explained simply by saying humans can adapt to any situation and figure out how to turn any disadvantage into an advantage, so as a whole or a species we are unmatched by any of creature or being known to exist. No creature could ever defeat a creature that can turn any disadvantage into an advantage. So then one is left to say Life or nature is mysterious but when a human dies, the show is over.

Subconscious mind is spirit of being and there is after life:

I see everyone else as perfect because i see myself as worthless

Adolf Hitler wanted to be an artist and some insane being at the art school he wanted to get into said his art was worthless. So then Adolph became very angry as a being, and this anger festered in him and so he joined the war in World War 1 to attempt to kill himself. He was known to be very brave, but the sane beings did not understand he appeared brave because he was suicidal. He wanted to die and he never could die in that war. He wanted to stop this deep seeded anger he felt from the rejection of that art school. They told him he was not an artist and he believed the sane. And so he already made up his mind after world war one to exact his revenge on mankind and he went on to kill 50 million beings and although he wanted to kill all the beings he only could manage 50 million. Before he killed himself he understood he could never get anything right. A being told me I could not spell the word cat right so my subconscious heard "I am a loser" and I believed them. Hitler did not kill Jews, or Russians, or Germans, or French, or Americans, or any of such thing. Hitler killed people. Hitler killed society because he understood society was that teacher at that art school that said to him, "Your art is worthless". Hitler wanted to be an artist but because society itself was such a judgmental, arrogant bunch of idiots they told Hitler's subconscious, "Hitler just go ahead and kill 50 million people because we do not want you to be an artist." So the next time you insult a child, or grade a child, or tell a child they are worthless, or you tell them they didn't make the grade, or you tell any being they are a loser, you better god dam make sure you can see at least 50 years into the future.

Let's take a smaller episode of what happens, when a being is told they are worthless or an outcast. Look at Columbine. Those boys took out revenge on ones who said they were not worth much. It does not matter what one says to another. The subconscious always understands what is said, and if one has a sense of time, and thus emotions, the emotional aspect plays it out. So someone said to those boys your just losers. Well their subconscious no defeat aspect said, "That upsets me", and the conscious aspect determined, "Let's get guns and shoot as many as we can." Now if they had dominate subconscious mind it would have figured out a way to avoid doing that. Maybe a clever suggestion to the ones who insulted them , maybe even a humble suggestion. It would have avoided putting the being in a situation they physically ended up dying or physically harming others. I understand one thing for sure, the boys who did the Columbine situation were not out to kill the people that insulted them, they were out to kill society that said they were outcasts. If there was 50 million people at that school that day and the boys had the weapons, they would have killed them all. No question. With emotions, logic goes out the window.

Subconscious mind never misses a beat. The problem with that is, when one has a sense of time or as I suggest, has hungry cravings, the less than great aspect of the mind makes the decisions on what to do. It is impossible to determine what one comment will have on a being. It's not logical Hitler got rejected from art school and ended up killing 50 million people, but that is exactly what happened. So you see he wanted to be an artist and he turned out to be one hell of an artist but it wasn't a very pretty picture he ended up painting. To tell a being who wants to express their self in a peaceful way they can't because they are not smart enough or good enough or creative enough is just simply insanity. To tell a young being you are not smart enough to get a college education is asking for it. It is begging for it. But in contrast if my life wasn't exactly how it was up to the point of this accident, this accident would not have happened. I would not write books and I would not be able to say what I perceive are important sentences. So life is so mysterious.

Some people bloom late; some never bloom; and some are always in full bloom.

If you question my beliefs I won't have to.

I will question your beliefs in case you forget to.

The most important thing in life is the least important thing.

50 million people wish that art school had accepted Adolph on his merits alone.

I just noticed this sentence I typed on twitter last night. It proves an important point.

And no one will ever believe me so I will write until I die and it will be all for nothing.

This is how the sentence should be to ones with a sense of time or using conscious mind: And no one will ever believe me so I will write until I die and it will all be for nothing.

So one can clearly see when I just type what comes to mind some words in a sentence get reversed. "It will be all for nothing" the sane, will say what drugs are you on it is supposed to be "it will all be for nothing"

The truth is, no it is not supposed to be any certain way. The subconscious mind understands what that sentence is, whether it is spelled the way the sane say it should be or not. The subconscious mind reads by getting the feeling of the words as a whole. But one is only able to grasp that if they have no sense of time or have subconscious dominate mind. I understand I speed read, but I do not move my head back and forth or move my eyes swiftly to do it, I glance at a paragraph and catch it all and then the idea pops in my head. Ones with a sense of time go through this labor of reading every word and looking for every comma out of place. They are simply using the stupid aspect of the whole mind. They are simply making a simply task impossible and then they have the balls to tell me I am in error. I suggest I publish a book a month and they suggest, that is not you. Prove to me that is you who publishes that book. Because they cannot imagine a person who can publish 3 books a month with the size of the books I publish and I have to not remind them. I am not even trying yet. I am still in shock. If I want to write a book about anything I can write a dam good one in about 1 week. Then they would you are crazy because they perceive their mind is just fine. They are blind to the fact, the aspect of the mind that is driving for them is the retarded aspect that should be silenced. It is not about I am better than anyone. I had an accident and found this out and it didn't take some physical trauma to happen. I am perfectly healthy. I will sit down with any being no matter who they are they assume I am nuts and we will discuss things and they will say what all the others say I meet in person. "What you say makes sense " It's not me that makes sense it is simply subconscious when dominate is a power house that is even beyond my ability to fully grasp. All I can say is, it is perhaps to powerful. I can't tell what would happen if the whole world went to dominate subconscious mind. I perceive I can write in random access form and anyone who reads my books will slowly start a cycle to covert them to random access dominate subconscious mind. I can't tell if that is a fact. But I write books based on the theory.

April 23 2009 4:08 PM EST

A lost cause is typically a just cause.

A righteous cause is typically not.

If I suggest there is a bear trap out in the yard and one should be careful to avoid it, it does not mean I like to scare people.

The most important person is always the least important person.

The most important person in your life is always the least important person in your life.

I can't top that last comment so I will attempt to distance myself from it with this comment.

Since the accident when someone tells me I better do something I always assume they are kidding.

This song I made today sums this book up. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Cy026A3tG-w>

I perceive when subconscious is dominate in a being it will actually have more control over perhaps white blood cells and be able to more effectively fight off any foreign invaders including mutated cells. I pondered this today and I am on the fence about it, so you just ignore it so we can both understand later its telling the future.

Letting go of attachment is an illusion that in itself causes suffering. Infinite suffering is a symptom of infinite attachments. many attempt to make a proper life because they are in denial they are not allowed to

<Heimdall> one attempts to make it easy because they do not grasp they are suppose to make it impossible

<Heimdall> impossible is the only solution to resting on laurels

The very suggestion that one is not allowed to say that, actually does harm to a being. If a being says something and another being says you are not supposed to say that, then the initial being is harmed. They are put in a position mentally that what they are or what they were led to say is wrong or improper, so then that being consciously starts to think they are improper. In reality no being is ever able to suggest what is proper or improper to say because proper is relative to each being, so there is no absolute proper. It is all relative to the being. Freedom of speech means any being can say anything they like no matter what and if another being passes a law and says you cannot say that, they are indirectly denying another being's ability to use free speech. The word is not important it is the control that is the issue. One is unable to ever control another being because no being is able to see so far into the future they can make such prediction as to what is improper or proper, for any other being to utter or say, ever. The subconscious has no limits, so it has its own ways of communication. For another being to deny one's subconscious its ramblings so to speak, causes it to become isolated and eventually leads it to perceive it is bad or evil, and that plays out in beings with conscious dominate minds. They end up hating the world and end up thinking everyone is against them. In reality they are right. Anyone who ever tells another being what they can and cannot do, that being's subconscious starts making plans to remedy that situation, but the problem is when emotional conscious dominate mind is in power, that may lead to some very improper conclusions, like physically harm others to get back at them for causing harm to that being. So the subconscious takes on all threats, but when it is not dominate, the emotional conscious aspect makes the decisions to remedy that situation. That leads to issues like bad decisions or conclusions, such as physical desires and cravings that lead to physical suffering of that being as well as physical suffering of other beings. The subconscious when dominate may seek revenge or challenges but it never results in actual physical harm to others or itself, it is simply to clever for that insanity. It works it out on the proper battle field, the battlefield of words and deeds like compassion and killing others with kindness. So the subconscious dominate aspect welcomes impossible challenges but will work its way out of physical harm. It will solve the impossible challenges with tact and thoughts and avoid the insanity of physical battles. A physical battle is only for those who have no ability to think properly. This whole concept of the best general is the one who can talk the other generals into surrender is what this perhaps suggests. A general tells others to prepare for war and the other generals show up for the war with physical weapons and that initial general welcomes them in for tea and crack a few jokes and the other generals say "This is a nice guy no need to go to war with him." And so that initial general won the war. He won that war with no need to even have an army. He won that entire conflict with some strategic words. Of course that is not possible for one using 10% of their brain power, so that one simply makes a bad decision such as "We can only win with an actual physical army and with actual physical weapons." If any country in the universe is unable to use words to win a battle then they need to find a being in their country who can because the one they have is not using their full mental capacity. When a being says I need to go to physical means to solve a battle, they are really saying I gave up on my mental abilities. So they undercut this brain they have. They underestimate what they have between their ears. Of course this brain is not open for most, it is closed. So one must use some emotional conditioning techniques to attempt to open it up. But once it is open one had many more tools to solve problems with than just elementary physical weapons, they have the weapons called words. This is in relation to this story in history where a woman launched a thousand ships. This is an indication that a person's words can change everything. Physical weapons only end up causing suffering. It is impossible for a human who can adapt to any situation to defeat another human who can adapt to any situation, with physical weapons. No human is ever will to kill off an entire country. So there is no point in even killing off 1 person in another country. So then the next step is use words to make that country your friend and assist them so they will assist you that is how a proper war is waged. It is war but not a death based war, a war of friendship. A war that each side laughs when the battles are over. A war where each side looks forward to the next battle as a chance to come to further understanding and further cooperation. A proper war. A war is great as long as in the end everyone has a good laugh.

This proper war is along the lines of how Mexico businesses are done in the streets. A seller has a rug and a buyer walks up and that seller says "50 dollars". Now the rug is only worth 10 dollars but the buyer must haggle. This is in reality a verbal joust. Now an American may walk up *and pay* the 50 dollars right off and ask no questions. So the seller gets the rewards of his way over priced suggestion. But a clever buyer will talk that seller down to 5 dollars and make a good case for it and the seller will not be able to argue with this clever convincing argument and will sell that rug for 5 dollars. That's what the verbal joust is all about. Someone asks for something and the other being is mindfully clever enough to look at it as a battle, and make their own reasoning why they are unable to possibly trade for that value. This encourages strategic wording. In some market the price is fixed. Well that's a mind game. There is no such thing as a fixed price for anything ever. Of course a seller is going to say, "This is as low as we can go." That's a mind game. I can run around and say "I can't sell my old shoes for less than 1000 dollars because that's what I paid for them new." Well only a being with no mental ability would buy that explanation. A clever being will convince me I should pay them 100 dollars to take those old shoes and 20 dollars extra for insulting them by offering to sell them for 1000 dollars and if the argument is clever enough, I will pay them. That is the power of words, but it is only possible with a dominate subconscious mind active. I need to consult my video game about what I just said.

When you feel sorry for someone that is because their subconscious has tricked you into underestimating that being and therefore it has defeated you. This is the well baited hook concept. No being has enough energy to feel sorry for another

being. If a being does feel sorry for another being it is because they have given up on their own self. No being is ever in a state of mental end game. A being who perceives they have seen it all subconsciously has given up on the game. The greatest wisdom is gained just after a beings last breath. This relates to the fact no being is ever mentally in a position to advise another being. No being is ever able to assist another being because that initial being is never in a position to be an authority.

<Heimdall> i learned the hardest way

<Heimdall> i found the mountain using the steepest route and only a loser would do that

<Heimdall> all the wise ones would take the easy route, only a total loser would climb with no ropes

<Heimdall> so the hottest coals make the strongest steel

<Heimdall> of course this is in hindsight

* devout (1000@ool-457b3918.dyn.optonline.net) Quit (Read error: Operation timed out)

<Heimdall> i just assume i couldn't ever kill myself properly at the time

<Heimdall> thus they're saying, some people never listen

* devout (1000@ool-457b3918.dyn.optonline.net) has joined #buddhism

<Heimdall> jnana suggests this saying, if you see a buddha in the road shoot it

<Heimdall> i understand this means, one is never finished climbing, end enlightenment is the reverse, there is no end enlightenment

<Heimdall> there is no peace, there is only a mountain to climb with no top

<Heimdall> no rest breaks no solace

<Heimdall> the war is waged and the war never ends

<Heimdall> that's mindfully what ones must be in a state of

<Heimdall> "those who want peace prepare for war"

<Heimdall> which means those who seek truth must understand they will be seekers forever

Love the lord your god with all your heart and god is in the temple so respect your temple(mind) because the kingdom(subconscious) is within and the man upstairs is subconscious so respect the man upstairs by allow him to reign in your thinking by blocking your emotions and avoid cravings and desires by turning the other cheek on emotions, being meek in your words like saying perhaps a lot and also submit to words against you so you can avoid wrath which is an emotions, so the man upstairs can resign free and set the kingdom or your being free and bring your being into the light and out of the darkness. That was extremely out of context. So just ignore it.

One who goes subconscious dominate feels exactly the same as one who has a sense of time because but they are lacking some of the undesirable side effects caused by a sense of time such as desires and cravings and sequential thinking or short term outlook, and some aspect are turned off to allow some other aspect to work properly. Sense of taste is diminished to allow the sight feel aspect to work, for example. I no longer feel the mental progression I felt the first couple months after the accident so I am getting use to no sense of time. So now I feel "normal" because a human being mentally can adapt to any situation. There is a couple of months of adapting but I understand the being who is undergoing them is in the bubble, they do not get a huge Ah AH sensation it's a more gradual sensation. So they are nearly unaware of it, but a few months down the road they just feel better. They start laughing at any "problem" they no longer get depressed over problems they laugh at them. So its literally a major attitude adjustment, its no longer this, "Everything is a problem" attitude it is more of a "No problem" attitude about everything.

So I am writing infinite books and my mental attitude is "No Problem what so ever." I will write them one word at a time. One word. There I am well on my way now. I can't start thinking I am good because then I will start thinking I am great. As long as I am mindful I am not even able to write a book, but only able to make book attempts, I will be in a mental state to attempt infinite books. As long as I am in the mental state, I will never know anything for a fact, will I be in a mental state to attempt to know something. That perhaps it what a positive attitude is. I do not think and therefore I never will be. "I think therefore I am" is perhaps way too isolationistic, mentally speaking. A being suggested to me there was a story about Buddha and he was with his disciples and he said he picked up a handful of leaves and said "The leaves in my hand are what I have taught you and the leaves in the forest behind me are what you need to understand." Sometimes along those lines. So in relation to a law about something whether it is relative to law and order or laws of science or laws of existence. They are never laws. They are simply theories. A law of order might suggest any picture of a minor naked in against the law but then if a minor takes a naked picture of their self, they will be charged with porn of a minor. So now that law looks like insanity, and then the law enforcement has to break the law, by not enforcing that law, to avoid looking foolish my enforcing that law. So the very idea of a law is essentially folly.

The law against murder is foolish because the military can just say, "They are the enemy so we can legally murder them." That is insanity. It is insanity because it is saying the enemy is not a human being. Yet the law says one is not allowed to murder a human being. The rule of the land is also "No being is above the law" which includes the beings in the military. If one goes into another country and the people in that country attempt to kill that invader, one cannot justify killing them

because they say they are the enemy. One who invades another's house cannot say "I invaded this being's house and they woke up so I killed them because they were a threat to me." That is not logical. The same applies. If one country invades another for any reason, they invade the home of another being or beings and if they are attacked and they fight back, they are murdering innocent people who are protecting their home.

This is exactly why any military beyond the militia which purpose is to protect the homeland is simply an army for empire building. Any army outside of the militia is simply an entity that goes around looking for fights in other countries to justify its own existence. So the military entity is not bad or good, but it must remain in the country it belongs to. It is in turn the militia of that country but it is not some rogue that wanders the world looking for fight in others' homes or countries. So then it comes back to the one principle. No country in their right mind would ever attack America because they all know. America has the right to bear arms and if any country ever invades they will have 300 million guns that have been going to target practice for the last 200 years waiting to greet them. So then one understands there is no purpose for the military at all except for the sole purpose of looking for fights in other countries or others' homes. Of course I am on the fence mentally about that. So then one can ponder, well then we do not need aircraft carriers or any other ships for that matter. We can have them but they stay in port and can never go scouting around other countries because if you see a person outside your home at night looking at it, one automatically gets suspicious. So the only way to avoid looking like a rogue is to stay away from others' countries. It does not matter if it's international water, you are a free thinking being. You can choose to not go near others. For one you have no right to spy on others, that is rude. It is none of your business as a being what other or other countries do. One has far too much to worry about attempting to remedy any situations in their own home and own country and own life to have time to sneak around spying on others. The reality is, no being can see 100 years into the future so they are unable to suggest what is proper or not proper behavior. Ann Frank hid in her house and in that isolation due to the situation she was in and she wrote one hell of a book. I do not recall any being predicting she would do that, but I am pleased no being stuck their nose in her business and suggested she should not isolate herself in that home. If a being would have "saved her" we would not have that book now. So she was not saved but we now have something that we can all understand as a book with words that will last forever and that being Anne Frank paid for it with her life. So she gave up her life so we could read her Diary. She may not have been aware of that consciously but I am certain perhaps she was subconsciously aware of that. Perhaps one of the greatest mistakes a human being can ever make is to underestimate the power of subconscious mind and once one goes to dominate subconscious mind it takes a while to even get used to its power. I am certainly still in mental shock and every day I find myself saying, "Well I simply cannot top what I did today in my writing." And I say that every single day. That to me is an indication I am in some sort of major mental progression caused by the accident. But I also am aware that perhaps that is simply a symptom of what any being will be going through. I understand I have no choice but to remain on the fence because somehow I decided to write infinite books. I simply one day came to this conclusion I am going to write infinite books and now I am writing infinite books. I do not understand it and I do not remember exactly what I write in my books but I just keep pumping out words and pumping out words and just discussing stuff and it seems I mentally never get to a point where I say "I can't write anymore." I perceive that is because once I went subconscious dominate my true being was unlocked and apparently I am some sort of writer and music creator but as of late I have been thinking along the line of suggesting some inventions but putting them in the form of words in books. This makes sense to me so I can flirt with inventing but it will not cut into my writing of infinite books. Last night I pondered this of all things, the toilet. I perceive some sort of male toilet could be invented where it was just perhaps waste high and a small bowl situation where one would not need to use so much water just to go pee. I am aware many males everyday pee and then use a gallon or more of water to flush. That is perhaps a lot of wasted water. These male stand up toilets in some places are more along the lines of what I am thinking but one would have to be incorporated into a home environment. This would also cut down on the infinite wrath potentials worrying about males not lifting the toilet seat, and then I could see in time perhaps the females could learn to accept the males for what they are, poor attempts by nature to make a female. Do not get me wrong I understand there is a purpose for males but I am simply on the fence about what that purpose is. Males give females great contrast. Females can always say, "It could be worse."; males ponder "What did I do?"

Friday April 24 2009 2:45 PM EST

Today a little bird suggested to me you are perfect, and I am unable to find argument with his suggestion.

Today a little bird suggested you are perfect and I killed it because I knew you would never believe what it suggested.

When I look at your picture I can't see your body because the light I feel is too bright.

Here is an example of why the illusions are thick. Each human being is imitating other human beings and those human beings are imitating human beings, so there is no start or end to the imitation, everyone is simply going from imitating one human to imitating another human being but there is no place to go to get new material, everyone is simply imitating each other. So there is a relationship and when that being is done imitating the other being that is their mate or friend they get another one to imitate. So relationships that last, are ones that can go around imitating other beings but still keep

in touch or hold that initial relationship together. But then when desires and cravings are gone, the being has no way to attach to other beings so they have to be their self. They have to get their inspiration from their self.

There are lunatics with too many emotions and lunatics with no emotions but the ones to be worried about are the ones who haven't made up their mind what they are.

A friend should be a master at avoiding the reality they face.

A good writer possesses the spirits of his friends and avoids the spirits of his self.

A great value of antiquity lies in the fact beings reach for the past to avoid the future.

A pair of powerful spectacles enables one to see others flaws and blinds them to their own.

Vision has resulted in the doom of many relationships; assumptions have lead to the extinction of entire civilizations.

After meetings ones who know what religion they are I often seek God for explanations.

Ah, women. They brighten the night and ruin the day.

All truth depends on who is the best liar.

All truth depends on who is most gullible.

The only fact is the facts are fallible.

The greatest law is the most convincing lie.

If you gaze for long into an abyss, you will fall in or become one.

Every moment you are not laughing you should be.

Every moment you are not laughing means you are saving up for a big one.

Truths are meant to keep one laughing.

If you call someone an idiot you will look like the bigger of the two.

Convictions lead to wars; doubts lead to peace.

Ones character is determined by ones willingness to hide.

Ones character is often ones only vice.

A human's most valuable characteristic is their ability to pretend.

Most spoken words are influenced by the teeth.

A kind thought can be ruined when it hits the vocal cords.

A word started all wars but a hand shake ends them.

Do whatever you will as far away from me as possible.

Your willingness to will is only exceeded by my willingness to hide.

People are buried six feet under in case they get any second thoughts.

A coffin enhances the character of most people.

A coffin never hurt anyone but has helped millions.

The word resting in "resting place" implies the mouth.

Be cautious of ones who know something they tend to be contagious.

Be cautious of ones who know something it may turn out they know about you.

All the greatest writers were never discovered.

Buddha suggested "Health is important" then at 80 had second thoughts; Jesus brought nails instead of climbing ropes.

Question: Q16. Host: How did Mohammed die? (2:31)

"Dr. Labib: How did he die? Well, of course, he fought through many battles. And in one of the battles, he lost his front teeth. And then, one day, he was invited by a woman, who wanted to poison him. And she asked what part of the part of the body of the lamb he likes better? And then they told the other shoulder. She put a lot of ...to poison him. And he asked, what part of the body of the lamb he likes better. Then he told the other soldiers. He put a lot of poison in that. He has another person with him, and the other person ate from that lamb, and he died instantly. Mohammed ate a little piece and stopped. And then they discovered that it was poisoned, but the poison started to work in the body of Mohammed until he died."

<http://www.thespiritofislam.com/text/Q16.html>

So Buddha accidentally ate a mushroom on purpose. Jesus decided a nail tastes better. Mohamed saw someone die from eating the poison lamb and ate a little piece by accident.

Please write infinite books and remind me why I am always wrong about ever thing I say.

<Heimdall> I am insane because i feel like other understand what I conclude about history but then I have to come to the realization no human being has ever written about the conclusions I come to.

<Heimdall> they would have by now if they could have by now

One should avoid insulting or even mentioning the names of these "religious" founders because I understand one thing for certain. One is wise to not get their attention because these beings do not play games.

Perhaps no being ever figured out the word spirit is an inside joke for Spear It. Some spear it with poison and some use nails, but They always get speared. God dam that was out of context.

All you really ever do is kill stuff. You just kill whatever you don't like. You're just a little immature retarded idiot. You killed them. You killed Jesus you killed Mohamed and you killed Buddha because you are just a little self centered retard, and when you don't get your way you just kill whatever you don't like. That's your life strategy, "Kill it if I can't understand it." That is the best any of you can ever do. "Just kill it." So you don't even have brain function at all. You're just able to do one thing as a being. "Kill it." That's as complex as you can ever be. That's your cover all. That's your answer to everything. "Kill it." So if you come near me I shoot you first, then I will explain, I shoot any being I perceive I should shoot. I will happily sit in jail because my mind is free. I can write in jail. But I want you to know, if you get near me, I shoot you dead. And I do not care what happens afterwards. I shoot you dead and then I go on. I do not ask questions after I shoot you dead I simply reload my gun. I shoot the ones who get near me, and then I shoot the ones who ask me why I shot the one who got near me. My ability to shoot is only exceeded by my ability to reload. I just passed a law that said I am allowed to kill anyone I have determined to be a threat to my constitutional right to pursue freedom, and purpose, granted me by the fact I am alive, and any threat to my domestic tranquility, and any threat to my ability to be free. I have determined all of you are a threat to my domestic tranquility. So I have declared war on all of you, so why don't you go ahead and test my patriotic ability to uphold the law of my being and water my tree of liberty with the blood of tyrants who threaten my domestic tranquility. I have infinite bullets and infinite cravings for target practice. Do you perceive I stutter? So I will clarify. If you are considering killing yourself I encourage you to do so, and if you are not considering killing yourself I encourage you to consider it.

So now since you have no brain function I will summarize. You killed Mohammed because he was a unique person and because the ones with no brain function always kill what is beyond their ability to understand. Jesus was the same, and that is why you killed him and Buddha was the same, and that is why someone slipped him a poison mushroom. So it's you. You will always kill anything that is greater than yourself. That's your nature. That's why you are here. That's why you got sent here. That's why you are not in heaven. You are here. So every Time in history a being came along and got into a position to unlock the man upstairs, you always came along and killed him. You always killed them because you assumed they were insane or radicals because you are not a mature enough being to understand, you are insane and you are the threat. So I will make it very clear, if you get near me I will blow your god dam head off. I promise you that.

Please remind yourself this is all mentally speaking and the author is in extreme mental progression and simply coming to new understandings and coming to new conclusions but in a few day all of these conclusions will be gone and new conclusions will arise. This is why the author suggested the illusions are thick up here. Every illusion hides another illusion. When the skins of the onion are peeled away all that remains is the onion or the true vacuum or nothingness. The author owns no guns and the author owns no bullets. The author sits in front of his computer and writes poorly written books, in between the time he makes poorly arranged songs, and plays a poorly created video game, while he smokes himself to death. He only poses a threat to himself only and is simply searching for a poison mushroom to accidentally eat swiftly, on purpose. He is suicidal but it is legal to smoke yourself to death.

[16:46] <Heimdall> You cannot ever unlock subconscious or become enlightened unless you are so suicidal and attempt to actually kill yourself and fail many times until your mind believes you died. Nothing else will work.

[16:46] <Heimdall> So how many times have you tried to kill yourself?

[16:46] <Heimdall> NONE

[16:46] <Heimdall> thats right

[16:46] <Heimdall> You will never be like me

[16:46] <Heimdall> you just think you will

[16:46] <xyZen> so you've tried every single way?

[16:47] <Heimdall> only for 15 eyars

[16:47] <Heimdall> until the accident happened

[16:47] <xyZen> you've only got a piece of the picture

[16:47] <xyZen> there are other ways

[16:47] <Heimdall> now i dont have to because you will kill me eventually

[16:47] <Heimdall> your wrong

[16:47] <xyZen> i kill you?

[16:47] <Heimdall> yes

[16:47] <Gl_Joe> ah the many ways of dieing

[16:47] <Gl_Joe> i am serene in this cycles

[16:48] <Heimdall> how many times you ban me, if i was in person you would have killed me

[16:48] <xyZen> why does everything have to be about you Heimdall

[16:48] <Heimdall> because i am beyond your ability to undertand because i unlocked my subconscious so much

[16:48] <Heimdall> its not its about you

[16:48] <Heimdall> you kill me

[16:48] <Heimdall> i just chat

[16:48] <xyZen> you pretend to understand me?
 [16:48] <Heimdall> i dont want to ban you, you want to ban me
 [16:48] <Heimdall> no i own you
 [16:49] <Heimdall> yu will never be like me
 [16:49] <Heimdall> ever
 [16:49] <Heimdall> ever
 [16:49] <xyZen> you have a superiority complex
 [16:49] <xyZen> i don't want to be like you
 [16:49] <Heimdall> yes so vban me cause thats all you do, is kill what is nbeyond your udnertanding
 [16:49] <xyZen> but that doesn't mean i want to kill you
 [16:49] <Heimdall> yes it does
 [16:49] <Heimdall> you hate
 [16:49] <xyZen> i've never banned you anyway
 [16:49] <Heimdall> you can have compassion
 [16:49] <Heimdall> cant
 [16:49] <Heimdall> you never will
 [16:49] <xyZen> i don't care
 [16:49] <Heimdall> you cant let go
 [16:50] <xyZen> you're the one who's so riled up
 [16:50] <Heimdall> how many times have you tried to kill yourself xyzen?
 [16:50] <Heimdall> never
 [16:50] <Heimdall> so you attached
 [16:50] <Heimdall> your
 [16:50] <Heimdall> thats why you will enver be like me
 [16:50] <Heimdall> I let go
 [16:50] <xyZen> i'm sure i've had experiences you haven't as well
 [16:50] <BitUnique> Heimdall my friend
 [16:50] <BitUnique> why do you keep doing this to your self?
 [16:51] <Heimdall> yur mistaken
 [16:51] <BitUnique> why cant you just go seek some professional help?
 [16:51] <xyZen> and everybody else sees the world from a different perspective from your own
 [16:51] <xyZen> nobody is inherently better or worse
 [16:51] <Heimdall> I am beyond yur undertanding and my ways are beyond your ways because i let go and unlcked my subconscious fully, because i tried to kill myself so much, my mind let go
 [16:51] <Heimdall> think about that for one moment before you utter your insanity again
 [16:51] <BitUnique> Heimdall if you really are so allmighty and powerfull, you are alone with this. doesnt that make you lonely? dont you just wanna be normal, get high and have sex with your GF?
 [16:52] <xyZen> then why do you have to brag about it?
 [16:52] <xyZen> why do you have to lord it over everybody
 [16:52] <xyZen> if you're so happy
 [16:52] <Gl_Joe> im almost hungry again, if this is what quitting smoking is gonn abe like, i might have to rethink my position
 [16:52] <Heimdall> becasue i am already aware yu will kill me in the end
 [16:52] <xyZen> you're completely paranoid
 [16:53] <Gl_Joe> ciggarettes i mean, even though i have some ganja
 [16:53] <xyZen> i bet you think puppies will eat you
 [16:53] <Heimdall> i cant even reach you because you cant ever understand me
 [16:53] <BitUnique> Heimdall no one is gonna kill you but your self
 [16:53] <Heimdall> yes bit
 [16:53] <Heimdall> exactly, i tried to killsmyself so much, i let go of attachment
 [16:53] <Gl_Joe> i cant get too involved with it anyways
 [16:53] <Heimdall> thats the only way, but the problem is, most people pull it off
 [16:53] <xyZen> it's attachment that drove you to kill yourself
 [16:53] <Heimdall> i accidentally failed
 [16:54] <xyZen> no, there is no failing if your will is concrete
 [16:54] <BitUnique> Heimdall no, you just got so depressed that your brain collapsed! there is nothing more to it
 [16:54] <xyZen> you probably did it for attention like 99% of people
 [16:54] <BitUnique> go seek some freakin help

[16:54] <BitUnique> every one sees you as a nutcase
 [16:54] <BitUnique> try and get help, try and realise what you are doing every day
 [16:54] <xyZen> heck, you probably did it so that you could lord it over everybody and write books about it
 [16:54] <xyZen> that's the only good it has done
 [16:55] <Heimdall> You guys are judgeing me and hate me and attempting to assist me, yet i write a book a month and you never will write a book ever
 [16:55] <BitUnique> if you are enlightened, live with that feelin quietly, dont try and see accknowledgement from it
 [16:55] <Heimdall> and i need help?
 [16:55] <BitUnique> just try and lead a normal life.
 [16:55] <xyZen> how do you know i'll never write a book?
 [16:55] <BitUnique> i dont care about your BOOK!
 [16:55] <BitUnique> its just filled with your psychotic thoughts
 [16:55] <Heimdall> how do you think i know
 [16:55] <xyZen> egotism
 [16:55] <xyZen> narcissism
 [16:55] <BitUnique> GO SEEK SOME PROFESSIONAL HELP
 [16:55] <xyZen> paranoia
 [16:55] <Heimdall> yes i need help
 [16:55] <Heimdall> to protect me from you
 [16:56] <xyZen> you don't need help
 [16:56] <Heimdall> ill attempt to infinatly dumb myself down
 [16:56] <xyZen> you just need to ask yourself if you're really content with your state of mind
 [16:56] <Heimdall> did it say buddha almost starved to death form lack of food before enlightenment?
 [16:56] <xyZen> some say that
 [16:56] <BitUnique> Heimdall screw buddha and enlightenement. life a normal life
 [16:56] <xyZen> some don't
 [16:57] <xyZen> normal life is a hoax
 [16:57] <BitUnique> live'
 [16:57] <Heimdall> okay how many years did it take him to reach no sens eof time i heard 10 years
 [16:57] <xyZen> no sense of time is not the point
 [16:58] <Heimdall> is one who sits under a tree and nearly starves to death appear to be suicidal?
 [16:58] <xyZen> that's just being forgetful and ignorant
 [16:58] <xyZen> his goal wasn't death
 [16:58] <Heimdall> thats what depression is
 [16:58] <xyZen> his goal was not death
 [16:58] <Heimdall> islation form luxury such as food
 [16:58] <xyZen> he did it for the good of all
 [16:58] <xyZen> not himself
 [16:58] <xyZen> he had the life
 [16:59] <xyZen> he could have stayed a prince
 [16:59] <thecap> BitUnique: You're in Buddhism.
 [16:59] <xyZen> he had everyhing
 [16:59] <Heimdall> ohh so he knew we would reach nirvava the day he left home
 [16:59] <Heimdall> he just kneew it
 [16:59] <xyZen> but he gave up his kingdom and all the luxuries of royalty to find a way to end the cycle of suffering
 [16:59] <Heimdall> he had an accident
 [17:00] <Heimdall> yes suicide is ne way to end the suffering one has
 [17:00] <Heimdall> one
 [17:00] <Heimdall> its a cure all
 [17:00] <xyZen> no it's not
 [17:00] <dcnstrct> it wasn't an accident, his whole teaching was about how it's not an accident, how it's a repeatable process.
 [17:00] <Heimdall> but some always fail at it
 [17:00] <dcnstrct> a scientfic experiment
 [17:00] <BitUnique> suicide only grows more suffering
 [17:00] <Heimdall> and their mind belives they didnt fail
 [17:00] <Heimdall> so the mind stops registering time
 [17:00] <Heimdall> thus nirvana

[17:01] <xyZen> nope
 [17:01] <xyZen> that's not nirvana
 [17:01] <Gl_Joe> heimdall that what u are trying to say is possibly the dumbest shit ive ever hear
 [17:01] <Heimdall> your not serious
 [17:01] <dcnstrct> lol
 [17:01] <Gl_Joe> im sorry, :P
 [17:01] <xyZen> like i said, not sense of time is just being forgetful and ignorant
 [17:01] <Heimdall> you just messing iwth head, you are kidding right?
 [17:01] <xyZen> no more memory, no more thinking ahead
 [17:01] <Heimdall> you cannot possibly be this stupid
 [17:01] <BitUnique> i would say this is a very severe case of midlife crisis
 [17:01] <xyZen> nirvana is the end of suffering
 [17:02] <dcnstrct> lol
 [17:02] <Gl_Joe> cesseation
 [17:02] <Heimdall> okay, did buddha with all his wosdom accidentally eat a poison muchroom?
 [17:02] <Heimdall> its say he did
 [17:02] <Heimdall> are you aware of that?
 [17:02] <xyZen> nirvana is the end of the cycle of rebirth into the lower realms in which everything is contaminated by suffering
 [17:02] <BitUnique> speculation
 [17:03] <xyZen> that's not what i say, that's just the general definition
 [17:03] <Heimdall> oikay
 [17:03] <Heimdall> so then everything is a liw and everything buddha said is a lie because the same ones who encourage buddha words say he accidnetaly ate the poison muchroom
 [17:03] <Heimdall> so buddha is not even real and it never happened
 [17:03] <xyZen> you're applying a word that has been very roughly translated to english to your own experiences and calling everybody else stupid if they think they have a different take on the concept
 [17:04] <Heimdall> you just got suckered in, or buddha accidentally ate a poison much room someone slipped him
 [17:04] <dcnstrct> it doesn't matter if he ever existed or not... what matters is that the stuff he taught.. still works.. today
 [17:04] <xyZen> i've never heard anything about a poison mushroom
 [17:04] <shakya> RAWR.
 [17:04] <xyZen> you probably just made that up
 [17:05] <Heimdall> so then xyzen you are ingronat to yur own religion?
 [17:05] <dcnstrct> it's in the suttas that he fell ill after eating a bad mushroom
 [17:05] <thecap> xyZen: He didn't.
 [17:05] <Heimdall> and a guy who isnt a buddhist know more about buddhism than you do?
 [17:05] <dcnstrct> but it's not a significant fact
 [17:05] <xyZen> i'm not religious
 [17:05] <xyZen> i'm not a buddhist
 [17:05] <shakya> I, I, I.
 [17:05] * shakya spins around.
 [17:05] <dcnstrct> who cares what buddha ate ? or how he died ?
 [17:05] <xyZen> not me
 [17:06] <xyZen> i'm just glad he had a positive effect
 [17:06] <Heimdall> so then you attempt to tell me teh error of my thoughts but you are not an authority and no one should listen to anything you say, becasue you just admitted you know nothing about buddhism or buddha or his ways
 [17:06] <xyZen> if he was truly enlightened then death isn't a problem
 [17:06] <BitUnique> Heimdall go buy a harley, and drive through cross country in it. speak to pe
 [17:06] <BitUnique> people
 [17:06] <BitUnique> then write a book
 [17:06] <xyZen> i never said i said nothing
 [17:06] <xyZen> you're putting words in my mouth
 [17:07] <shakya> Better than a cock.
 [17:07] <Heimdall> no you said something everyone read it
 [17:07] <xyZen> never said i knew nothing*
 [17:07] <Gl_Joe> like a contmeporary jack kerouac
 [17:07] <xyZen> i didn't say that
 [17:07] <xyZen> i said i'm not a buddhist

[17:07] <Heimdall> you said your not a buddhist and your not religious so you know nothing about buddha and his ways

[17:07] <dcnstrct> how did this guy get unbanned ?

[17:07] <xyZen> but i know enough to know that you've never been formally introduced to a buddhist practice

[17:07] <Heimdall> yet you argue withm e wehn i have done reseach about buddha and his ways

[17:08] <xyZen> show me your sources

[17:08] <xyZen> what sutras

[17:08] <xyZen> which books

[17:08] <shakya> Each guy argues with the other to win the argument, but it makes them both look peculiar.

[17:08] <xyZen> i've heard many stories about the buddha's enlightenment, no two were the same, but i've never heard about a poison mushroom

[17:09] <Gl_Joe> anger is created out of anger

[17:09] <xyZen> i'm not angry

[17:09] <shakya> Everyone type a color. The next thing you type must be a color.

[17:09] <shakya> Orange.

[17:10] <Heimdall> The Buddha died of old age, when he was eighty years old. The death was triggered by his body reaction to a dish of wild mushroom. He died peacefully and mindfully.

[17:10] <dcnstrct> Aqua Marine

[17:10] <Heimdall> he was posioned

[17:10] <xyZen> what is your source for that

[17:10] <xyZen> how did you come to know that?

[17:10] <OmkAR> <http://www.textsfromlastnight.com/>

[17:10] <Heimdall> <http://mail.saigon.com/~anson/ebud/ebsut006.htm>

[17:11] <thecap> xyZen: sukara-maddava

[17:11] <Gl_Joe> green dish, yellow dish, red dish, blue dish, orange dish, brown dish, black dish, whit dish

[17:12] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, only the chinese translations call it a mushroom. The actual pali word in the sutta for what he ate was sukara-maddava; Most modern pali scholars translate that as "soft pork"(strictly, a high grade meat from a wild boar which is of just the right softness).

[17:12] <Heimdall> Mohammed was posioned when someone puit poison in his lambm,, and the nailed jesus on a cross. they all got murdered because people simply did not like their teachings becaus ethey were beyond everyones udnertandings

[17:12] <dcnstrct> The Chinese Buddhists, being vegetarians and unable to accept that the Buddha died from eating meat, had translated the word sukura-maddava to mean a kind of mushroom which was the favourite food of the wild boar.

[17:12] <Heimdall> they are the blessed ones

[17:13] <Heimdall> because they attempted suicide so many times they let go of life, but phsycially did not die

[17:13] <Heimdall> their mind belived they did

[17:13] <Heimdall> and stopped registering time

[17:13] <Gl_Joe> satori.

[17:13] <Heimdall> thats the onlyw ay to let go of attachment

[17:13] <Gl_Joe> ~~

[17:13] <Heimdall> you have to lose yourself to find yourself

[17:14] <Heimdall> anythngless is just folly

[17:14] <Gl_Joe> true,

[17:14] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, can you teach another person how to "stop time" ?

[17:14] <Gl_Joe> idk,,,,,

[17:14] <dcnstrct> and if so, how ?

[17:14] <xyZen> if he was poisoned then it still doesn't prove the buddha was suicidal

[17:14] <dcnstrct> the buddha was not suicidal lol

[17:15] <BitUnique> dcnstrct by reading his books apparently

[17:15] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, how do you stop time ? Do you have to play a certain video game to do it ?

[17:15] <dcnstrct> whats the trick ?

[17:16] <xyZen> they also said it could have been pork

[17:16] <Heimdall> My mind thinks on random access thoughts, so oens with seqntial thoughts(ones witha sens eof time or conscious aspect) think i write weird sentences

[17:16] <dcnstrct> the pali word for what he eats translates to soft-pork

[17:16] <Gl_Joe> i do not think the buddha would eat pork

[17:16] <dcnstrct> for what he died from rather

[17:16] <Heimdall> so anyone who read a book i wirtte will condition their self into random access thoughts

[17:16] <Gl_Joe> probably not even meat

[17:16] <Heimdall> its not i am a gerat writer
 [17:16] <Gl_Joe> surely
 [17:16] <Heimdall> i only write random access books
 [17:17] <Heimdall> extremely reandom access books
 [17:17] <Heimdall> random
 [17:17] <Gl_Joe> unless it was perhaps offered to him if he had gone begging
 [17:17] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, lol so the answer really is "read your book" ?
 [17:17] <Heimdall> so anyoen wo read them will unlock subconscious or no se4ns eo ftime
 [17:17] <dcnstrct> hahaha
 [17:17] <Heimdall> its starts teh cycle
 [17:18] <Heimdall> I am unique in teh hsiory of mankind,m because i treid to kill myself so many times and always failed, but my mind beliveed i did die
 [17:18] <Heimdall> nothing else can come close to that
 [17:18] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, you are talking about Heimdallism not buddhism
 [17:18] <dcnstrct> so just don't get the two confused
 [17:18] <Heimdall> tahts why it only happened every 1500 years or so
 [17:18] <dcnstrct> don't get the "just read my book to stop time" thing mixed up with buddhism
 [17:18] <Heimdall> its psychology not religion
 [17:18] <dcnstrct> it's still Heimdallism
 [17:19] <dcnstrct> :p
 [17:19] <Heimdall> the thing is, i can write many books and get them to many people, the others guys enevr could
 [17:19] <Heimdall> its the way the books are written, in random access thoughts
 [17:19] <Heimdall> not what is said
 [17:19] <Heimdall> its teh word
 [17:19] <Heimdall> word
 [17:19] <Heimdall> the power of teh word that ones who has random access thoughts can write
 [17:20] <Heimdall> i am that one, by accident
 [17:20] <dcnstrct> you come off as a book salesman who makes wild claims about your material somehow being related to buddhism.
 [17:20] <Heimdall> well tahts funny
 [17:20] <xyZen> everybody thinks they're the one
 [17:20] <xyZen> lool
 [17:20] <dcnstrct> you also have some sort of messiah complex.
 [17:20] <Heimdall> becasue the wise ones who never read tmy books insult them and the insane ones who do, never insult me again
 [17:20] <BitUnique> well, i know for sure i am the one. Heimdall is simply my one of my minions
 [17:21] <xyZen> the buddha didn't tell people to follow him
 [17:21] <BitUnique> they actualy had to beg buddha to tech what he learned.
 [17:21] <xyZen> yep
 [17:22] <Heimdall> i need to go piss in a fan elsewhere
 Session Close: Fri Apr 24 17:22:25 2009
 One thing to note psychologically is beings are very easily manipulated with words if the ones speaking them has brain function. I yell wolf and they are all ready to die for me. That's essentially how it works in life also. Keep in mind you will unlock subconscious by reading my books but you are unable to ever reach the level I have because I did it the proper way accidentally, and you do not have the balls to do it the proper way, so avoid getting illusion of grandeur.

[17:28] <Heimdall> see i just put that whole coversation in my book so every insult your thre at me like saying, you mad ethe mushroom story up, the whole world will now tread that and attach that to your nick for all eternity.
 [17:28] <xyZen> but its still not great
 [17:28] <BitUnique> yeah, i dont really like alcohol
 [17:28] <BitUnique> i dispise it tbh
 [17:28] <BitUnique> its poison
 [17:28] <xyZen> i don't care Heimdall
 [17:29] <Heimdall> I do not either
 [17:29] <xyZen> then why bring it up?
 [17:29] <Heimdall> i am free to do as i wish
 [17:29] <xyZen> so you care about it enough to bring it up
 [17:29] <xyZen> enough to wish to do so

[17:29] <Heimdall> no i bring it up tp make you aware of it so it harms you
 [17:29] <xyZen> lol
 [17:30] <xyZen> that won't harm a hair on my head
 [17:30] <Heimdall> i can tell nothing harms you
 [17:30] <xyZen> nothing you can do with words
 [17:30] <Heimdall> of course words cant harm you
 [17:31] <xyZen> so then why would you try to use them that way?
 [17:31] <Heimdall> to harm you
 [17:31] <xyZen> seems like a premature plan to me
 [17:31] <GL_Joe> alot of things can harm you
 [17:31] <Heimdall> yes i am premature
 [17:32] <GL_Joe> what about porn?
 [17:32] <xyZen> bodhisattvas aren't supposed to wish harm upon anybody
 [17:32] <xyZen> it's their goal to deliver all sentient beings out of suffering
 [17:32] <Heimdall> then i am teh anti christ
 [17:32] <GL_Joe> shut up heimdall
 [17:32] <dcnstrct> Heimdall, why do you keep comming back here ? do you think it's going to make you feel better about yourself or your situation ?
 [17:32] <Heimdall> that accident happeend on oct 31st
 [17:32] <thecap> Heimdall: You're just wasting your breath here, dude. If you have any insights to share, and if you're brave enough, post them on buddhaforum.org
 [17:33] <Heimdall> of cousre you are ignorant to that
 [17:33] <Heimdall> thecap, you should never speak again so others do not undertand you should not have spoken
 [17:33] <xyZen> thecap, what do you think you're doing?
 [17:33] <xyZen> you must hate buddhaforum.org
 [17:33] <Heimdall> i didnt just rewad xygens mind
 [17:34] <xyZen> of course you didn't
 [17:35] <xyZen> you just want attention
 [17:35] <Heimdall> I am humbkled that at least words dont harm yu
 [17:37] <dcnstrct> you cussed jnana out, called her terrible names. You were very very angry. So stop with the claims about being enlightened, or a buddha or whatever. You do not have a cool head, you get pissed off easily and you throw insults like a spoiled child.
 [17:37] <Heimdall> I am humbled at least you do not judge others dcnstrct
 [17:38] <dcnstrct> you were banned from here, you probably still are banned, if an op was here you'd probably be kick/banned
 [17:38] <dcnstrct> you were banned because it's probably best for you
 [17:38] <Heimdall> if you had a say , you would kill me, and for go the infinite bans
 [17:38] <dcnstrct> You don't seem to have any interest in buddhism, just an interest in promoting Heimdallism
 [17:38] <Heimdall> I am humbled at least you do not judge others dcnstrct
 [17:39] <dcnstrct> I observe people's actions and I remember them. I wouldn't be pointing this stuff out to you if you hadn't claimed to be a buddha or whatever
 [17:39] <dcnstrct> 10 minutes ago
 [17:39] <dcnstrct> when you make wild claims you invite poeple to call you out on your behavior
 [17:39] <Heimdall> Yes you are truely wise to avoid judgeing otehrs actions and deeds
 [17:40] <dcnstrct> actions and deeds are important. People remember them, they represent you
 [17:40] <Heimdall> I will write your words in my book
 [17:40] <Heimdall> they are worth others reading
 [17:41] <Heimdall> Yes so is wise not to judge others words or deeds so they do not com across as a fool
 [17:41] <Heimdall> no one like a judgemental fool
 [17:42] <Heimdall> scoietylike sto kill judgemental fools with poisons or nails
 [17:42] <dcnstrct> I'm pointing these things out because I think it will help you get a better understanding of your situation
 [17:42] <dcnstrct> you have this buddha complex.. messiah complex.. whatever youw ant to call it
 [17:43] <Heimdall> I am humbled at least you do not judge others by their words and deeds.
 [17:43] <dcnstrct> I think you would be better off getting over it, and perhaps if I point out some of your behavior it'll help you get over it
 [17:44] <dcnstrct> it's not ideal that this should happen in a public forum, but you chose the setting
 [17:44] <dcnstrct> just because you're not a buddha does not mean your'e nto a valuable human being
 [17:44] <dcnstrct> or that you've been wasting your time, nothing could be further form the truth

[17:45] <dcnstrct> you're just a little confused about a few things
1[17:45] <Heimdall> I am humbled that you would assist one such as I.
[17:45] <Heimdall> I am humbled at least you do not judge others by their words and deeds.

I won't even bother explaining this conversation.

I simply type words in chat rooms and see how people react to them because I am going to write infinite books and I have to write about something. So I will write. I copied and pasted that conversation from my chat logs. Now I will discuss something important.

[18:35] <Heimdall> in a horror move there is usually a scene where there is a spirit around and a dog starts acting weird but the person doesnt detect the evil
[18:35] <Heimdall> So there is this dog freaking out and the person just tries to figure out why
[18:36] <Heimdall> So people i talk to are subconsiously freaking out, they attack me and insult me, but in reality they are a barking dog that is deetcting a spirit
[18:36] <Heimdall> I am phscially alive
[18:36] <Heimdall> But i am dead
[18:36] <Heimdall> i am the living dead
[18:36] <Heimdall> my mind undertands i died
[18:36] <Heimdall> my body hasnt
[18:36] <Heimdall> so i am a spirit
[18:36] <Heimdall> and bno living being can ever undertand me
[18:36] <Heimdall> its not my doing
[18:36] <Heimdall> i tried to kill myself
[18:37] <Heimdall> but i kep failing
[18:37] <Heimdall> now i am the living dead
[18:37] <Heimdall> and i can undertand everything
[18:37] <Heimdall> so i attempt to help others unlck their subcosnious
[18:37] <Heimdall> with my words in my books
[18:37] <Heimdall> but i mighty no be able to
[18:37] <Heimdall> they cant reach where i am at
[18:37] <Heimdall> i am an accident
[18:38] <Heimdall> they can never climb to my heights
[18:38] <Heimdall> so i get higher and higher and higher and then i get to apoint i am in anotehr world mentally
[18:38] <Heimdall> i cant stop climbing
[18:38] <Heimdall> so i am beyond otehr sability to comprehend
[18:38] <Heimdall> so thats is teh reality
[18:39] <Heimdall> so of course every one bans me
[18:39] <Heimdall> they cant figuer out they are talking to teh dead
[18:39] <Heimdall> i am dead, but my body isnt yet
[18:39] <Heimdall> thats is reality
[18:39] <Heimdall> so i go from chat room to chat room and get banned
[18:39] <Heimdall> no reason or rhyme, i am dead
[18:40] <Heimdall> nothing matters i am dead
[18:40] <Heimdall> i died and you have been talking to a dead being and you cant figure out my motivations
[18:40] <Heimdall> yu cant assist me i am dead
[18:40] <Heimdall> you try to help me becasue you dont udnertand i am dead
[18:41] <Heimdall> i already blew it
[18:41] <Heimdall> there is no help
[18:41] <Heimdall> you are teh dog that detect the dead and starts barking
[18:41] <Heimdall> you are barking becasue you know who i am
[18:42] <Heimdall> you just consiously do not know
[18:42] <Heimdall> ironically the one channel that is ahppy to hear me is the #horror channel because they think i am just kidding
[18:42] <Heimdall> they like the dead
[18:42] <BitUnique> why cant you just keep all of this to your self?
[18:43] <BitUnique> why do you have to try and explain this to every one?
[18:43] <Heimdall> i do as i wish
[18:43] <BitUnique> why not live a quit life, beeing aware of your "enlightenment"

[18:43] <Heimdall> yes the monks have invited me to stay with them to write my infinite books
 [18:43] <Heimdall> so they are attempting to assist me, but i will go to them when i am ready
 [18:44] <Heimdall> of course some are wise to what i am
 [18:44] <Heimdall> just no one in these chat rooms
 [18:45] <Heimdall> the monks know they cant make me
 [18:45] <Heimdall> so they let me know the door is open when i am ready
 [18:45] <Heimdall> thats all they can do
 [18:45] <Heimdall> so i dont know when ill be ready
 [18:45] <Heimdall> maybe after the enxt book maybe after 50000
 [18:46] <Heimdall> i dont know when ill be ready to go home
 [18:46] <Heimdall> i am just a troubled soul
 [18:46] <Heimdall> you undertand that
 [18:47] <Heimdall> a restless spirit, literally
 [18:47] <Heimdall> i am michivious
 [18:47] <Heimdall> i start fights then make it better and then start fights again
 [18:47] <Heimdall> into infinity
 [18:47] <Heimdall> no rhyme or reason
 [18:48] <Heimdall> but ia lso write the best books in the hirtory of mankind
 [18:48] <Heimdall> becasue the dead undertadn everything clearly
 [18:48] <thecap> It's OK friend. This is just IRC. You will know whenever you are ready.
 [18:48] <Heimdall> yes i am pleased i can use irc to figure out things
 [18:49] <Heimdall> i prefer a ban to a nail or poison
 [18:49] <Heimdall> if i was around 2000 years ago and started talking the way i do, i would be killed
 [18:50] <Heimdall> but i have freedom of speech
 [18:50] <Heimdall> and i have freedom
 [18:50] <Heimdall> so maybe i will last longer
 [18:51] <Heimdall> its not i think people are lesser than me, i just undertand i accidentally attempted suicide so much my mind undertadns i am dead
 [18:51] <Heimdall> i want to go back
 [18:51] <Heimdall> but i cant
 [18:51] <Heimdall> i liked smokeing pot and having fun
 [18:51] <Heimdall> but i cant go back
 [18:51] <Heimdall> i can only write infinite books
 [18:52] <BitUnique> "few words as possible"
 [18:52] <thecap> Where are those books, Heimdall?
 [18:52] <Heimdall> yes infinite books is as few as possible
 [18:52] <Heimdall> http://www.amazon.com/s/ref=nb_ss_gw?url=search-alias%3Daps&field-keywords=todd+andrew+rohrer&x=0&y=0
 [18:52] <BitUnique> i wasnt asking for a explanation
 [18:53] <BitUnique> i was asking for a reason
 [18:53] <Heimdall> i will attempt to explain it how it happened
 [18:53] <Heimdall> i went to get an eeg to see why i changed after teh accident
 [18:53] <Heimdall> the eeg lady said, after the test, let me know when you write a book
 [18:54] <Heimdall> the neruologist said afetr he said, i belived you have no sens eo ftime because of my test but i wouldnt write any books
 [18:54] <Heimdall> so somehow that day i decided to start writing books
 [18:54] <Heimdall> so i decided tow rite books
 [18:54] <Heimdall> and now i do
 [18:55] <Heimdall> I fourth one will be publshed at the ened of the month so i can start the next one
 [18:55] <Heimdall> thats all i know
 [18:56] <Heimdall> the monks suggest i wll be comfortable with them in wirting my books but i do not wish to abandon my girl
 [18:56] <Heimdall> she stood by me in the many years i trie dto kill myself when no one else would
 [18:57] <Heimdall> so i owe her if i owe anyone
 [18:57] <BitUnique> maybe she wants to join you in the temple aswell?
 [18:57] <Heimdall> maybe that is a possibility
 [18:58] <Heimdall> i suggested to her yesterday we should go visit a local temple just to check it out
 [18:58] <Heimdall> and she said okay we can look at it like a road trip

[18:58] <Heimdall> so i am going to scout out the place
 [18:58] <BitUnique> sounds like a good plan :)
 [18:59] <Heimdall> I am mindful not to have my headlines saying "then he went to live with monks and was neevr heard from again" so i fight that
 [19:00] <Heimdall> i do not want to go like that
 [19:00] <Heimdall> i do not want anyone to claim me as their own
 [19:00] <Heimdall> so i go to scout out that temple to convicne myself i am not going that way
 [19:01] <Heimdall> they want me to come which is why iw ont
 [19:01] <Heimdall> i will sit here in my room where i killed myself and chat with you guys, the commoners
 [19:02] <Heimdall> i prefer you guys to the gold temples
 [19:02] <Heimdall> that is why the temples are gold
 [19:02] <Heimdall> becasue they know the dead will avoid them
 [19:03] <Heimdall> my inability to gain luxuries such as money or gold is why i killed myself in teh first place
 [19:03] <Heimdall> i couldnt fit in
 [19:03] <Heimdall> in any situation
 [19:03] <Heimdall> and i still cant
 [19:04] <Heimdall> the whole chat room hates me and then lieks me and then hates me and then lieks me
 [19:04] <Heimdall> its never stops
 [19:04] <Heimdall> i get banned then unbanned then banned and then unabnned
 [19:05] <Heimdall> i say just perm ban me and they dont
 [19:05] <Heimdall> so i come back and they like me adn hate me and ban me and unban me
 [19:05] <Heimdall> until they finally set me free with a perm ban then i go to anotehr channel
 [19:06] <Heimdall> but there are infinite channels
 [19:06] <Heimdall> and some channel never perm ban me for long
 [19:06] <Heimdall> so i go back to get perm banned and they alwasy lift it
 [19:06] <Heimdall> so i have to go back and make sure its perm
 [19:07] <Heimdall> so its just infinite suffering and nfinite madness and infinite vanity
 [19:07] <Heimdall> becasue i am dead and i have nothing els eto do
 [19:07] <Heimdall> its just an inifnite loop
 [19:08] <Heimdall> peopel who read my books say what is the plot
 [19:09] <Heimdall> there is no plot only infinity

So some genius with a sense of time poisoned Buddha and then a genius came along and nailed Jesus and then they even threw in the "speared" Jesus detail to the story to let the ones with a sense of time know, that's all you ever do to IT, You SPEAR IT. And you thought they meant spirit. Then another one comes along and some genius with a sense of time poisoned Mohammed. And then the geniuses with a sense of time have the god dam balls to say they are righteous and right and truth and wisdom. You are all a god dam disgrace. You killed them all, you just do not remember you did. You gave them the Judas kiss and then you have the balls to say you are of them, and you would never kill them. Every day people say "If he was around today I would not kill him." Because your subconscious aspect remembers, you did kill them. That is the god dam joke of eternity. Do you perceive I stutter?

This is a good example of how powerful the subconscious is. It can take any story or data or information and put it all together to make meaningful relationships between it all. This then is able to convince anyone of anything. This is how powerful the subconscious is once a being has it dominate. So one must be wise to be mindful of this so they do not go off the deep end. So they do not go out an assume everyone is against them or assume everyone is evil. People get killed when ones decide they are evil. People get hurt physically when other beings assume they are then enemy. There si no enemy, just people who assume incorrectly there is an enemy. This is why there is the saying "There is nothing to fear but fear itself." Meaning "There is no enemy but just people who assume they detect an enemy." This is why there is a saying "I am my own worst enemy."

Yes. You do it to yourself. You start saying another being is not doing the right thing, and then the next minute that being is evil, and then the next minute that being is a threat to me, and then the next minute that being should be killed. No one is out to get you except beings who have assumed you are a threat, and they have assumed you are a threat because they are delusional and insane. They are simply delusional. They believes their delusions and then they act upon them. They perceive anyone who does not have money or education is bad or evil, or anyone who does not think like they do, are bad or evil. Then they act on those delusions by insulting or punishing ones they perceive are not acting like they think they should. So they are by the definition of the Baker Act, a threat to their self and to those around them. They may just insult with words for many years but then one day they come home and kill everyone in their family. They may just say words but then one day, they determine some other being is the enemy and they encourage all the beings in that country to join

them in killing that enemy, that is a war. So a few delusional beings talk a whole country of beings into kill their self to kill some perceived enemy in a far off land. They say, we need to travel the ocre4an to go kill this enemy that is threatening our home land. They say, we have to go to the far reaches of the earth to kill this enemy that is on our door step. That is insanity. That is what a cult is. A cult is a group of people who listen to the author figure and if the authority figure says, drink the cool aid, that group does. If the authority figure says, lets travel the ocean to go start a war so we can die, the cult members do. So it is exactly what it is. A cult of blind sheep doing whatever the authority figure of that cults says. If the authority figure says, let me have your children to kill in this war fighting this perceived enemy, the parents say, how many of my children do you want to kill in your delusional war against a perceived enemy? The parents say, "I do not care about my own offspring I only want the cult leader to like me. So I will give you my offspring to kill so you will like me, cult leader." So that is why I decided to write infinite books. As a being I am unable to live with the understanding that is what is happening, so I must write into infinity. I do not have time for vacations or fun or pleasure or happiness or relaxation or money or awards or movies or swimming or laughter. I do not have those luxuries because I understand what is happening around me. I am no longer able to laugh it off. I am no longer able to be light hearted about it. I am no longer able to turn away from what I see. I am no longer able to ignore the problem. I am no longer able to live because I mindfully died from what I see is happening around me. I am no longer able to watch parents send their children off to be slaughtered at the hands of an insane cult leader. So I decided to write infinite books until you kill me.

Maybe you are starting to wake up after all. I am simply giving you some things to think about so the unlocking of subconscious, cycle will start.

"I can't wait around wishing others would quote me."

The government only asks for money for more prisons because there is so many of us.

A coffin is much warmer than a prison and infinitely more humane.

People have trouble caging animals but enjoy caging their own brothers and sisters.

I was raised Christian so I draw much of my conclusions from the New Testament and the Torah, but if I was raised Muslim or Buddhist I would be saying more words from those books. If I was raised into say an ancient religion such as a pre Judeo- Christian- Islamic religions, I would only be applying that text to my books. So this subconscious has everything I have ever read or heard at its finger tips at all times. The time stamps are completely gone. So that means I can start a paragraph about one thing and end up talking about something or working that something into what my initial topic was. So to ones with a sense of time or with emotions and cravings, I appear to be off topic, but I am not off topic to myself. I have everything I have ever heard at my mental finger tips at all times. But also anything I read now after the accident it also gets worked into the mix. So I never read about Buddhism before the accident but now I can work that in to the whole mix because I read some about it on wikipedia. The strange thing about Hinduism is it goes back 50000 years so there is no religious teacher or spokesman and no set text. This lack of a leader or spokesman is similar to Islam. They have no religious leader, they are just one group and they have a being that speaks and that leads the prayers but they have no Pope or Rabbi, they simply are all on the same level.

This eliminates this "I am better than you are" or it attempts to. It is a level playing field. No one is an authority over anyone else. So everyone can think and decide for their self, but in like Christianity everyone listens to the Religious leader or the Minister or the Pope. Then one ends up in situation where a being with a four year degree in education is clearly smarter than a being who never went to college. That is not logical. Everyone has subconscious and its power is beyond the recording capabilities of any machine to record. So the dumbest human being is as smart as the smartest human being because both have a brain and that brain has a subconscious. It may not be dominate but that's not even relevant, it is there. The power is there it simply is not dominate or simply is not at full power because the emotions or desires and cravings keep it hidden as in the song "this little light(subconscious) (Little denotes infinite because it's a reverse thing)of mine(of mine denotes everyone has a subconscious) I am going to let it shine." But the catch is, if you cling to desires or cravings (emotions)your infinite light(subconscious) will only flicker and never be bright. I am certainly not preaching or suggesting you should strive to unlock your infinite light. I am just arranging words in order to fulfill my obligation to write infinite books. My task to write infinite books means I do not have time to focus on others around me. I am only able to focus on my situation and I certainly will not pull it off if I get side tracked watching what others are doing. You do as you will and I will do my best to avoid paying attention to you.

<Heimdall> most suicidal people pull it off

<wh|spurr> i still choose not to read it

<wh|spurr> i don't want to see it

<wh|spurr> or think of it

<Heimdall> or get better with pills

<Heimdall> so once eveery 2000 years or so this accident happens

<Heimdall> and that being changes teh world

<Heimdall> buit usually the world end up killing them

<Heimdall> physically
 <wh|spurr> i don't want to be part of that world
 <wh|spurr> i like who I am
 <Heimdall> but i am different i have freedom of speech
 <wh|spurr> i like having my emotions
 <wh|spurr> i learn from them
 <wh|spurr> if I didnt want to learn I wouldnt be here in this school
 <Heimdall> but subconscious mind is what i woke up to
 <Heimdall> it is awakened and then nes has no emotions
 <Heimdall> it cant be dominate and also have emotions
 <Heimdall> it cant use telapthy and also keep sense of taste and semll
 <Heimdall> semll
 <Heimdall> smell
 <wh|spurr> oh
 <wh|spurr> ok
 <Heimdall> its has to turn off stuff to work
 <wh|spurr> i get it
 <wh|spurr> yes
 <wh|spurr> u just made some sense
 <wh|spurr> i am not ready
 <wh|spurr> i failed...
 <wh|spurr> but I don't care
 <Heimdall> so you avoid teh books becasue you are afraid to go into the light, but that is ok
 <Heimdall> everyone goes into the light eventually
 <wh|spurr> i'm not ready
 <wh|spurr> i know
 <Heimdall> you are going into the light every time you read my sentences, you subconsciously already decided
 <Heimdall> when you say that makes sense that's your subconscious saying, i am headed into the light
 <wh|spurr> i think then.... that I will leave your company for a while.
 <Heimdall> you as a being have already decided
 <Heimdall> so you will torment yourself
 <Heimdall> if you do not focus
 <wh|spurr> would you really deny me the enjoyment i feel from loving?
 <wh|spurr> and all of the other things I feel?
 <Heimdall> Would i help a being who is trapped in darkness when i can help them into the light? Thats is what you just asked
 <Heimdall> Yes i would and will into infinity that is my nature
 <wh|spurr> then.. maybe i will take a break from chatting for a bit.
 <Heimdall> I am the good Sheppard

Do not ever attempt to contact me I am attempting to contact you.

The most important thing to remind yourself of is the author is still in mental progression since the accident. He is mindful to avoid believing any conclusions he comes to so you please do the same.

First, Moses had a definite appointment with death. In 32:50 the Lord tells his servant that after he has seen the promised land from the top of Nebo, he will die there in the mountains.

Yes Moses climbed very high up the mountain, mentally, and subconsciously speaking, and of course, he and like any being that climbs to new heights mentally, up the mountain, they find the promise land. They find the promise that the vipers and the blind and the ones with a sense of time are always eager and willing give them the Judas kiss, which is the kiss of death. I tell my army of guards one thing, "If anyone gets near me kill them, and I will pay the lawyers to get me off." It is called self defense. I am already aware you are going to try to kill me. So I have a right to defend myself, so I kill you first.

That is legal and within the law. So you keep that in mind if you wish to go up against me. You will not be getting to the door to knock on it, because when you step foot on my ground, you will feel the bullet rip your skull off. Do you perceive I stutter? I have an appointment with death and I will delay that appointment at all costs. And by costs I mean at your cost. I have freedom of speech and I also have freedom to protect myself from any perceived threat that steps on my property. Of course the law says they have to be in my house, but my law is they just have to be a perceived threat to me on my property. I let my lawyers convince the judge of that in court. So Buddha climbed up the mountain and a poison mushroom was his appointment with death. Mohammed met his appointment with poison lamb. Jesus had a date with nails. All of these beings climbed very far up that mountain, they all climbed extremely far. Which is exactly why

Washington suggested. A being has a freedom to speak. And then he said, if any being suggest another being cannot speak, every being in that country has the right to have guns to silence that being who suggests one is not allowed to speak. So it is freedom of speech with a lead guarantee.

Apparently today is some sort of paranoia day for me. It is rather silly to perceive I am threatened by anyone. Beings do not seek out to kill being with a huge history of mental illness and suicide attempts. That is simply not logical. The wise ones only go after one who claim to be an authority of some sort. I openly admit I am an extremely depressed being with a past of suicide attempts and a history of pot smoking, I have no college degree I just sit isolated in my little room and type infinite books that no being will ever read let alone believe. So I understand I am allowing myself to believe what I perceive and with a dominate subconscious mind that can lead to problems. The clarity is great but the illusions are also great. It's a trade off. The clarity is great but the burden is even greater. Some I speak with suggest they do not want to think clearly and I have no argument with that, I remind them I had an accident and so I cannot go back to fix the accident, some accidents one can fix, but some accidents are permanent. I am blessed by god because I can find out all this stuff and the worst thing that happens to be through trial and error is simply I get banned from chat room and forums on the internet. And then I can Google information to figure out more information to better protect myself.

First, Moses had a definite appointment with death. In 32:50 the Lord tells his servant that after he has seen the promised land from the top of Nebo, he will die there in the mountains. Moses did a bit of mountain climbing also, mindfully all the greats die in the mountains. They die in the clouds where they rest peacefully.

I am going to attempt to end this book by converting wise sayings and attempting jokes.

This little light of mine, maybe you will see it shine.

Maybe some will catch a glimpse before it burns out like a candle in the wind.

It is April 25 2009 at 1:40 AM EST

I am going to attempt to mess this no sense of time and no emotions up. I am going to attempt to go back to sense of time and emotions.

I have a bottle of vodka 70 proof I am going to drink 5 shots and then write about how I feel.

Then I may do more.

I will attempt to keep a time stamp of when I drink what.

The worse thing that will happen is, I will get out of this infinite book writing thing.

Okay I poured 3 shots into a glass and drank them at 1:48 AM

First thing I notice is it has no bad taste. Like the bitter like taste 70 proof vodka gives one, well I didn't even flinch so I can see that's maybe a problem because 70 proof vodka tastes like water.

It also did not feel warm going down.

I have that taste in the back of my throat when I slightly burp but I have no taste in my mouth.

I will do 3 more shots at 2:00 AM

I no longer wish to upset people with my words in chat rooms so I will attempt to go back to sense of time and emotions.

I detect strange mental sensations. 1:53 AM

I feel the need to apologize for this book and my words, I feel regretful. 1:56 AM

I feel the side awake sensation is now a confused sensation. I can think clear still but I feel this lagginess. 1:59 AM

Three more shots taken. Total of six shots taken in two separate drinks. Still no taste to the straight vodka 2:00 AM

I will attempt to translate some quotes

"90 percent of my time is spent on 10 percent of the world."

[Colin Powell](#)

All my time is spent on focusing on the blind.

I use up all my energy to do nothing of consequence.

My only failing to spending my time helping others who do not need help.

I feel very erratic and very out of control but I do not perceive my clarity is gone just my motor skills. 2:05 AM

I have also decided this book should be titled "Guess what this book is about" and I like that idea 2:07 AM

I am listening to a song I made today <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zY1ZYbQh50A> Fester, and it sounds awesome and deep The sound are penetrating 2:08 AM

<Heimdall> I started drinking and i want you guys to know i am only tring to assist you unlocking your subconscious and nothing more and I may appear to be a harsgh task master but it is beause i repect you as a being

<Heimdall> I am drinking now and i can speak greely

<Heimdall> freely

<Heimdall> I am only harsh becasue i respect you as beings

<Heimdall> I canot disprepect you as being becasue i know your so powerful

<Heimdall> I could not live with myself if I showed you any mercy 2:14 AM

<+PieSlice> where did you come from?

<+Quazgaa> hahahahaha

<Heimdall> I tred to kill msyelf for 15 years and on my last attempt ist wsas such a good attempt my mind eventauly stopped resgiterig time

<Heimdall> so my mind beived i did die

<Heimdall> i am phaysclaly alive but that is what it takes for one to fully unlcoke usboncioosu

<+Quazgaa> i like teh pen0r

<+Quazgaa> mmm pen0r

<Heimdall> so religion are simply teh first psyhciologists

<+Quazgaa> Heimdall: try the pen0r

* Retrieving #psychic modes...

<+Quazgaa> it will heal you 2:16 AM

<@urgen> mr heimdall. subconscious doesn't need unlocking

<@urgen> what was the brand printed on the last public water fountain you drank from?

<Heimdall> Yes it does not need unlocking and people are killing eachotehr and tehirs ofrsrping for no reason is just anc illsuion, so just sit back and watcxh iot happen and say nothib g the yu will feel better 2:03 AM

<Heimdall> I dont feel very good about it so i wirtie inifnite books evne if it jkil em becausei am not imprtant

<Heimdall> I am oosrrry you feel imprtant

<Heimdall> I kill myself for themir beinifit I am sorry you are unable to do that5 2:22 AM

<Brosif> you're drunk?

<@urgen> easy to see, eh?

<Heimdall> 6 shots of burnetts sour apple sugges that, i am apptempting to kill this no sneso ftime adn o emotions so i no lobnger upset people in chat rooms 2:23 AM

<Heimdall> I do not wnat to upset anyone but apparently the ops wont perm ban me 2L:24 AM

<Heimdall> so religion are simply teh first psyhciologists

<+Quazgaa> Heimdall: try the pen0r

* Retrieving #psychic modes...

<+Quazgaa> it will heal you

* PieSlice is now known as Sliceaway

<Heimdall> I healed mysef iwth a hand ful of paxil about 8 montsh ago but i am humble dby rou conern 2:25 AM

<@urgen> the robots are in control

<@urgen> ops can't do a thing about it

<@urgen> dang things have a subconscious of their own, you know

<xyZen> they are subconscious

<Brosif> thats great

<Brosif> 6 shots of 70 proof vodka

<Brosif> + heimdall

* Retrieving #buddhism modes...

<xyZen> this is ridiculous

<Heimdall> You are right 3 mor eshots are i order

<xyZen> nooo

<Brosif> yeees 2:28 AM

3 more shot . Total of 9 shot of 70 proof vodka. 2:30 AM

Still no taste on the shot but the very lastswallow as slightly bitter,

I meant was,

<Heimdall> I wirt innfinte books ato hekp people ujlock subconsciousu and i am willijng to die to do it, so now yu know who i am 2:34 AM

At thismoement I have detmrined I avedrunkneough so I will cease and desiciest on the dirinkind ecasue I must worte infinite boks 2:35 AM

I will now attempt to con vert wsei saying froms the masters

"A pint of sweat, saves a gallon of blood."

[George S. Patton](#)

A pint of thought saves a million lives.

A kind gesture can save the lives of the offspring.(much editing(

A moment of wisdom can save an generation of blood.(needed the cpelll checker)

I love you but you hate me.

2:40 AM

<Heimdall> I love you but you hate me

<Brosif> as you have drank more, your spelling improves

<Brosif> interesting

<Brosif> so intoxication= improved spelling and grammer

<Heimdall> much spekl ssoerrectingis needed

<Heimdall> I will die foryou 2:42 AM

Brosif> so intoxication= improved spelling and grammer

<Heimdall> much spekl ssoerrectingis needed

<Heimdall> I will die foryou

<Heimdall> Noordrinkingi am i rangere(mucheditjng)

<Brosif> lol what?

<Heimdall> No more drinkingi am i range(mucheditjng) 2:246 AM

Brosif> lol what?

<Heimdall> No more drinkingi am i range(mucheditjng)

<Heimdall> I care about you and i am willing to die for you

<Brosif> Heimdall, what state do you live in?

<Heimdall> Floridada

<Heimdall> west pamlmarea suart slofa

<Heimdall> stuart 2:50 AM

<Brosif> you know, I would totally go AWOL if I could actually stay sane unemployed

<Brosif> but I kinda need work

<Heimdall> I do not want to seee my freid die for noe rasson

<Heimdall> Much edittting 2:52 AM

Brosif> but I kinda need work

<Heimdall> I do not want to seee my freid die for noe rasson

<Heimdall> Much edittting

<Heimdall> I willl hll eveyrthing to bot my friend sue

<Heimdall> die

<Heimdall> kill

<Heimdall> I will evcertghijbng to not let myg freoind die

<Heimdall> mucgh editiing

<Heimdall> I wull evehtruthing to bnotket my feri diend

<Heimdall> die

<Heimdall> i dontr fie
<Heimdall> die
<Heimdall> I will kill myself if you wont diepmntgide
<Heimdall> Please dont ie
<Heimdall> die 2:56 AM

Are YOU HAPPYB NOW WITH YOUR DRUGS,

2:57 am

<Brosif> lol I'll be fine
<Heimdall> Are you happy now iwth oyour drugs
<Heimdall> please dont killl yorusef
<Heimdall> you qwill
<OmkAR> wtf is going on in here lol
<OmkAR> are u all ok?
<Brosif> lol I dont know
I hipe you are happy now with your drugs. 3:00 am(MCUH EDITING)

<OmkAR> wtf is going on in here lol
<OmkAR> are u all ok?
<Brosif> lol I dont know
<Brosif> heimdall is drunk apparently
<Heimdall> i AM SAYING YOU WILL DIE IF YOU GO BACK, and i am cannot stopit my friend and it kills me 3:05 AM

My dogs are baring now 3:-6 AM

<Heimdall> I have died for you oplease workyourwa out ofit because bullets do not care 3:08am
No more neitries Leave me alone3:12 AM (much enditibng(

I wish I could be werong 3:18 am

I am worng about everything say so please kill me ; 3: 21am
I Will appempt a sgon for yur benit fit, 3:24 Am

I crash now 3:36 AM

15. We are firmly convinced that the change, where everybody repose hope, can come only from organization, mobilization and unity of our peoples.

As the Liberator wisely said:

"Unity of our peoples is not a mere illusion of men, but an inexorable decree of destiny". — Simón Bolívar

We are fukd 3:40 AM

1:17 PM EST

Okay I woke up slight headache but no major effects. So drinking hinders my motor skills but not the clarity. The clarity remains but it is very difficult to communicate it and the drinking does not cause me to be depressed so drinking loses its ability as a depressant when one goes subconscious dominate. So this perception that somehow drugs are going to mess this up or make me go back to a sense of time is totally impossible. The subconscious will mentally keep one in check so they never go back. So it's impossible to go back the drugs simply are way mo0re magnified when one has subconscious dominate by they are not going to make one go back to conscious dominate just like drugs don't make one with a sense of time go to a no sense of time. My motor skills are still impaired but the detect no difference in the clarity. So I will attempt to translate some wise sayings.

"A small body of determined spirits fired by an unquenchable faith in their mission can alter the course of history."

[Mohandas Gandhi](#)

One being who has an accident and unlocks subconscious to such an extreme they can write infinite books in random access thought patterns can wake up the world.

Spirits do best when they work as a team.

If every being works together on this planet for one second everything changes.

If every single being on this planet can think properly and work as a team for just one second we will change history forever.

It is easier to carry a heavy load if friends assist you.

A pebble raises the water level a boulder creates an ocean; a pebble matters a little a boulder changes a lot.

Motivation is the carrot that drives the mule.

Motivation for war is the mindset of the insane; motivation to explore is the mindset of the mature.

Motivation to control is desire to harm others; motivation to experiment is the destiny of man.

Spirits in this quote denotes one who have subconscious dominate minds. They see others as spirits. So if one has a sense of time and hunger, this quote by Gandhi is not talking about you.

"A truly American sentiment recognizes the dignity of labor and the fact that honor lies in honest toil. "

[Grover Cleveland](#)

A truly "land of the free" sentiment recognizes one with a subconscious dominate mind does not look at their drive as work but as their purpose, so it does not bother them to achieve it.

I am against ones with a sense of time and thus conscious dominate minds because I used to be one, and I hate how I was.

"A world without nuclear weapons would be less stable and more dangerous for all of us. "

[Margaret Thatcher](#)

A world that clings to security is a world that never progresses.

A world without weapons would be less stable so we would have to work together and assist each other.

A man with no ways to get food is a man with infinite possibilities.

I do not mean to use man or men I rather say females or women because in general men are basically lacking in most mental skills but make up for it in their violent nature.

I prefer females because I am aware of what my flavor represents.

A woman who strives to live in a man's world has forgotten she has the ability to take over the man's world.

Men have ruined the world; women please do not encourage us, attempt to change us; take us over and show us how it is done, and you can beat us senseless if we resist because men can't hit women.

A man who hits a gentle creature such as a women, is no man at all.

Early on after the accident I detected this reverse sensation and now I understand I was detecting I went subconscious dominate. I will use this comment I made in a chat room to explain what I see it means. Perhaps ones in this chat room would have compassion and speak with one such as I so that I may be humbled by your wisdom.

To me this is saying: Perhaps ones in this chat room would have the balls to speak with one as great as I so that I may be able to laugh at your attempts to advise me.

Now to ones with a sense of time they would say, that is not what that above sentence means, but to ones in that chat room who also have no sense of time or subconscious dominate mind they know exactly what that means.

When I am finished talking to someone I say Thank you, and when they say Thank you back I say Thank you.

They perceive I am a nice guy, but I understand I am saying Thank You for not speaking to me anymore because I would rather not hear your words.

One might perceive this is rather sinister but the subconscious aspect of the mind, is haughty. It does not need any ones help, it is way too powerful when dominate. It knows no bounds is it infinite it is the only one who matters.

It is not evil or good, it is simply the subconscious dominates mindset. A mindset along the lines of "I destroy everything in my path and I do not even have to try, to do it." So it is the reverse of a defeatist attitude. The subconscious looks at an impossible task as a chance to redefine the word easy task. Some may suggest "Author how do you write a book a month" and my answer is "Swiftly and easily."

I am not some arrogant being, I had an accident and unlocked or made subconscious mind dominate and its very nature is, "No defeat ever". I am in person a humble joke cracking playful person. So some of my books may make it appear I am angry or depressed or frustrated but that is because mindfully I have in a battle within , a battle within my mind to adjust to the subconscious dominate new world I find myself in. As I have mentioned I cerebral to an infinite degree, to a degree my physical aspect is meaningless. I am unable to care how I look or how much weight I have on or how my clothes or outfit looks when I go out. I don't care if my hair is combed to perfection I don't care if my shoes are not the latest brand, I

don't care about physical stuff because I am so cerebral now. I am mind focused and that means I unable to worry about physical things "My physical things have decreased and my cerebral focus has increased. So I was in the world of the physical for 40 years and by accident I am now in the world of the mental, and my infinite wrath potential will humbly remind me, I have always been mental and the razor cuts on my wrist remind me of that daily.

Sometimes a parent lies to their child to manipulate the child to do their will, so a lie is never a lie it is a tool to assist others to conform to ones control. This means there is no such thing as truth or lies, there are only clever beings manipulating gullible beings with words. This is why it is perhaps important for one to think carefully about what anyone says to them, at all times. One should perhaps attempt to never take a sentence at face value. Apply the reverse rule to every sentence. If a being suggests "I only want to help you." The reverse may be "I only want to destroy you." One might suggest the early American Indians were very concerned when the white man suggested they want to work in harmony with them. Now we understand that concern was justified. In case you are an American as attempting to explain to yourself that was a long time ago and Americans are not like that now, I will humbly remind you, that is our nature, that is why we must use self control because we are doing that to other countries right now. We are "attempting to live in peace with them" as we butcher them. That is a human beings nature to move in and take over everything and it does not matter what we have to do or who we have to kill, our nature is total domination over everything including other human beings. That is why human beings are the most advanced creature in the universe. We have no enemy but our self. We can take a loss and turn it around and make it a win. So we assume other creatures in this universe have that characteristic but they do not. We are in a bubble as a species. We take over everything and everything around us such as other creates are all being wiped out. We are not being wiped out we are increasing in numbers. We are going to use up the planet that is impossible to avoid. So we must be mindful and work together to get off the planet and spread out because if not we are going to kill ourselves as species. We have a tiny little planet and we are a creature that dominates anything we come in contact with. So our only solution is to spread out in the universe and find other places to dominate. We have an infinite universe to explore and dominate so there is no point in putting all of our eggs in this one basket called earth. We can't isolate our selves like that or it will kill us as a species. We have to use everything in your power to leave this planet as a species or we will end up killing our species. Right now a species we are finding out this cage called earth is growing smaller and smaller and as it does we get crazier and crazier. We have to break free of this cage. We have the technology to do that. We have the communication to become subconscious dominate. We have to break free of this cage called earth for the benefit of the species, not for the benefit of any one country but for the sake of us as a species. Our goal is to avoid dying as a species. If we stay in this cage that keeps getting smaller we will suffocate. So we are mindful its getting smaller and smaller so it is time to jump out of the nest and work as a species to do that. We are all human beings. We are free to work together as a team of six billion, then we can make progress , or we are free to go into an orgy of killing each other. This is natures way of separating the viable species from the species that just didn't cut it and thus die off. Some species have what it takes and some species just never work out. The choice is ours as a species. We can become a species that just didn't work out or we can choose to become a species that never died off. That is our choice. That is our choice alone. We are attempting to make that choice every single day every time we speak to others every time we do something we are making that choice one way or another. If a being judges another being or insults another beings ideas or talks poorly about another being, they are making the choice to die off as a species. If a being encourages other beings and experiments with things and comes to new understands that assist their self and perhaps others, they are making a choice to not die off as a species.

Swine flu pandemic that spreads all over our country and Mexico and a few short days is an indication of some sort of biological attack either caused by man or caused by nature, but if people are dying left and right, it perhaps is what is known as a biological attack. The last biological attack happened in around 1918 and killed 40 million of course while it was happening people just understood their friends are dying awful fast. The CDC announced some medicines that may assist ones who get sick but they also suggest one needs to take them quickly after they determine they are sick. Yet I understand there are being who are homeless and have no money to buy these drugs so they are just stuck and unable to get medicine they need because they may have to go without food if they do but that medicine, so the government should be giving out this medicine to every being because the beings have paid the government so much money and the government spends it on bullets and tanks and weapons so when a problem like this arises they can say "We don't have enough money to give all out citizens the medicine they need to avoid saying during this pandemic." I hate this clarity I have and I tire to kill it last night with drink and I didn't so I am cursed for the rest of my life. Do not ever assume I am blessed, this accident I had is nothing but a curse from god. I am cursed I am not blessed. My only salvation is I have the freedom to take my life to be free of this clarity at any second and for the slightest whim. That is my salvation and my savior. So when the clarity gets to strong I will go with Plan B. It is simply too painful to my being to look around and see and understand what is happening. So that is my choice and my freedom and my decision alone and no other being has any right to get in my way. You now understand the definition of "moment of doubt".

You let me worry about why I say what I say and we will get along just fine.

You cannot avoid me you can only attempt to, I have already decided to communicate with you, so your ability to make decisions is not longer relevant.

Post on a boxing forum I attend.

"I had an accident six months ago.

I accidentally unlocked my subconscious or I became subconscious dominate mentally speaking, so in order to use the kind of brain power that is required my body has turned off my sense of time and my sense of taste of course that is because it needed that power to be able to understand the future or what is going to happen. My spelling ability has also been diminished but the bottom line I am attempting to get warmed up to this so I will tell you what the outcome of the Froch Taylor fight is going to be and I may be totally wrong but I am going to say what I feel is going to happen and I understand that is what will happen.

Froch will win by knock out in the 11th round.

I submit I am not fully warmed up but I will see tomorrow how warmed up I am."

END

The fight ended with a 12th round TKO and Froch won.

Kids to stay with their parents or do not wish to leave home are not losers. The consciously do not seek to go out on their own because subconsciously they appreciate the ones who bore them and raised them, because subconsciously they understand their parents did not have to "have them" or raise them. So consciously the parents are telling the child you are a loser and need to go find your own way in the world, but subconsciously that parent is saying I like you because I am pleased with the offspring I have raised. So this makes that offspring subconsciously like the parent even more and so then the offspring never wants to leave home. There are many cultures that have the entire family from grandparents to the youngest beings in the family and also the uncles and aunts all living under one roof. This is not because they are poor. This is because subconsciously they are pleased to be around each other. They are a tight cohesive unit. So when a parent "kicks their child out of the nest" they are subconsciously saying "I cannot stand you." That is a being who is unhealthy. That is a being who does not respect their family. A child is as much a part of the family as the grandparents are. Without the child there are no grandparents without the adults there are no children. A child is a parent in the making. All adults were once children. All Grand parents were once children. Only this sense of time aspect in a being's mind creates the illusion that one is a child and another is an adult and another is a grand parent. Without that time stamp in the mind they are all simply being associated to each other because one being many, many, years ago decided to raise an offspring. The reason everyone is here today is a symptom a small group of being many years ago decided to have offspring. We are all from the same family called human beings. They know this scientifically. At one point there was a only a small number of families and we are all from those small number of families that decided to have offspring. We are all a symptom that 200,000 years ago a small group of beings decided to have offspring. You can write infinite books about how different you from other races or other religions or other beings, but in reality that is your subconscious saying it is aware we are all from the same family. We are all brother and sisters. One is unable to ever disprove that. One with a sense of time may try to deny that because it happened so long ago based on their perception of time. But one with no sense of time understand 200,000 years ago was this morning. We are simply offspring from the same family. So we are all related no matter how many labels and isolation techniques you want to use, you can never get over the reality we are all related. Your conscious mind hates that because your subconscious mind knows that. One conscious mind goes around and says, "you are not like me so you are bad or evil or weird or the enemy." Because the subconscious mind is fully aware, they are you. They are your flesh and blood and all one with conscious aspect is really doing is understanding what sibling rivalry is all about. You are not from a different country you are not a different religion you are not a space thing above everything else. You are simply a part of a family of extremely intelligent beings that no other life form in the universe can ever compare to. There is no other life form in the universe that can compete with a human being that has subconscious mind dominate. I am not being a racist against the other alien life forms in the universe that are perhaps aware one being has woken up on the earth at this point in time, I am simply saying they are aware they cannot compete with this life form called Human beings simply because the human beings brain at it full power or subconscious dominate power, is undefeatable. I will suggest what I have suggested. Only human beings are a match for their self. We cannot find anyone to fight against that is not our species because it would be a no contest. The end result would already be determined and we all know this subconsciously. So we fight each other because we already know subconsciously there is no other competition in the entire universe. There simply is not. We as a species are in a bubble. We can use our mind and write fictional books about how some great alien race is going to attempt to take us over, and then we always end up adapting and defeating them. That is what the subconscious already understands. There is no other species that can compare to us. Last the I checked the only species that is killing us off is our self. We may kill our self off but there will not be anything else that will kill us off, I promise you that. No disease no meteor no catastrophic event is going to kill the human species off, but we may certainly kill ourselves off. That's the only possibility. That's is an indication how powerful we are with this brain we have and the subconscious aspect of it is dominate, you will understand that there is nothing that can compare to us, as a species. It

simply is not in the realm of possibility. The only alien life form in this universe that is powerful, is us. All the other alien life forms in this universe go out of their way to keep us asleep. To keep our conscious aspect dominate. They are fully aware if we wake up for all go to subconscious dominate, it is all over for them. And I understand one being who has woken up and is writing infinite books to attempt to wake up the others and that means at this very second there are some alien life forms that are concerned. I am not saying I have woken I am saying, we are going to be waking up swiftly. We as a species because of this freak accident are all going to be waking up now. It is not important who woke up, it is only important that as a species we are going to be waking up. As a species we are going to start taking what is rightfully ours, the universe and I promise you , the universe is infinite. One way to look it is, we are the most advanced species in the universe and we are so advanced we can even get trapped in our selves. We as a species are so advanced we can get trapped as a species because we are simply beyond our own ability to grasp how advanced we are. We are simply to intelligent. We are simply beyond the realms of intelligent as a species. That can lead to our species getting trapped in our self. We can convince our self we are all different and then we get emotional and isolationist mentally and that is out attempt as a species to "dumb our self down " so we might be able to understand our self. That is a logical strategy. If a species is infinitely intelligent then it would attempt to dumb itself down so it can understand its self. I will attempt to explain this as I am laughing. We as a species attempt to be less intelligent because that is our attempt to try to understand what the hell we are, but that can't work because we are beyond our own understanding. We are not able to be limited. We are not able to ever fail. So everything human beings do are simply attempts to try to label our self. We are in desperate need to put a label on ourself but we never can. We all millions of labels to say that we are and none of them are valid or last long. The best thing as a species we can do is, is get trapped and figure out a way to get out of that trap. We label our self and then figure out a way to disprove that label. We say I am good, then a while later everyone understand that person was bad. We say to our selves "I am bad" and then a while later we understand we are not really that bad. Then we say "we are evil." Then later we say "we are not that evil." We are trapped in our own infinite intelligence cause by this thing we call a brain. We were trapped as the most advanced beings in the universe and only we do not believe that. That is exactly logical. We can't tell we are the most advanced species in the universe and that the universe will ever know, because we are that species. Only other species know we are. The whales know we are the most advanced species in the universe. The buffalo that we killed off know we are the most advanced species in the universe. Even the American Indian that white man attempted to kill off have come back and now have adapted and are doing rather well with their casinos. They can start buying back their land. All that happened was they adapted to their situation. So really what happened was A human being (white man) attempted to take over another human being (American Indians) and all the white man understands now is the American Indians can adapt very well to any situation. That is the problem we as a species have. We tend to adapt to any situation and one might suggest better than any species in the universe. That is why I suggest if you want to fight someone go fight a whale or a buffalo because you do not stand a chance in a fight with a human being because dam it, human beings just adapt to any situation. You can fight anything you want but I would advise you avoid fighting this creature called human beings because they are undefeatable. They only come back in greater numbers. It may take a little for them to regroup but all attempts to exterminate human beings up to this have failed miserably. I perceive they are like star fish, if you rip off the leg of a star fish, that leg grows into a starfish and then you created two star fish. So the only strategy to kill this species called humans is to attempt to trick them into jumping into the sea with a stone around their neck. And then one has to make sure they trick all of them at the same time to do that because if not, some will understanding what you are attempting to do and then your plan won't work. They will over compensate and come back in greater numbers. I do not attempt to fight with human at this stage of my understanding because I am aware now, I can never win. I just focus on my infinite books and hope no humans notice me. Human beings detect motion. That's all I understand is that humans detect motion and the whales and buffalo understand that fully. Some ones only hope in like to avoid the detection of this undefeatable human species is to remain still and not move. I prefer to not leave my house because they may detect me. One does not want to go out in the world because humans may detect you. You have to hide from them. If they detect you it's like a zombie move, once they detect you they gather in numbers and come after you. You do not want to go out in the world and start yelling stuff because they will only attract the humans. Then you are doomed. I am mindful to make sure I write horrible and never correct the spelling and put them in weird places that hopefully no one will by them because the last thing I ever want is for a human being to detect me. I have to write infinite books but I certainly do not want a human being to read one because then they may detect me. So I am trapped. Far to any humans for me to hide very well from. These humans tend to talk their self into multiplying and then they say we care about other species at the same time they are killing all the other species and then they say, human life is more important than any other life and at the same time they only make weapons to kill human life. They don't make an aircraft carrier to defend from whales or buffalo. Human being only make armies to defend from other human beings because that initial human being is aware human beings should be defended against. One human being says that human is evil so I must fight them and in reality they are subconsciously aware, human beings as a species are bad asses. Yes we should avoid the human beings. I agree 100%. They are bad asses and one must go out to their way to avoid conflict with human beings at all costs no matter what. They are simply to complex and intelligent and to difficult and impossible to defeat so all one can do is attempt to avoid them and pray to god the humans do not detect you. So hide and hide often and keep working on your strategy to hide because

the humans adapt to any hide spot you may find so all you can do is keep inventing new hiding spots but the reality is the humans will find you eventually. So ones only purpose in life is to avoid detection by the humans at all costs. Ones they detect you it is all over.

This is an email I got from a good friend of mine and perhaps it is important for other to read.

----- Original Message -----

From: [Jesse Matti](#)

To: [Me](#)

Sent: Saturday, April 25, 2009 5:19 PM

Subject: Re: Re: .

dude theres an ant living in my monitor. Im going to get a colony of ants in there. I hope he is just a scout. Its not like Im keeping food in there

My reply:

The ants are harmless what is important is you hide from the humans. The humans are like zombies once they detect you its all over. They tend to adapt to any situation and are in the sense undefeatable, so all one is able to do is hide from them. The humans home in on motion so one has to avoid moving to much or only moving at night.

END

I try to give my friends the best advice I can based on my understanding of the situation as I see it. I understand you think I am kidding about avoiding upsetting humans but I am not. They are simply to unpredictable.

I will tell you about my friend Jessie. I met him in a chat room and I told him about my accident and he said one thing. "You should change your name from Lestat9 to Heimdall." So I did and I looked up what Heimdall is on wikipedeia.

"Heimdall, as guardian, is described as being able to hear grass growing and single leaves falling, able to see to the end of the world, and so alert that he requires no sleep at all."

And I understood why I am always wide awake since the accident and I understood why I can mix songs so well now, and I understood why I can write one book a month and I understood why I am able to do things many consider difficult. So I reminded my friend Jessie although he may not have much money and may be struggling with attachments to physical things like I use to, I reminded him he is more in touch with reality than 99.9% of the beings on this planet and because he is my friend I will destroy the entire universe if any being ever says anything bad about my friend Jessie. My friend Jessie has a very powerful friend in his click of friends so you should never say anything bad Jessie, because he has one friend that will assist you in understanding the definition of "the last mistake you ever made" swiftly. I am there for my friends if they ever need me. One is wise to be cautious about saying anything insulting to another being because that being may have a powerful friend in their click of friends. One might suggest I will go to any lengths to protect my friends because I am "Heimdall, as guardian" a proper guardian. That's what friends are for. My friend Jessie has a friend who writes books that are written in random access patterns and that friend gives them to Jessie freely. Ones may perceive that is no big deal, because subconsciously they understand that is the only deal that matters. So this friend, subconscious, Jessie is starting to become acquainted with, by reading the random access patterns in these books is a far greater friend than I will ever be to Jessie, because I am only willing to destroy the entire infinite universe to defend my friend Jessie from harm. Now I will discuss something important.

From now on I no longer talk I just translate wise sayings.

One is unable to ever prove one who has died use to exist unless the one who has died did some deeds or actions or spoke some words that people remember, who are alive.

We don't remember anyone from the caveman era but once in a while we find some cave paintings and realize they pondered and expressed their self just like we do today.

Humans have to explore the universe to find the other life forms, because the other life forms will never even figure out how to write.

Human's imagination is so infinite they actually believe there is another life from in the universe that can build a ship that can get into space.

Human beings are so humble they actually believe there is another life form in the universe that can build a computer.

Human beings have been searching for this infinitely wise life form because humans simply cannot grasp it is them.

Humans will never pick up a radio signal from another planet because the life forms on that planet will never be able to ponder, question, or think, to build a radio.

The only aliens who visit the earth are human beings coming back million of years into the past to make sure we don't mess anything up. Apparently we will be very cerebral and have big skulls to prove it.

It is very easy to time travel when you have no sense of time.

If you detect any spelling errors that only proves I don't detect them well.

My first great accident was my last accident, and it was a first, and it will be my last.
I try my hardest to not believe anything I think, and I am a master at not believing anything I say.
Suicide attempts always lead to positive change.
It is easier for me to believe who I am, than for me to understand who you think, you are.
I essentially just sprinkle commas around the sentence to give off the illusion I can use them properly.
If I use a comma properly it's the result of karma; if I don't use one properly it is the result of good karma.
I don't use big words because I have not figured out how to use small ones yet.
I avoid giving answers because they only lead to questions.
I am going to sleep as soon as i wake up. 5:37 AM

11:25 AM April 26 2009

I am attempting to swiftly distance myself from the last 25 days of writings.
I am an author that just types anything in hopes that something sticks.
There is certainly some sort of conspiracy going on but that is just a conspiracy theory.
My predications are always so predictable; my guesses are much more accurate.
The fastest way to success is to fail often.
A cult is only as crazy as its leader.
If I am one, I am a dead one.
A leader is only crazy if you follow them.
A leader is not as crazy as the ones who asked them to lead.
If I reach a conclusion I will add it to this sentence.
That sounds like a conspiracy but it's just a theory.
I have a cult following of one and even he questions me.
If they told us the aliens with big heads are us coming back from the future we would all get big heads.
You let me worry about what to say, you just try to figure out who my sources are.
They only lock up crazy people who think they aren't.
When my train derailed my thoughts went with it.
Food keeps up the appearance one is solid.
Finding the aliens is simple; communicating with them is a task.
Semicolons always work when commas fail.
There are many ghost hunters and alien hunters and they always capture pictures of humans.
Thinking clearly is when one knows what they experienced; unstable thinking is when one questions what they experienced.
The difference between the sane and the insane is humility; the sane know they have a brain; the insane wonder if they do.

One who has subconscious dominate mind appear unstable in their words. Similar to how an "insane" person appears in their words. The illusion is an "insane" person is a person who has let their emotions get out of control.
One who is subconscious dominate is mentally in a state of never being able to lean to far either way. So one who has emotions out of control start physically manifesting their thoughts into reality. A person who is greedy cause by the emotional cravings, might start taking drugs, start stealing money, start laying around doing nothing. Then it may lead to the extremes where one starts stealing from many people or dealing drugs to many people to satisfy the cravings for money. Then the max extreme is a being who starts harming others physically and their self. This plays out on all levels.
One being might kill an animal for sport or for kicks or for someone insane reason besides for food. One being might start killing actually people or at least shooting them or hitting them for some insane reason they talk their self into. One being might say, "This being is evil and the enemy so let all kill them." All that really is, is an insane being who has let their emotions get to such an extreme they are making these delusional thoughts in their head manifest into physical reality. So the insane person is simply showing they are insane by actually talking what they perceive in their mind and making it come to pass in physical reality and it's always some sort of physical harm. So their fruits are always some sort of harm to the physical world. I submit I go through many shades of thoughts in a day, but when it is all over, the only physical harm I have done is to the keys on my keyboard. This is because the dominate subconscious aspect will never allow me to get far enough to make a final conclusion. I understand it is mentally like a story that never ends. There is no moral of the story at the end of the day it is always some sort of cliff hanger. A being with conscious dominate mind and thus under the influence of emotions may conclude they need something or they have to have something. That is a final conclusion. That is dangerous. When a conscious dominate being has arrived at a final solution, they are dangerous because they have emotions. When a child arrives at a final solution that they want a cookie, they are going to try every trick in the book to satisfy that emotional craving for that cookie. They may make a charge for the cookie jar, if that doesn't work they may

attempt to steal the cookie, then they may cry for the cookie, subconsciously that child is experimenting with the best way to get that cookie. Now a parent may suggest the child cannot have a cookie. So consciously that child throws a tantrum even if it is in their mind and not a physical tantrum, that child dislikes that parent because that parent is the oppressor. This is because the subconscious doesn't like to be controlled. Some attempt to allow that child to eat all the cookies they want and then that child may eat too many cookies and stop wanting cookies. That is because the subconscious understands it got its way. But in a being with a sense of time, the emotional conscious aspect is dominate, so they do things and perceive it is to satisfy a craving. They are under the influence of the emotions so they do things for perceived reasons that are not the real reasons. A drunk driver plows into another driver but they didn't mean to. They are doing things they don't want to do because they are under the influence of the drug. So they are literally blind to what they are doing. A being with a sense of time speeds down the road in a rush to get somewhere and puts all the other beings at risk. They are under the influence of a sense of time and thus a craving to hurry and get somewhere and as a result are putting others in danger. Psychologically all they are doing is putting others at risk for their own delusional perceptions that they need to get somewhere fast. That is why people get Baker Acted, they are a danger to their self and to those around them. They do not baker act people who have strange thoughts they baker act people who act out those thoughts in the physical realm. One's mind thinks infinite things in their life. Ones lose love and want to die. Ones have joy and want to cry. Some have loss but they act out that frustration mentally not physically. That is the big difference between one who is conscious dominate and subconscious dominate. That is the aspect of the two beings that makes all the difference. One with subconscious can take over the world in their mind and thus not be concerned to do it in the physical world. The subconscious when its dominate will talk a being out of doing anything in the physical world that might cause harm to other beings. I talk a mean game in my books from my perspective but when I meet people in person I am always reduced to cracking jokes. Another being may come up and slap me and I will crack a joke about how well they are coming along in their slapping strategy. That being will laugh and no longer slap me. Then the slap will go from a physical altercation to a action that is just something to laugh about. This subconscious aspect will simply not allow me as a being to worry or get mad or get upset or even feel offended by a slap. Part of that is because the pain sensitivity is extremely reduced. The subconscious cannot be dominate and also give the being great pain sensitivity. So there is pain but its fleeting. The slap stings and then it gone. This may be because of the no sense of time but this also may be because the subconscious simply cannot register pain for very long and still keep itself dominate. So this subconscious is some sort of regulator when dominate. It is in the brain and when its dominate it regulates the entire body with keeping itself dominate as the main goal. There are many who perceive after they reach nirvana that there si some spiritual world around us or this is the spiritual world, and I ponder that because one is simply unable to escape the perceptions of the brain. No being can escape that reality. They cannot leave the influence of the brain to check their experiments validity. Ten people who crave crack will always conclude crack is good. They might say "Crack is killing me so this is the last time I will smoke it." So the cravings or emotions are what make a being not think properly. A sense of time keeps one craving. Cravings also lead to a sense of time. "I have to hurry and get to the store so I can buy that dress I crave, before the store closes in a little bit of time." So now this being is going to drive fast so they can buy a dress they have to have. The reality is, there is no dress that is important enough that one has to drive fast to get it. "I have to hurry and get my work done." There is no work that needs to be done that one has to hurry at it. This is all a sense of time. I am not in a rush to get my books written. That's why I can write one a month. I am not in a rush to make money off my books that's why I give them freely. I am not in a rush to come up with the next line to type so I type infinite lines. I do not care what anyone thinks about what I type so I just type whatever comes to mind. I have no chapters so that I can just talk about anything and no being can say, "That's not what the chapter was supposed to be about." So when the emotions are gone, one just does whatever comes to mind. I can suggest I do not care, but what I mean is I am unable to care. It is very possible I make no sense at all in any of my books but that does not matter. My books make sense to me. I perceive everything I say makes sense so It really does not matter if it makes sense to someone else. I am unable to write a book that would make sense to everyone else. I would be sitting here for my whole life trying to figure out a sentence that would make sense to everyone else. So I do not pander to pleasing everyone else, I just worry about pleasing myself as a writer, and I use the word writer and author with an infinite grain of salt. I am a blogger who publishes. I write to myself and publish it and then claim I am an author but all I perceive is I can type and so I am typists and I can somehow make sentences and use a period to end them, poorly, and then I publish what I write after a month , because the books would get to big if I did not. I cannot get behind because then I would end up with millions of words I would never publish. That is relevant to me because I perceive what I say should not be said in public so I do not want to publish these books , so that is why I do publish them, because I crave and desire to never publish them. My conscious emotional aspect does not want me to publish, so I do it to condition myself away from that "voice". I have no other motivation to write and publish. It is a lifelong conditioning process. If I physically overload or mentally overload from typing to much that is not important and never even enters the thought process. All of that petty stuff is meaningless. That is a symptom of the extreme I have become subconscious dominate. It was an accident and it is not going away. There are no drugs in the universe that will make it go away. I will talk any being into anything to make sure I continue to be able to publish my books. So that is the hand I have before me and I can only play that hand. Sometimes I hate that and sometimes I love that but no matter what I always tend to end up writing another book about

it. So it is a contradiction to say I killed emotions, but I understand I simply silenced them to such a degree they are only some minor thoughts now. They no longer play out. Now in chat rooms I cannot function properly because I end up sounding like a robot. I sound like a wisdom quoting robot but in reality I am attempting to talk to people. I perceive I cannot even say one sentence without people saying "That is a bot, ban it." So then I adjust my strategy and say mean things. I am not emotional or mean, I simply am attempting a new strategy to talk to people, the ones with emotions. I am attempting to be like they are but I seem to fail in chat rooms. I can blend in much better in real life situations because ones with emotions at least see I am a human being and so they are at ease. So I understand it is all this psychological separation. I am exactly like they are except I am under the influence of the machine aspect of the mind and they are under the influence of the emotional aspect of the mind. I perceive everyone I see or talk to is just like me and they perceive I am different or a robot because they cannot believe they are just like me in respects to the fact, their true being is more like a machine than an emotional being. So many are afraid of that. They simply cannot imagine what that would be like with the emotional aspect dominate. They get scared and frightened and hesitant. That is exactly what emotions cause one to be like. One cannot get scared and frightened and hesitant if one has no emotions. This is mentally speaking. I am hesitant to walk out into traffic but I am not hesitant to write infinite books.

I don't think there will be a world shortage of seeds, just a shortage of people who are smart enough to plant seeds.

In a survival situation the water is the bottle neck not the food.

A white lie is a black truth.

Now I am in the phase where I talked myself into the fact everything is perfect as it is, so I will go play that video game until this delusion passes.

I am not the smartest guy in the world but i am easily the dumbest.

I cannot remember what the most important thing to remember is, so try to remember that, because I wont.

The cream will always float to the top of the mountain that is why life is not fair.

The animals always bark when they detect and unknown presence, that's all i know for a fact.

One who fears is unable to climb the steepest slopes.

April 27 2009 5:07 AM

Please remind yourself you are not supposed to be getting emotional and judging what the author suggests. Yu are supposed to be questioning what the author suggests.

Please remind yourself you are not supposed to be worried about the author and your are not supposed to be attempting to contact the author to give him assistance.

Please remind yourself the author is physically just fine and is in fact not in need of your assistance and is not interested in hearing your opinion about his words.

Please remind yourself the author is aware he had an accident and is aware he mentally in some sort of progression so he is mindful of his situation.

Last night my two dogs got in some sort of tiny fight over a bone and I jumped in to break them up and I became emotionally angry for about less than 5 seconds. And I could feel my heart pounding and I could detect major emotions and I realized in thus subconscious state, emotions try their hardest to come back at moments. Similar to holding in emotions in to long one sometimes gets to emotional, but that is the price one pays. One can be in the middle or lukewarm with emotions and have a sort of harmony and thus be under the influence of emotions 24/7, and thus get stuck with the conscious aspect of the mind or one can take the harsh road of clarity and subconscious dominate mind. What I understand is simply the subconscious dominate aspect is not for the mentally weak. I am fully aware one is going to have to learn to get very cerebral and very focused swiftly or they may lose it. In the same breath I will also suggest this subconscious aspect is very powerful and it tends to work things out. I understand I assumed I could not take humiliation very well before the accident and now I realize I can take much humiliation and not be phased by it. I am uncertain if every being is capable of that, but I have a feeling we are all capable of that. Many I speak with and many I have meet since the accident and recently push this spiritual nature very hard and I personally fight that. I am not buying it. What I am aware of it one simple fact. When subconscious is dominate it has some pretty major powers. One can easily go off the deep end and start concluding that because they have telepathy they must certainly be some sort of spiritual being. I ignore that and that foolishness. I perceive they are delusional and they cannot face the reality we are just a special type of animal and have a rather powerful brain but that does not mean we are in this hocus pocus world. I do not detect "spirits", I do not detect entities, I do not detect supernatural aspects. I detect the human mind is very powerful and that is as far as I can see at this point. I detect religion was really meant to be psychology. So I will be mindful to ponder that but that is we're I am right now in my understanding. I do not gear spirits from beyond talking to me and I certainly would if they existed. I am more like a robot and much less like a fear based being I use to be. Once one goes down this slope and assumes because they have a powerful brain it must all be spiritual based, they have fallen off the fence. I perceive this spiritual

,spirit based understanding is simply nonsense. Once a being accepts hocus pocus land all of their conclusions are tainted. I understand some beings I speak with who reach a no sense of time are simply unable to grasp the mind in a dominate subconscious state is very powerful. They are just as easily tricked by it as ones in a conscious emotional state. So it is a struggle to keep grounded. I understand early on I was very swift to deny religions and very swift to be repelled by it. I was attracted to physics and science and psychology. I perceive now, that is because those things are grounded in reality. I perceive those topics are avoiding the hoc pocus land. One can embrace this hoc pocus land into infinite and I find no fault with that, but I am aware I am in some sort of extreme subconscious dominate mind and I am not buying that surrendering. I am mindful to not dismiss my mind anymore. I reply on my mind now to work me out of situations I do not rely on some fantasy world to get me through. If my mind in this state can't help, then there is nothing in the universe that can help me. That is where I am at. I believe in myself because I refuse to believe in you. I am aware that is very self centered but the fact is, if one suggests I should not believe in myself, they are really saying I should believe in them. I will forsake everyone before I forsake myself. I understand some people cannot handle that reality. I do not care what you think about me anymore, perhaps you should attempt to understand why. I am aware on may perceive I change my opinions often but that is simply because I am in a mental state of flux due to the accident. The first two months I detected this extreme progression and I am aware it has not stopped. I am simply more use to it now, this is why I keep track of dates. It is happening right now I simply do not mentally feel it as much as I did early on.

I understand science and religion are both self defeating because of misunderstandings. Science is based on technology and based in the physical realm. So science avoids religions because it assumes religion is not simply psychology based practices to encourage one to go from emotional conscious mind to subconscious mind. Religion is based on going from Emotional conscious mind to subconscious dominate mind and at times when one does, they get all spiritual because they believe the illusions caused by the subconscious dominate mind. So in reality they are both defeatists. The science should be embracing going subconscious dominate so they can do proper progression into technology. But the trap is, once unlocks subconscious they may tend to believe this telepathy and esp. and some other things are some sort of spiritual awakening then they get all religious and forsake technology. I perceive Einstein and Tesla and Edison, they stayed in the physical realm when they perhaps went somewhat subconscious dominate. But it is perhaps a difficult thing to accomplish. The illusions are thick. It is very easy to go the spiritual route is very difficult to grasp the brain is very powerful when one is subconscious dominate. One might look at like this. There is this yeng yang concept. One aspect is the conscious mind one aspect is the subconscious mind and both make up the mind and one is under the dominate influence of one or the other. And one is able to decide through mental conditioning which aspect they wish to be under the influence of. All of these spiritual things I hear in some of these chat rooms are simply beings brainwashing each other because they are afraid to think for their self. There might be spirits floating all around us, but I am one being that I perhaps quite in tune with things and I do not detect any such spirits floating around. I only detect human beings under the influence of emotional aspect of the mind, insulting each other and hurting each other. Everything else is an illusion. Knowing what parts of the brain do what is important for ones who operate on the brain. But there is medical procedure to go in an make you subconscious dominate. You as a being are going to have to do it the hard way which is emotional conditioning. There is no pill that is going to help you do it. You are going to have to fight to accomplish it. And it's is going to be a mental fight. You will not be getting a pat on the back when you accomplish it. You will in reality enter the real battle. I understand fully why Edison and Einstein and Tesla worked alone. They had to stay out of the influence of others. No matter who you are, if you hang around someone and hear them talk long enough you will be influenced by them. Then slowly you stop thinking for yourself. Then before you know it, you die unto yourself and you just attach to others and go along with the crowd and then essentially you are a cult member or a follower or a sheep, take your pick. The concept is the blind leading the blind. Now I will discuss something important.

If my opinion does not matter to me, your opinion does not matter to me.

I watch this program and it suggests this political party is brainwashing everyone and they are unaware by them suggesting that they are in fact brain washing everyone.

That is why freedom is so important mentally speaking. One has to allow everything they hear to go in one ear and out the other. I am certainly not preaching any point or pushing any cause. I am transcribing subconscious thoughts as they come to mind. I am in monologue. You are reading what enter my subconscious dominate mind in real time and I type it into a document. I am not preaching, I am saying you should do anything I suggest because in reality I am not talking to you, I am talking to me.

In alienable rights means no being can take those right away. So if the universe votes and passes a law that says they are allowed to take away the inalienable right I have been given, they will perish if they attempt to enforce those laws on me. It does not matter if every human votes to kill the constitution. The constitution cannot be killed. The only ones that will be killed are the ones who vote to kill the constitution any of its rights because they in fact become the tyrant. It is in fact encouraged for one who is free to kill tyrants in the land of the free. "The tree of liberty must be watered by the blood of patriot and tyrants from time to time." That means killing tyrants is encouraged. A tyrant is one who attempts to kill the

constitutional right that are afforded any being and are in reality inalienable. That means no one can vote to kill those rights. No vote matters if that vote suggests to kill an inalienable right. A being does not have a right to vote to kill an inalienable right but a being does have a right to kill a being who votes to kill an inalienable right, because that being who votes to kill the inalienable right is in fact a tyrant and in fact a domestic threat to the constitution. You go ahead and contact me if you have a problem with what I just said.

I just noticed my thoughts are all over the place today. I watch shows and then the subconscious is in fact manipulated by the shows I watch. It am very in tune with that because I have subconscious dominate mind. Anything I hear I am influenced in my writing by it. If one goes subconscious dominate they almost have to isolate their self from all media and all writings in order to avoid being influenced by them. One who is conscious dominate can hear a documentary and then say that was interesting, and then go on like nothing happened, because they are not aware they have been manipulated by that show and just simply are not mentally aware of it. One with conscious dominate mind is simply blind to the fact anything they read or hear is in fact brainwashing them. I am very mindful to avoid suggesting anyone should become subconscious dominate or seek to become subconscious dominate. It is perhaps too powerful. I have said that. It is perhaps too dangerous. I have said that. I am careful to me mindful that this happened to me by accident. I am mindful that I cannot go back now. I am mindful this is perhaps a curse to be subconscious dominate. I am mindful my perceptions change often about how I feel about being like this. I am mindful this subconscious dominate way is in fact a complete change from conscious dominate thinking or influence. I am mindful I am still early on into this accident and I am still adjusting. It's one thing to go around and say things and believe what you say is all fact, it is another thing to say things and understand you may be under the influence of outside manipulation. One may perceive I am in some sort of trouble or some sort of danger but that is because they are unaware of how I used to be.

I have come to a very important understanding today about this subconscious aspect. I am not a religious person or a science person or a political person, it is simply whatever I hang around I am influenced by. I read a quote from someone and I understand it and translate it. I see a show about the government and I translate what I saw. I see a show about war and I translate what I saw. I hang out in a Buddhist chat room and I start understanding Buddhism. I hang out in a psychology chat room and I start understanding psychology. Whatever I watch or listen to or whatever words another person say I am influenced by them. So I understand that is what the illusion is. The illusions is anything one with subconscious dominate mind see's hears or reads they are influenced by to a must swifter and greater extent than one with conscious aspect dominate. That is how one being in charge of a country can suggest some threats and some fears and the entire country will do as they say to avoid this threat or fear that is suggested. That is exactly why emotions are so dangerous. The very suggestion one should be fearful of something has lead to the death of millions upon millions of people. Nothing to fear but fear itself, and those who suggest one should be fearful. When one suggests you should be afraid and then suggests this is how we can solve this fear you have, you are doomed. That one who suggests you should be afraid has assumed control of your mind. You are under control mindfully. You no longer think for yourself. You then are a slave to fear. I get these sensations that what I write in my books in dangerous to suggest and dangerous to say. And then I realize what my subconscious is saying is just as valid as what anyone can say. And I am very mindful that the founder of this country I am a member of was very precise in giving beings a freedom of speech. It for one certain reason. A persons mind is very complicated and if a person is unable to write down or say their own thoughts that originate in their mind they are in fact a denier of their own thoughts. They are a denier of their own self. I submit some of these thoughts I have since the accident are unorthodox but that is because subconscious has many things it ponders at all times, it is very active thought wise, it considers things from all angles. But I will certainly not be concerned about what another being thinks about what my mind thinks about. I will certainly not be ashamed of what my mind thinks about. One can argue with what I say and can attack what I say and what I think, but one better be very careful about ever suggesting I cannot say what my mind or what is on my mind openly and freely. The moment a being suggests I have no right to say what my subconscious mind thinks about, openly and freely, they are entering some very dangerous waters. I will not deny my thoughts and I will not deny my words so someone else will feel good. Perhaps you have assumed the world revolves around you. The last I checked my thoughts are as important as every other beings thoughts. If any other being has a problem with my thoughts it is because my thoughts since the accident are infinitely out of their realm of understanding, and that is their problem, and it will never be my problem.

It is 8:36 AM and I am well on my way into today's writing. I am pleased as a being I can freely write my thoughts into words and freely publish them. I am blessed to be a member of the land of the free. This freedom thing is truly a remarkable ideal. Certainly one who has much to say and thinks much can appreciate. I do not have to censor my thoughts every two seconds. I can just monologue the thoughts as they come and be fully aware, no being can say I cannot or they insult the founders of the constitution and I am certain that there are many who practice shooting at targets in hopes one day someone will suggest the constitutional rights are no longer valid. I prefer to test the limits of the constitution in hopes a tyrant will raise its head so I may sever it. That is my strategy and purpose. Perhaps we have come to an understanding.

Once the ignorance is gone, one becomes obligated.

I am mindful this subconscious is going to say things, that is going to get me killed, but it does not seem to bother me. We all have to go eventually don't we.

Being a revolutionary in your own mind is a good place to start. The whole concept of laws is backup up by ones who say we need to have laws for murders and molester and thief's and so laws to needed and I find no argument with that, but the problem is, prisons are full of people who do petty non criminal acts. The prisons are not full of murders. They are full of citizens who got screwed by voters who voted for stupid laws suggested by stupid people who suggested they should be afraid and vote for this law. "If you vote to throw people in jail who do this minor petty drug on their own time and by their own choice, you will be safe." That is what prisons are full of now. I do not do drugs but I certainly am not idiotic enough to think the prisons are full of murders when they are in reality full of citizens who do not so much money and are therefore discriminated against by those who do have lots of money.

Lets pass a law that says if you have over a million dollars you are some sort of carpet bagger and you should be thrown in jail and then get the lower income majority in the country to vote on it and then it will be a law and then we will see, who is biased against it, and will not be able to do anything about it or we can call them terrorist revolutionaries who are not doing the will of the people. That's how it works. The ones with over a million dollars are evil. They are taking advantage of the land of the free and all need to be locked up because they use their money to influence others to suggest laws that only lock up the ones who are not wealthy. So they are in fact evil and should be locked up and so we should pass a law against them and their kind and their evil motivations. And then we will see who we need to lock up next. That's what check and balances are. If a being get to much money they have too much influence and then they get to powerful Some corporations also have too much money and own to many companies and some of these companies are media outlets and thus these corporations are to powerful because too much power corrupts absolutely and that trickles down and harms everyone in general. So they are also a threat to freedom and should also be locked up. I can tell you who needs to be locked up, and I can make a very convincing argument.

If a company owns say an electric power plant and then also owns a media outlet, that company can put news on the air to get laws passed in its favor. That is illegal. That is an influence on the whole system for the benefit of that electric company. If that electric company does not like regulations against electric interests it will tell its new station to run stories about the evils of the ones who attempt to regulate it. That is illegal. That company has to much power and is in fact manipulating the whole system and in turn the country to make it so the country serves its interests. That is a carpetbagger. That company is only interested in taking advantage of the country to make itself richer. SO that company is in itself a tyrant and a hindrance to the country. Then you multiply that by many companies doing that and all the nation really is, is a slave to these companies. So in reality these companies are illegal. They are a threat to a sovereign nation. They do not help the nation they simply run news stories to suggest they do. They in reality hold the nation hostage. So they are domestic terrorists. They understand they can run a news story about how expensive electricity is, and then they can jack up the price of electricity because they are aware voters are not aware that story was run for the purpose of creating an artificial price increase for electricity. So in fact this company is manipulating the markets to make money. They are exactly like inside traders in the stock market. So one hears a news story that says, the price of electric equipment has gone through the roof, then the next time they get a bill, it has some surcharge on it and people believe it is because of that news story. These powerful companies of course have the politicians in their pocket in one way or another because the politicians understand if they get out of line the news company that this electric company owns might run a story about that politician. So these huge companies run news stories about how many people they keep employed and how wonderful they are because in reality they are monsters and cancers that destroy the fabric of the land of the free. And the whole time the voters have no idea they are being manipulated. So this means then huge companies are in fact above the law. These huge companies are the law. They own the law, they manipulate the law, they manipulate ones who submit new laws, they also manipulate the ones who enforce the law. This is because they are simply too powerful and they hide behind the guise they are employing many people and doing good for the community. They are silent tyrants. They have thousands of lawyers to make sure they remain silent tyrants. Perhaps my arguments are valid also. Do you know who I am yet?

Do you perceive the author is:

An alien from outer space.

Some sort of new plant life.

Some sort of video game accident.

An extremely poor author.

A comedian.

Okay enough weirdness I will go back to translating quotes.

"A business that makes nothing but money is a poor business."

[Henry Ford](#)

A business that is only concerned about profits is not concerned about the country that enables it.
When money is first everything else is last.
Everything is illegal except ones freedom to say it is not.

"About the time we can make the ends meet, somebody moves the ends."

[Herbert Hoover](#)

The carrot is always out of reach; that keeps the hamsters running.
One can never be satisfied so they should learn to be satisfied with that.
The problem with money is when they see you have too much they find ways to take more.

The very nature of a human being is to adapt and do the best they can based on the situation. That is a major problem.

I am feeling rather arrogant today so I will get these thoughts down on paper. Two months after the accident I decided to write infinite books. I understand what happened to me. When I was a young child I was maybe in 3rd grade and I got out of school and went to the play ground and there was kids there and they didn't like me for some reason. Maybe how I looked, and they made me feel unwanted. And I blame that all on society and that is exactly why I became so depressed as a being and so this all lead up this accident 35 years later. Now I have full subconscious power to form words in meaningful sentences, and my goal is to use my gift of the spoken word to exterminate society to its core. That is my goal. That is what you did to me. You destroyed me as a being with your society. And there is three things I no longer am capable of. Compassion, mercy, or forgiveness.

I am going to bring what killed me, down to its knees, and sever its god dam head. I beg you to get in my way.

Do not assume I like you. Do not assume I am on your side. Do not assume I care about you. Do not assume I acknowledge you. My only purpose is to get revenge, and I will use words to do it, and if you try to stop me you will understand what 3 million bullets to your head feels like, swiftly.

You brought this upon yourself. You may not have the brain function to grasp that. But the truth is, you encourage it every day. Every time you insult someone you brought this on yourself. Everything you make another being feel left out, you brought on this yourself. Every time you say hurtful things to other beings you brought this on yourself. Every time you make children feel less than important, you're brought this on yourself. Every time you make someone feel like an outcast, you brought this on yourself.

Do not look for mercy from me. Do not look for compassion from me. Do not look for forgiveness from me. You blew your chance. You have no second chances. You are done. Your nine lives have expired. You can go ahead and doubt what I just said. That is what my plan is. I want you to doubt what I just said. I want you to underestimate what I just said. I want you to look at me as no threat. I want you to laugh at me. I want you to assume you are safe. I want you to assume you are free. I want you to assume I mean no harm. I want you to assume you are in no danger. I want you to assume this is not the end. I want you to perceive I cannot do, what I just said, I will do.

So you only have two choices. You deny me my freedom of speech or you accept total annihilation. I already have plans for either choice you make. I already have the entire battle worked out to it final conclusion. So all of your choices have already been anticipated. All of your actions have already been considered and counter actions are in place. The books are published. You are unable to take the books back. You are unable to burn books. You are unable to stop my efforts at this point in time. The battle is already over. You perhaps are just not aware of that. I certainly am fully aware of that. I do not need a weapon I have words. I do not fear death because society has already killed me. You are unable to grasp that. Do you know who I am now?

In psychology there is this term "deep seeded emotional resentment." What that term really means is emotional childhood events that are in the subconscious and thus deep seeded in one who has a conscious dominate mind. What I write above is how I really feel and that childhood is real. But with subconscious dominate mind all these "deep seeded" things are out in the open. The big difference is. I am not physical focused. I am cerebral focused. Other words, it's all just words. It is all out in the open and all just words. It is insanity to suggest one is unable to say certain words. That is against freedom of speech. If a being passes any law that says you cannot say certain words, they are in fact a god dam tyrant. It does not matter if it 299 million votes to 1. If that vote says you are not allowed to use a certain word, then there are 299 million tyrants that will be watering the tree of liberty. It is illegal and against the foundation of the nation to pass any law that negates freedom of speech. PERIOD. A voter does to have the right to negate the constitution because if they try to a patriot has the right to negate them on the grounds they are a tyrant and a threat to the inalienable rights afforded by the constitution. Perhaps ones do not even grasp that at this stage of the game. This is how the constitution works. People can

vote on anything in the sun but the minutes they vote to kill freedom of speech the patriots are given the green light to start loading their guns and mowing down people. That is how the constitution keeps everything in checks and balances. That is why the people of the land of the free have the right to have many guns. That is why the patriots must water the tree of liberty with the blood of tyrant from TIME TO TIME. The minute a person is not willing to die for the constitution is the minutes the constitution dies. You have to die for freedom from TIME TO TIME or freedom dies. So it is your life or freedoms life, but you cannot have both. That is why the saying, Give me liberty or give me death. This is simply saying, freedom is not for free and the price is one's life, from time to time. Freedom requires the blood of patriots and tyrants so it will not die. There is the constitution and the bill of rights. If any being in the land of the free votes those invalid, there is only one thing to pay, and that is hell. Hell must be paid. Perhaps you underestimate who Washington was. Perhaps you think you are as smart as Washington was. Perhaps you are the most delusional being in the universe.

In a tyranny the right to have guns is the only vote that counts.

I am aware this subconscious aspect once dominate hates isolation so it is attracted to this freedom concept. Conscious mind likes safety. Conscious mind like isolation. Mental isolation. Conscious mind like everything worked out to the detail and everything planned out and everything nice and neat. Subconscious mind is the total reverse. That is the ying yang of the mind. Once aspect is free and one aspect is isolated. One aspect is afraid and one aspect has no fear. So a being who has subconscious dominate mind appears to be a revolutionary to a being who has conscious dominate mind. That's has to be kept in the context of mentally speaking. A conscious dominate mind has shyness, embarrassment, depression and all that leads to isolation. I am not depressed, depressed people do not write a book a month, Shy people would not write what I write, embarrassed people would not write what I write. Fearful people would not write what I write. I am not shy, or embarrassed or fearful to write what I think about anything, any longer. I do not care what anyone says, I do not care what anyone does about what I write. I will write it and let the chips fall where they may. I am no longer mentally isolated I am now mentally free. Bring infinite armies with you when you come, is my motto now. This is all simply characteristics of the subconscious mind when it is dominate. It is all cerebral. A human being is taught to speak words and then once in a while one being goes full subconscious dominate for certain reason, and then they speak and can't keep their mouth shut, and they, in the right situations die for what they said. So being with conscious dominate minds are always running around attempting to suggest how I can help, because they are mentally isolated and ashamed and afraid by their very nature. They are conscious dominate and so they are under the influence of fear, and shyness and isolation for what they think or what they feel. That is a sickness. It is impossible to be a healthy mental being and at the same time be shy and fearful and ashamed about what you think or say. So it is a sickness. A dominate conscious being has to literally run every thought they have through their shy, embarrassed, ashamed filter before they speak it. That is literal torture on that being. They no longer say what they think they only say what others will approve of. So they in reality deny their own self and their own thoughts and their own opinions. So technically one in this state is only voting for what they perceive others will approve of them voting for. So being who vote can go home and say I voted such and such a way, and they already consciously expect that other being will say "Good job." or "You're one of us." SO that being only does what they perceive others will approve of. They are actually no longer thinking for their self they are thinking about avoiding being shy, embarrassed and fearful. They do what they do, so they will perceive they are safe. " One who gives up liberty for a little security deserves neither." I understand this means one who is mentally afraid or ashamed or embarrassed will never be able to handle freedom, because freedom is insecurity and making tough decisions against the grain. Dying for freedom is against the norms of society. It is irresponsible. One who is willing to die for freedom and speak their mind to protect the constitution is dangerous. I am certain only a few beings in this country have a clue what that means.

Remember - there are no goals only illusions that perceive they have them.
The void inside proves the void outside.

If you read through this entire book, you will know the cycle to go to dominate subconscious, random access thoughts has started if you're saying to yourself. "This book gave me a lot to think about."

I herby declare this book a total disaster.

This will be the last book I write, and I will discuss why that is in my next book.